INDEX TO THE SOCIAL SECURITY LEGISLATION  
2006 VOLUMES

It has been necessary to remove the index from all 4 volumes of Social Security Legislation in order to reduce the overall extent of the volumes. Volumes 2 and 3 in particular were getting too large to be bound. It has been a difficult decision but a necessary one made after consultation with a sample of our readers.

Information can be easily located in the volumes using methods other than the index. These are:

• The combination of the ‘How to Use This Book’ section and the running heads text at the top of each page enable lawyers, and non-lawyers alike, to navigate the material effectively.
• The Arrangement of Sections at the beginning of each statute can offer further aid. Similarly, the mass of Regulations have been grouped according to type of benefit and each set has its own ‘Arrangement of Regulations’, enabling readers to locate the relevant material.

In order to further aid navigation, we have published an amalgamated index to these Volumes on the internet. The file can either be printed off for use or searched on screen using the ‘find’ functionality in Adobe Acrobat.

I hope this provides a clear explanation of why these changes are necessary and that we have assisted you on other methods of navigation. If you would like to give feedback on the index or any other matter relating to the volumes, I would be very interested to hear from you.

Fiona Keyte  
Publishing Editor  
Sweet & Maxwell  
100 Avenue Road  
London  
NW3 3PF

Fiona.keyte@thomson.com
INDEX

Abatement
deeming benefit, I 3.43–I 3.44, I 8.71–I 8.72
incapacity benefit councillor’s allowance, I 1.73–I 1.74
pension payments, I 1.71–I 1.72, I 8.47–I 8.60
permanent health insurance, I 8.45–I 8.46
reduced earnings allowance, I 10.164

Absence from Great Britain
disqualification from benefit, I 1.388
income support, II 2.59–II 2.65
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.196–II 3.203

Absent parent, maintenance by
absent parent in receipt of benefits, and, II 1.444–II 1.447
calculation, II 1.452–II 1.454
deemed application against absent parent
generally, II 1.448–II 1.451
failure to comply, II 1.448–II 1.451
introduction, II 1.438
reduced benefit decisions,
II 1.448–II 1.451
introduction, II 1.438
reduced benefit decisions
generally, II 1.448–II 1.451
Regulations, II 2.1015–II 2.1043

Abuse of rights, prohibition of
generally, III 4.82

Academic year
definition, II 2.447

Access fund payments
income support
definition, II 2.445
generally, II 2.479–II 2.481
jobseeker’s allowance
definition, II 3.455
generally, II 3.468–II 3.469

Accession (Immigration and Worker Registration) Regulations 2004
citation, II 2.888
commencement, II 2.888
definitions, II 2.888
general note, II 2.887
general provisions, II 2.889–II 2.895

Accession state workers application of 2000 Regulations
generally, II 2.891
transitional provisions, II 2.892
meaning, II 2.889
registration
authorisation to work, II 2.893
card and certificate, II 2.894

Accession state workers—cont.
right of residence, II 2.890

Accident, notification of
industrial injuries benefit, and
generally, III 1.52–III 1.54
notice, III 2.28
particulars, III 2.34

Accidents abroad
persons abroad, and, I 3.124

Active seeking employment
and see Jobseeker’s allowance
actively seeking work test
generally, I 1.166–I 1.175
part-week test, II 3.131–II 3.133
touchstone test, II 3.126–II 3.130
deemed circumstances
carers, II 3.146–II 3.147
during first 13 weeks, II 3.138–II 3.140
full-time students, II 3.143–II 3.145
generally, II 3.134–II 3.137
laid off workers, II 3.141–II 3.142
short time workers, II 3.141–II 3.142
voluntary workers, II 3.146–II 3.147
generally, I 1.166–I 1.175
income support, and, II 2.89
part-week test, II 3.131–II 3.133
students, II 3.143–II 3.145
touchstone test, II 3.126–II 3.130
young people, II 3.252–II 3.254

Acute non-lymphatic leukaemia
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21

Additional pension in Category A pension
amount, I 1.506
Additional pension in Category A pension—cont.
contracted-out employment, I 1.510–I 1.514
earnings factors
effect of tax credits, I 1.124
generally, I 1.122–I 1.123
generally, I 1.122
other cases, I 1.515
reduction, I 1.125
surplus earning factor, I 1.507–I 1.509

Adjudication of benefits introduction, III 1.78
supplementary benefits, and, III 1.235

Adjustment of benefits and see under individual benefit headings
child benefit, and, III 1.128–III 1.129
child maintenance, III 1.118–III 1.119
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
incapacity benefit
councillor’s allowance, 1.8.21–I 8.28
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
persons abroad, I 3.101–I 3.107
income support, and, III 1.111–III 1.117
industrial injuries benefit
overlapping benefits, I 3.81–I 3.82
persons abroad, I 3.120
successive accidents, I 1.365–I 1.367,
III 2.579–III 2.580
overlapping benefits and see Overlapping benefits
dependency benefits, I 3.83–I 3.90
generally, III 1.108–III 1.110
jobseekers allowance, I 3.94
part week, for, I 3.91
personal benefits, I 3.78–I 3.82
priority, I 3.92
Regulations
hospital in-patients, I 3.66–I 3.71
overlapping benefits, I 3.78–I 3.96

Administration and see Administration (SAP)
and see Administration (SMP)
and see Administration (SPP)
state pension credit, II 1.387

Administration (SAP) adoption from overseas, and,
IV 5.106–IV 5.110
determination of entitlement issues
application, IV 5.29
form of application, IV 5.30
employers’ records
generally, IV 5.25
inspection, IV 5.26
funding of liabilities
application to Revenue, IV 5.20
date of payment of contributions, IV 5.23
generally, IV 5.19
method, IV 5.21–IV 5.22
overpayments, IV 5.24
provision of information, IV 5.31

Administration of oaths
child trust fund appeals, IV 6.92–IV 6.93
tax credit appeals, IV 2.420–IV 2.421

Administrative arrangements (tax credits) definitions, IV 2.383
general note, IV 2.381
forwarding of claims, IV 2.386
holding of claims, IV 2.386
provision of information by authorities, IV 2.385
to authorities, IV 2.384
recording of claims, IV 2.386
statutory provision, IV 1.415–IV 1.416

Administrative Commission on Social Security for Migrant Workers generally, III 3.248
tasks, III 3.249–III 3.250

Adopted child
child benefit
Regulations, I 9.21
statutory basis, I 1.584–I 1.586
guardian’s allowance, I 9.76

Adopters annual payments, and, IV 1.861

Adoption statutory paternity pay
and see Statutory paternity pay
conditions of entitlement, IV 5.23
IV 5.61–IV 5.62
evidence of entitlement, IV 5.66
notice requirements, IV 5.64
Adoption—cont.
statutory paternity pay—cont.
payment period, IV 5.63
qualifying period, IV 5.65
statutory provisions, IV 1.113–IV 1.114
treatment of more than one employer,
IV 5.67
working tax credit, IV 2.47–IV 2.50
Adoption from overseas
statutory adoption pay
administration, IV 5.106–IV 5.110
application of General Regs 2002,
IV 5.120
application of SSCBA 1992,
IV 5.99–IV 5.105
avoidance of liability, IV 5.135
continental shelf employees,
IV 5.111–IV 5.115
definitions, IV 5.119
evidence of entitlement, IV 5.132
general note, IV 5.118
mariners, IV 5.111–IV 5.115
notice requirements, IV 5.131
pay period, IV 5.129–IV 5.130
persons abroad, IV 5.111–IV 5.115
termination of employment, IV 5.134
treatment of more than one employer,
IV 5.133
statutory sick pay
administration, IV 5.106–IV 5.110
application of General Regs 2002,
IV 5.120
application of SSCBA 1992,
IV 5.99–IV 5.105
avoidance of liability, IV 5.128
conditions of entitlement, IV 5.122
continental shelf employees,
IV 5.111–IV 5.115
definitions, IV 5.119
evidence of entitlement, IV 5.126
general note, IV 5.118
mariners, IV 5.111–IV 5.115
notice requirements, IV 5.124
pay period, IV 5.123
persons abroad, IV 5.111–IV 5.115
qualifying period, IV 5.125
treatment of more than one employer,
IV 5.127
Adoption leave
definition, I 3.19
income support, II 2.30
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32
Adoption orders
maternity payments, and, II 5.57
Add adult dependants, benefits for—cont.
increases for
and see below
Regulations, I 3.51–I 3.57
statutory provisions, I 1.271–I 1.303
Adult dependants, increases for
fluctuating earnings, I 1.301–I 1.303
incapacity benefit
absence abroad, I 8.81
allocation of contributions, I 8.70
apportionment of pension, I 8.78
attribute of earnings, I 8.73
contribution to maintenance, I 8.79
deeming abated benefit,
I 8.71–I 8.72
earnings rule, I 8.76–I 8.77
generally, I 1.285–I 1.286, I 8.75
imprisonment, I 8.81
maintenance, I 8.68–I 8.69
reduced contributions, I 1.287–I 1.288,
I 8.80
relevant earnings, I 1.291–I 1.293
restriction, I 1.289–I 1.290
persons residing together,
I 3.139–I 3.141
Regulations (1977)
apportionment of pension payments,
I 3.53
contribution to cost, I 3.56–I 3.57
earnings rules, I 3.51–I 3.52
relevant earnings, I 1.291–I 1.293
retirement pensions
husband, I 1.278–I 1.280
person with care of children,
I 1.281–I 1.283
spouse, I 1.276–I 1.277
wife, I 1.274–I 1.275
short-term benefits, I 1.271–I 1.273
trade disputes, effect of, I 1.297–I 1.300
unemployability supplement
generally, I 1.547
introduction, I 1.557
Advance claims
disability living allowance, and,
III 2.97–III 2.98
disability working allowance, and,
III 2.99–III 2.100
generally, III 2.94–III 2.96,
IV 2.307–IV 2.308
maternity allowance, and, III 2.104
pension following deferment, for,
III 2.109–III 2.110
retirement pension, III 2.105–III 2.106
state pension credit, III 2.103
working tax credit, IV 2.309–IV 2.310
Advance of earnings
income support, II 2.356
jobseeker’s allowances, II 3.420–II 3.422
Advanced education
child benefit, I 9.4–I 9.5
definition, I 9.2
Advance funding
statutory maternity pay, IV 4.90
Advisory boards
Industrial Injuries Advisory Council
cases where consultation not required, III 1.207
functions, III 1.206
generally, III 1.205
Social Security Advisory Committee
cases where consultation not required, III 1.207
functions, III 1.206
generally, III 1.203–III 1.204
Advisory Committee on Social Security for Migrant Workers
generally, III 3.251
tasks, III 3.252
Age
provision of information, III 1.153–III 1.154
statutory pay, IV 1.152
Age addition
claims for benefit, III 2.40–III 2.41
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
imprisonment, III 2.556–III 2.557
persons abroad, and, I 3.118–I 3.119
rate, I 1.503
retirement pensions, I 1.264–I 1.265
widow’s benefits, I 6.94
Age-related benefits
income support, and, III 1.191–III 1.193
job-seeker’s allowance, and, III 1.194–III 1.195
Age-related payments
claims, II 1.430
definitions
Regulations, II 5.33
statutory provisions, II 1.433
disqualified persons
generally, II 1.429
Regulations, II 5.38
entitlement (basic cases)
generally, II 1.427
Regulations, II 5.34
entitlement (guarantee credit cases)
basic cases, II 5.36
special cases, II 5.37
entitlement (special cases)
generally, II 1.428
Regulations, II 5.35
hospital in-patients, II 1.429
introduction, II 1.426
payment regulations, II 1.432
persons subject to immigration control,
II 1.429
prisoners, II 1.429
procedure
generally, II 1.430
Regulations, II 5.39
qualifying individuals, II 1.427
relevant week, II 1.427
social security benefit, and
generally, II 1.429
Regulations, II 5.40
tax, and, II 1.431
Age-related payments—cont.
tax credits, and, II 1.431
Age-Related Payments Act 2004
arrangement of sections, II 1.423–II 1.425
citation, II 1.436
definitions, II 1.433
expenditure, II 1.434
extent, II 1.435
general note, II 1.426
general provisions, II 1.427–II 1.432
Age-Related Payments Regulations 2005
arrangement of Regulations, II 5.31
citation, II 5.33
commencement, II 5.33
definitions, II 5.33
general note, II 5.32
general provisions, II 5.34–II 5.41
Aged, benefits for the
and see Non-contributory benefits
retirement pensions
age addition, I 1.264–I 1.265
category C, I 1.261–I 1.263
category D, I 1.261–I 1.263
Agency workers
employment income, IV 1.538
Aggregation of income and capital
income-related benefits, II 1.49–II 1.53
income support, II 2.195–II 2.204
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.341–II 3.343
state pension credit, II 1.373–II 1.374
Aggregation rules
accidents at work, III 3.214
death grants, III 3.219
family benefits, III 3.234
general rules, III 3.322
invalidity, III 3.187
maternity, III 3.152
sickness, III 3.152
unemployment benefits, III 3.223
Airmen
contributory benefits, I 1.400–I 1.401
increases for dependants, I 1.400–I 1.401
industrial injury benefits, I 1.400–I 1.401
non-contributory benefits,
I 1.400–I 1.401
statutory adoption pay,
IV 1.146–IV 1.147
statutory maternity pay, IV 1.104
statutory paternity pay,
IV 1.127–IV 1.128
statutory sick pay
definitions, IV 3.47, IV 3.53–IV 3.54,
IV 3.60
general note, IV 3.44
statutory provision, IV 1.91
time for compliance, IV 3.62
Alienation of benefit
generally, III 1.220–III 1.222
Aliens, political activity of
generally, III 4.81
All work test
and see Personality capability assessments
All work test—cont.

certificate  
form, III 2.679–III 2.680  
rules, III 2.678  
generally, I 8.140

Allergic alveolitis  
industrial diseases, I 10.88  
prescribed occupations, I 10.122

Allergic rhinitis  
industrial diseases, I 10.127

Allocation of contributions  
child benefit, 9.5  
increases for spouse, I 3.41–I 3.42

Alteration in component rates  
income support, and, III 2.400

Alteration of rates of benefit  
age-related benefits  
income support, and,  
III 1.191–III 1.193  
job-seeker’s allowance, and,  
III 1.194–III 1.195  
child benefit, and, III 1.180–III 1.184  
contributory benefits, III 1.175–III 1.176  
income support, and, III 1.185–III 1.187  
job-seeker’s allowance, and, III 1.188–III 1.189  
state pension credit, III 1.190

Altered consciousness  
descriptors for incapacity, I 8.203

Alternative, payment in the  
claims for benefit  
generally, III 2.88–III 2.89  
list of benefits, III 2.180

Alveolitis  
industrial diseases, I 10.88  
prescribed occupations, I 10.120

Amendment of claims  
generally, III 2.65–III 2.67, IV 2.302

Amendment of tax returns  
Revenue, by  
during enquiry, IV 1.18  
generally, IV 1.15  
taxpayer, by  
during enquiry, IV 1.17  
generally, IV 1.14

Amount treated as income of settlor  
settlements  
charge to tax, IV 1.845–IV 1.845  
income charged, IV 1.848  
person liable, IV 1.849  
“settlement”, IV 1.847

Amsterdam, Treaty of  
generally, III 3.5

Anaemia  
generally, I 10.89  
presumption that due to nature of  
employment, and, I 10.21

Anaphylaxis  
industrial diseases, I 10.88  
prescribed occupations, I 10.125

Ankylostomiasis  
industrial diseases, I 10.88  
prescribed occupations, I 10.120

Annual payments  
adopters, to, IV 1.861  
employment insurance payments,  
IV 1.859–IV 1.860  
foreign maintenance payments, IV 1.854  
health insurance payments,  
IV 1.859–IV 1.860  
pension income, IV 2.151  
periodical payments of personal injury  
damages  
compensation awards, IV 1.856  
generally, IV 1.855  
persons entitled, IV 1.857  
trusts, from, IV 1.858

Annual reports  
tax credits, and, IV 1.381–IV 1.382

Annual review  
tax credits, and, IV 1.383–IV 1.384

Annuities  
pension income, IV 2.151–IV 2.152

Another person on beneficiary’s behalf  
payment of benefits, III 2.158

Anthrax  
industrial diseases, I 10.88  
prescribed occupations, I 10.120

Appeal, notice of  
acknowledgment, III 2.299–III 2.300  
case management directions,  
III 2.307–III 2.309

decisions  
correction of errors, III 2.324  
forfeiture rule questions, III 2.323  
generally, III 2.321–III 2.322  
setting aside, III 2.325–III 2.328  
supplementary, III 2.329  
directions, III 2.307–III 2.309  
generally, III 2.293–III 2.294  
medical evidence, III 2.311–III 2.312  
response to notice or reference  
generally, III 2.303–III 2.304  
reply, III 2.305–III 2.306  
time limits, III 2.295–III 2.296  
withdrawal, III 2.318–III 2.319

Appeal tribunals (CTF)  
appeals to  
generally, IV 1.192–IV 1.194  
redetermination, IV 1.195–IV 1.196  
supplementary provisions,  
IV 1.216–IV 1.219

Clerk, IV 6.85  
composition, IV 6.84  
constitution, IV 1.190–IV 1.191  
decisions, IV 6.104–IV 6.105  
panel for appointment,  
IV 1.188–IV 1.189

President, IV 1.186–IV 1.187

Appeal tribunals (tax credits)  
appeals to  
generally, IV 1.192–IV 1.194  
redetermination, IV 1.195–IV 1.196  
Clerks, IV 2.411  
composition, IV 2.409–IV 2.410  
decisions, IV 2.435–IV 2.457
Appealing against decision, persons
income support
applicable amounts, II 2.192–II 2.194
generally, II 2.547, II 2.569–II 2.570

Appeals
appeals tribunals, from
and see Appeals from appeals tribunal
generally, III 1.388–III 1.399
procedure, III 1.402–III 1.411
appeals tribunals, to
and see Appeals to appeals tribunal
appealable decisions, III 2.418–III 2.419
appellants, III 2.416–III 2.417
applications, III 2.437–III 2.438
choice of hearing, III 2.451–III 2.452
decision of party, III 2.439
decisions, III 2.481–III 2.495
determination, III 2.447–III 2.448
directions, III 2.451–III 2.452
extension of time limits,
III 2.432–III 2.436
generally, III 1.371–III 1.382
issues determinable by Revenue,
III 2.449–III 2.450
late appeals, III 2.432–III 2.436
medical examination,
III 2.455–III 2.458
non-disclosure of medical evidence,
III 2.457–III 2.458
oral hearings, III 2.467–III 2.480
record of proceedings,
III 2.487–III 2.488
revision of decisions,
III 2.425–III 2.427
striking out, III 2.463–III 2.464
time limits, III 2.429–III 2.431
unappealable decisions,
III 2.420–III 2.421,
III 2.503–III 2.524
withdrawal, III 2.453–III 2.454
witness summons, III 2.459–III 2.460
certificate of recoverable benefits, and
generally, III 1.275–III 1.289
Regulations, III 2.424
child benefit, and
department of work and pensions,
III 2.942–III 2.947
dependents, II 2.949–II 2.951
dependence on credit, and, III 2.952–III 2.954
death of party, and,
III 2.942–II 2.943
decisions, against, III 2.926–III 2.927
decisions against which no appeal lies, and,
III 2.924–III 2.925,
III 2.954–III 2.964
discontinuance, III 2.940–III 2.941
general right, III 2.922–III 2.923
interests of justice, in,
III 2.935–III 2.937
issues arising on appeal in other cases, and,
III 2.921
late appeals, III 2.932–III 2.937
procedure, III 2.938–III 2.939
revised decisions, against,
III 2.928–III 2.929
time limits, III 2.930–III 2.931

Appeals—cont.
certificates of recoverable benefits
child care providers approval scheme,
and, IV 2.533–IV 2.535
certificates of recoverable benefits
child trust funds, and
and see Appeals (child trust funds)
appealable decisions,
IV 1.712–IV 1.713
exercise of right,
IV 1.714–IV 1.71IV 5.3
general regulations, IV 6.73–IV 6.117
jurisdiction, IV 6.65–IV 6.72
notice of appeal, IV 6.59–IV 6.64
penalties, and, IV 1.710–IV 1.71IV 1.2
procedure regulations,
IV 6.118–IV 6.164
temporary modifications,
IV 1.716–IV 1.717
Commissioners, from
application for leave to appeal,
III 2.330–III 2.331
generally, III 1.400–III 1.401
guaranteed minimum pensions,
III 1.245–III 1.246
Commissioners, to
and see Appeals to Commissioners
application for leave to appeal,
III 2.284–III 2.296
decisions, III 2.321–III 2.329
generally, III 1.388–III 1.399
procedure, III 1.402–III 1.411,
III 2.301–III 2.320
references, III 2.297–III 2.300
deduction from income support
community charge, II 2.906
council tax, II 2.950
guardian’s allowance, and
death of party, and, III 2.942–III 2.943
decisions, against, III 2.926–III 2.927
decisions against which no appeal lies, and,
III 2.924–III 2.925,
III 2.954–III 2.964
discontinuance, III 2.940–III 2.941
general right, III 2.922–III 2.923
interests of justice, in,
III 2.935–III 2.937
issues arising on appeal in other cases, and,
III 2.921
late appeals, III 2.932–III 2.937
procedure, III 2.938–III 2.939
revised decisions, against,
III 2.928–III 2.929
time limits, III 2.930–II 2.931
incapacity benefit interviews, and,
III 2.604
jobcentre plus interviews, and
generally, III 2.621
partners, for, III 2.640
jobjseeker’s agreement, II 1.191–II 1.192
occupational deafness, I 10.70–I 10.71
quarterly work-focused interviews for
certain lone parents, and, III 2.740
settlement by agreement, III 1.2–III 1.8
Appeals—cont.
tax returns, and, IV 1.27–IV 1.29
tax credits, and
and see Appeals (tax credits)appealable decisions,
IV 1.374–IV 1.375
exercise of right, IV 1.376–IV 1.380
general regulations,
IV 2.390–IV 2.457
notice of appeal, IV 2.387–IV 2.389
procedure regulations,
IV 2.458–IV 2.511
temporary modifications,
IV 1.425–IV 1.429
vaccine damage payments, and, I 1.10
verification of claims, and, IV 2.386
work-focused interviews for lone parents, and
generally, III 2.783
quarterly interviews, III 2.796
working neighbourhoods, and, III 2.803
working neighbourhoods, and, III 2.803
Appeals (child trust funds)
adjournment, IV 6.102–IV 6.103
administration of oaths, IV 6.92–IV 6.93
appeal tribunals
Clerk, IV 6.85
composition, IV 6.84
constitution, IV 1.190–IV 1.191
decisions, IV 6.104–IV 6.105
panel for appointment,
IV 1.188–IV 1.189
President, IV 1.186–IV 1.187
appeal tribunals, to
generally, IV 1.192–IV 1.194
redetermination, IV 1.195–IV 1.196
supplementary provisions,
IV 1.216–IV 1.219
appealable decisions, IV 1.712–IV 1.713
application for leave to appeal to appellate
court, IV 6.163–IV 6.164
application for leave to appeal to
Commissioner
determination, IV 6.132
general regulations, under,
IV 6.116–IV 6.117
generally, IV 6.128–IV 6.129
notice, IV 6.130–IV 6.131
withdrawal, IV 6.153–IV 6.154
assessment of tax returns, and,
IV 1.28–IV 1.29
choice of hearing, IV 6.88–IV 6.89
Clerk to appeal tribunals, IV 6.85
Commissioner, to
application for leave to appeal,
IV 6.116–IV 6.117
decisions, IV 6.156–IV 6.162
delegation of functions, IV 6.123
general powers, IV 6.121
statutory provisions, IV 1.197–IV 1.203
transfer of proceedings, IV 6.122
confidentiality, IV 6.94–IV 6.95
consideration, IV 6.86–IV 6.87
Appeals (child trust funds)—cont.
correction of errors
Commissioner, by, IV 6.158–IV 6.159
generally, IV 6.110–IV 6.111
service by electronic mail, IV 6.115
statutory provision, IV 1.208
supplementary provisions, IV 6.114
Court of Appeal, to
application for leave to appeal,
IV 6.163–IV 6.164
statutory provision, IV 1.204–IV 1.205
death of party, IV 6.82–IV 6.83
decisions of appeal tribunals
generally, IV 6.104–IV 6.105
service by electronic mail, IV 6.115
decisions of Commissioner
correction of errors, IV 6.158–IV 6.159
generally, IV 6.156–IV 6.157
setting aside, IV 6.160–IV 6.161
supplementary provisions, IV 6.162
definitions
general, IV 1.214–IV 1.215
general regulations, IV 6.74–IV 6.75
Part II, for, IV 1.209
procedure regulations, IV 6.120
delegation of functions to authorised
officers, IV 6.123
determination, IV 6.86–IV 6.87
directions, IV 6.144–IV 6.145
error correction
Commissioner, by, IV 6.158–IV 6.159
generally, IV 6.110–IV 6.111
service by electronic mail, IV 6.115
statutory provision, IV 1.208
supplementary provisions, IV 6.114
exercise of right
exercise of right, IV 1.237–IV 1.242
generally, IV 1.235–IV 1.236
IV 1.714–IV 1.71IV 5.3
regulations, IV 1.243–IV 1.244
expert assistance, IV 6.100–IV 6.101
finality of decisions, IV 1.207
funding of legal services,
IV 6.125–IV 6.126
further particulars, IV 6.144–IV 6.145
General Commissioners, IV 6.65–IV 6.68
general regulations
citation, IV 6.74
commencement, IV 6.74
definitions, IV 6.74–IV 6.75
duration, IV 6.74
general provisions, IV 6.76–IV 6.117
recitals, IV 6.73
hearings
generally, IV 6.150
oral hearings, IV 6.98–IV 6.99
requests, IV 6.148–IV 6.149
irregularities, and, IV 6.155
jurisdiction
General Commissioners,
IV 6.65–IV 6.68
Special Commissioners,
IV 6.69–IV 6.72
Appeals (child trust funds)—cont.
late appeals, IV 6.80–IV 6.81
medical evidence
non-disclosure, IV 6.146–IV 6.147
notice of appeal
acknowledgment, IV 6.137
disputes concerning, IV 6.78–IV 6.79
generally, IV 6.133–IV 6.134
notification, IV 6.137
prescribed form, IV 6.62–IV 6.63
service, IV 6.76–IV 6.77
signature, IV 6.62–IV 6.63
statutory provision, IV 1.714
time limits, IV 6.135–IV 6.136
oaths, IV 6.92–IV 6.93
observations
directions, IV 6.144–IV 6.145
reply, in, IV 6.142–IV 6.143
respondent, by, IV 6.140–IV 6.141
oral hearings
adjournment, IV 6.102–IV 6.103
expert assistance, IV 6.100–IV 6.101
generally, IV 6.98–IV 6.99
postponement, IV 6.102–IV 6.103
record of proceedings,
IV 6.108–IV 6.109
penalties, and, IV 1.710–IV 1.711
point of law, on, IV 1.204–IV 1.205
postponement, IV 6.102–IV 6.103
procedure
generally, IV 1.206
regulations, IV 1.226
procedure regulations
arrangement, IV 6.118
citation, IV 6.119
commencement, IV 6.119
definitions, IV 6.120
duration, IV 6.119
general provisions, IV 6.121–IV 6.164
record of proceedings
generally, IV 6.108–IV 6.109
service by electronic mail, IV 6.115
Regulations
general, IV 6.73–IV 6.117
jurisdiction, IV 6.65–IV 6.72
notice of appeal, IV 6.59–IV 6.64
procedure, IV 6.118–IV 6.164
reinstatement, IV 6.97
representation, IV 6.138–IV 6.139
requests for hearings,
IV 6.148–IV 6.149
respondent’s observations,
IV 6.140–IV 6.141
service of notices or documents
electronic mail, by, IV 6.115
generally, IV 6.76–IV 6.77
manner and time, IV 6.124
setting aside of decisions
Commissioner, by, IV 6.160–IV 6.162
generally, IV 6.112–IV 6.113
service by electronic mail, IV 6.115
statutory provision, IV 1.208
supplementary provisions, IV 6.114
Appeals (child trust funds)—cont.
Social Security Commissioners
appointment, IV 1.220
certificates, IV 1.224
delegation of functions, IV 1.223
jurisdiction, IV 6.65–IV 6.72
remuneration, IV 1.221
supplemental, IV 1.225
tenure, IV 1.222
Special Commissioners, IV 6.69–IV 6.72
statement of reasons
generally, IV 6.104–IV 6.105
late applications, IV 6.106–IV 6.107
service by electronic mail, IV 6.115
striking out
grounds, IV 6.96
reinstatement, IV 6.97
temporary modifications,
IV 1.716–IV 1.717
time limits
extension, IV 6.80–IV 6.81
generally, IV 6.135–IV 6.136
transfer of proceedings to Commissioner,
IV 6.122
withdrawal
general regulations, under,
IV 6.90–IV 6.91
generally, IV 6.153–IV 6.154
witness summonses
general regulations, under,
IV 6.92–IV 6.93
generally, IV 6.151–IV 6.152
written observations
directions, IV 6.144–IV 6.145
reply, in, IV 6.142–IV 6.143
respondent, by, IV 6.140–IV 6.141
Appeals (tax credits)
adjournment, IV 2.433–IV 2.434
administration of oaths,
IV 2.420–IV 2.421
appeal tribunals, to
Clerks, IV 2.411
composition, IV 2.409–IV 2.410
decisions, IV 2.435–IV 2.457
generally, IV 1.192–IV 1.194
redetermination, IV 1.195–IV 1.196
appealable decisions, IV 1.374–IV 1.375
applications for leave to appeal to
appellate court,
IV 2.510–IV 2.511
applications for leave to appeal to
Commissioner
determination, IV 2.476
general regulations, under,
IV 2.454–IV 2.457
generally, IV 2.468–IV 2.472
introductory, IV 2.467
notice, IV 2.473–IV 2.475
withdrawal, IV 2.500–IV 2.501
assessment of tax returns, and,
IV 1.28–IV 1.29
choice of hearing, IV 2.414–IV 2.415
Clerks to appeal tribunals, IV 2.411
Index
Appeals (tax credits)—cont.
Commissioner, to
application for leave to appeal,
IV 2.467–IV 2.476
decisions, IV 2.503–IV 2.509
delegation of functions, IV 2.463
general powers, IV 2.461
statutory provisions, IV 1.197–IV 1.203
transfer of proceedings, IV 2.462
consideration, IV 3.412–IV 2.413
correction of errors
Commissioner, by, IV 2.505–IV 2.506
generally, IV 2.447–IV 2.448
service by electronic mail, IV 2.453
statutory provision, IV 1.208
supplementary provisions, IV 2.452
Court of Appeal, to
applications for leave to appeal,
IV 2.510–IV 2.511
generally, IV 1.204–IV 1.205
death of party, IV 2.408
decisions of appeal tribunals,
IV 2.435–IV 2.440
decisions of Commissioner
correction of errors, IV 2.505–IV 2.506
generally, IV 2.503–IV 2.504
setting aside, IV 2.507–IV 2.508
supplementary provisions, IV 2.509
definitions
general regulations,
IV 2.391–IV 2.391.1
procedure regulations, IV 2.460
statutory provision, IV 1.209
delegation of functions, IV 2.463
determination, IV 2.412–IV 2.413
directions
applications, IV 2.406–IV 2.407
death of party, IV 2.408
determination of applications,
IV 2.412–IV 2.413
withdrawal of applications,
IV 2.414–IV 2.417
error correction
generally, IV 2.447–IV 2.448
service by electronic mail, IV 2.453
statutory provision, IV 1.208
supplementary provisions, IV 2.452
exercise of right
decisions of Board, and,
IV 1.237–IV 1.242
generally, IV 1.376–IV 1.380
other persons, IV 2.394–IV 2.395
expert assistance, IV 2.431–IV 2.432
extension of time limits
applications, IV 2.404–IV 2.405
generally, IV 2.398–IV 2.403
funding legal services, IV 2.465–IV 2.466
further directions, IV 2.490–IV 2.492
general regulations
appeal tribunals, IV 2.409–IV 2.411
decisions, IV 2.435–IV 2.454
general matters, IV 2.394–IV 2.408
procedure, IV 2.412–IV 2.434
Appeals (tax credits)—cont.
general regulations—cont.
service of notices, IV 2.392–IV 2.393
hearings
choice, IV 2.414–IV 2.415
generally, IV 2.497
oral, IV 2.425–IV 2.434
requests, IV 2.495–IV 2.496
irregularities, IV 2.501–IV 2.502
late appeals, IV 2.398–IV 2.403
medical evidence, non-disclosure of
general regulations, under,
IV 2.418–IV 2.419
generally, IV 2.493–IV 2.494
notice of appeal
acknowledgment, IV 2.482–IV 2.483
generally, IV 2.477–IV 2.478
notification, IV 2.482–IV 2.483
prescribed form, IV 2.388–IV 2.389
time limits, IV 2.479–IV 2.481
oaths, IV 2.420–IV 2.421
observations
directions, IV 2.490–IV 2.492
reply, in, IV 2.488–IV 2.489
respondent, by, IV 2.486–IV 2.487
oral hearings
adjournment, IV 2.433–IV 2.434
expert assistance, IV 2.431–IV 2.432
generally, IV 2.425–IV 2.430
postponement, IV 2.433–IV 2.434
penalty proceedings
determination, IV 2.412–IV 2.413
withdrawal, IV 2.416–IV 2.417
point of law, on, IV 1.204–IV 1.205
postponement, IV 2.433–IV 2.434
procedure
generally, IV 1.206
regulations, IV 1.226
procedure regulations
appeal procedure, IV 2.484–IV 2.502
applications for leave to appeal,
IV 2.467–IV 2.483
applications for leave to appeal to
appellate court,
IV 2.510–IV 2.511
Commissioner's powers, IV 2.461
decisions, IV 2.503–IV 2.509
delegation of functions, IV 2.463
funding of legal services,
IV 2.465–IV 2.466
service of notices, IV 2.464
transfer of proceedings, IV 2.462
record of proceedings
generally, IV 2.443–IV 2.446
service by electronic mail, IV 2.453
Regulations
general, IV 2.390–IV 2.457
notice of appeal, IV 2.387–IV 2.389
procedure, IV 2.458–IV 2.511
reinstatement, IV 2.424
representation, IV 2.484–IV 2.485
requests for hearings,
IV 2.495–IV 2.496
Index
Appeals (tax credits)—cont.
respondent’s written observations,
IV 2.486–IV 2.487
right of appeal
decisions of Board, and,
IV 1.237–IV 1.242
generally, IV 1.376–IV 1.380
other persons, IV 2.394–IV 2.395
service of notices
electronic mail, by, IV 2.453
generally, IV 2.392–IV 2.393
manner and time, IV 2.464
setting aside of decisions
Commissioner, by, IV 2.507–IV 2.509
generally, IV 2.449–IV 2.451
service by electronic mail, IV 2.453
statutory provision, IV 1.208
supplementary provisions, IV 2.452
Social Security Commissioners
appointment, IV 1.220
certificates, IV 1.224
delegation of functions, IV 1.223
remuneration, IV 1.221
supplemental, IV 1.225
tenure, IV 1.222
statement of reasons
generally, IV 2.438
late applications, IV 2.441–IV 2.442
service by electronic mail, IV 2.453
striking out
grounds, IV 2.422–IV 2.423
reinstatement, IV 2.424
temporary modifications,
IV 1.425–IV 1.429
time limits
extension, IV 2.398–IV 2.405
generally, IV 2.396–IV 2.397
withdrawal, IV 2.500–IV 2.501
witnes summonses
general regulations, under,
IV 2.420–IV 2.421
generally, IV 2.498–IV 2.499
written observations
directions, IV 2.490–IV 2.492
reply, in, IV 2.488–IV 2.489
respondent, by, IV 2.486–IV 2.487

Appeals from appeals tribunal
and see Appeals to Commissioners
errors of law, III 1.391
findings of fact, III 1.392
generally, III 1.388–III 1.399
inadequate reasons, III 1.393.1
materiality of errors, III 1.394
misdirection of law, III 1.393
natural justice, III 1.393.2
partner, by, III 2.500
perjury, III 1.392
point of law, III 1.391
precedent, III 1.395
procedural irregularity, III 1.393.2
procedure
generally, III 1.402–III 1.411

Appeals from appeals tribunal—cont.
procedure—cont.
regulations, III 2.496–III 2.499	right to fair trial, III 1.393.2

Appeals to appeals tribunal
appealable decisions
benefits, III 1.505–III 1.513
contributions, III 1.514–III 1.515
regulations, III 2.418–III 2.419
appealants, III 2.416–III 2.417
certificates of recoverable benefits
generally, III 1.275–III 1.289
Regulations, III 2.424
correction of errors
generally, III 2.489–III 2.490
miscellaneous provisions, III 2.493
death of party, III 2.439
decisions
correction of errors, III 2.489–III 2.490
generally, III 2.481–III 2.485
late application for statement of
reasons, III 2.486
record of proceedings,
III 2.487–III 2.488
service by electronic mail, III 2.494
setting aside, III 2.491–III 2.492
definitions, III 2.495
dependant upon appeal in other cases
generally, III 1.433–III 1.440
regulations, III 2.413
extension of time limits,
III 2.432–III 2.436
generally, III 1.371–III 1.382
guaranteed minimum pensions,
III 1.245–III 1.246
issues determinable by Revenue
generally, III 1.426–III 1.427
regulations, III 2.449–III 2.450
medical examination
generally, III 1.415–III 1.417
regulations, III 2.455–III 2.456
non-disclosure of medical evidence,
III 2.457–III 2.458
oral hearings
adjournment, III 2.477–III 2.478
choice of, III 2.451–III 2.452
directions, III 2.451–III 2.452
expert assistance, III 2.475–III 2.476
physical examinations,
III 2.479–III 2.480
postponement, III 2.477–III 2.478
procedure, III 2.467–III 2.474
record of proceedings,
III 2.487–III 2.488
procedure
applications, III 2.437–III 2.438
determination, III 2.447–III 2.448
generally, III 1.402–III 1.411
medical examination,
III 2.455–III 2.458
oral hearings, III 2.451–III 2.452
withdrawal, III 2.453–III 2.454
witness summonses, III 2.459–III 2.460
Appeals to appeals tribunal—cont.

record of proceedings, III 2.487–III 2.488
recovery of benefit, and
generally, III 1.275–III 1.279
reference of questions,
III 1.280–III 1.284
supplementary, III 1.288–III 1.289
re-determination, III 1.383–III 1.387
revision of decisions, III 2.425–III 2.427
service by electronic mail, III 2.494
setting aside decisions
generally, III 2.491–III 2.492
miscellaneous provisions, III 2.493
settlement by agreement, III 1.2–III 1.8
statement of reasons
generally, III 2.481–III 2.485
late application, III 2.486
striking out
generally, III 2.463–III 2.464
misconceived applications, III 2.464
reinstatement, III 2.465
time limits
extension, III 2.432–III 2.436
generally, III 2.429–III 2.431
unappealable decisions
generally, III 1.493–III 1.504
regulations, III 2.420–III 2.421,
III 2.503–III 2.524
withdrawal, III 2.453–III 2.454
witness summons, III 2.459–III 2.460

Appeals from Commissioners

application for leave to appeal,
III 2.330–III 2.331
generally, III 1.400–III 1.401
guaranteed minimum pensions,
III 1.245–III 1.246

time limits
extension, III 2.432–III 2.436
generally, III 2.429–III 2.431
unappealable decisions
generally, III 1.493–III 1.504
regulations, III 2.420–III 2.421,
III 2.503–III 2.524
withdrawal, III 2.453–III 2.454

Appeals to Commissioners—cont.

recovery of benefit, and
generally, III 1.275–III 1.279
reference of questions,
III 1.280–III 1.284
supplementary, III 1.288–III 1.289
re-determination, III 1.383–III 1.387
revision of decisions, III 2.425–III 2.427
service by electronic mail, III 2.494
setting aside decisions
generally, III 2.491–III 2.492
miscellaneous provisions, III 2.493
settlement by agreement, III 1.2–III 1.8
statement of reasons
generally, III 2.481–III 2.485
late application, III 2.486
striking out
generally, III 2.463–III 2.464
misconceived applications, III 2.464
reinstatement, III 2.465

Grounds

correction of errors, III 2.324
decisions
correction of errors, III 2.324
forfeiture rule questions, III 2.323
generally, III 1.535–III 1.536,
III 2.321–III 2.322
setting aside, III 2.325–III 2.328
supplementary, III 2.329
directions, III 2.307–III 2.309
forfeiture rule questions
meaning, III 2.277
post-decision procedure, III 2.323

Appeals to Commissioner—cont.

materiality of errors, III 1.394
misdirection of law, III 1.393
natural justice, III 1.393.2
partner, by, III 2.500
perversity, III 1.392
point of law, III 1.391
precedent, III 1.395
procedural irregularity, III 1.393.2
right to fair trial, III 1.393.2
hearings
generally, III 2.315
request for, III 2.313–III 2.314
irregularities, effect of, III 3.230
linked case notice, III 2.310
medical evidence, non-disclosure of,
III 2.311–III 2.312
notice of appeal
acknowledgment, III 2.299–III 2.300
decisions, III 2.321–III 2.329
directions, III 2.307–III 2.309
generally, III 2.293–III 2.294
medical evidence, III 2.311–III 2.312
reply to response, III 2.305–III 2.306
response, III 2.303
service, III 2.281
time limits, III 2.295–III 2.296
withdrawal, III 2.318–III 2.319
partner, by, III 2.500
procedure, III 1.402–III 1.411
recovery of benefit, and
generally, III 1.275–III 1.279
reference of questions,
III 1.280–III 1.284
supplementary, III 1.288–III 1.289
recovery from Forfeiture Act 1982
acknowledgment, III 2.299–III 2.300
decisions, III 2.321–III 2.329
directions, III 2.307–III 2.309
generally, III 2.293–III 2.294
medical evidence, III 2.311–III 2.312
reply to response, III 2.305–III 2.306
response, III 2.303
service, III 2.281
withdrawal, III 2.318–III 2.319
reply to response, III 2.305–III 2.306
representation, III 2.301–III 2.302
request for hearing evidence, III 2.313–III 2.314
response to notice or reference
generally, III 2.303–III 2.304
reply, III 2.305–III 2.306
service of notices, III 2.281
setting aside decisions, III 2.325–III 2.328
transfer of proceedings, III 2.279
witness summons, III 2.316–III 2.317

Appeals tribunals

appointment panel
generally, III 1.342–III 1.343
qualifications, III 2.440,
III 2.525–III 2.529
clerks
functions, III 2.446
generally, III 1.487
Index

Appeals tribunals—cont.
composition, III 2.441–III 2.445
constitution, III 1.344–III 1.346
definition, III 1.465
delegation of functions, III 1.488
officers, III 1.485
President
functions, III 1.486
generally, III 1.340–III 1.341
remuneration, III 1.484
tenure of office, III 1.483
remuneration, III 1.484
staff, III 1.485
unification, III 1.338–III 1.339

Applicable amount
income support
appealing against decision, persons, II 2.192–II 2.194
asylum seekers, II 2.142–II 2.148,
II 2.693–II 2.696
board and lodging, persons in,
II 2.140–II 2.141
disqualified from benefits, persons,
II 2.191
fail to attend courts, persons who,
II 2.190
family premium, II 2.572
generally, II 2.123–II 2.134
habitual residence, persons with,
II 2.142–II 2.148,
II 2.158–II 2.179,
II 2.693–II 2.696
housing costs, II 2.606–II 2.688
nursing homes, persons in,
II 2.138–II 2.139
patients, II 2.142–II 2.148, II 2.180,
II 2.693–II 2.696
personal allowances, II 2.571,
II 2.589–II 2.592
persons from abroad, II 2.142–II 2.157,
II 2.693–II 2.696
polygamous marriages,
II 2.135–II 2.137,
II 2.693–II 2.696
premiums, II 2.573–II 2.584,
II 2.593–II 2.605
prisoners, II 2.142–II 2.148, II 2.181,
II 2.693–II 2.696
reductions in, II 2.190–II 2.194
refugees, II 2.187–II 2.189
residential accommodation, persons in,
II 2.142–II 2.148,
II 2.693–II 2.696
residential care homes, persons in,
II 2.138–II 2.139
rounding of fractions, II 2.585–II 2.588
special cases, II 2.142–II 2.181,
II 2.693–II 2.696
statutory provisions, II 1.43–II 1.48
urgent, II 2.501–II 2.510
jobseeker’s allowance (contribution-based)
age-related sum, II 3.310–II 3.312

Jobseeker’s allowance (contribution-based)—cont.
earnings deduction, II 3.313–II 3.314
generally, II 1.135–II 1.139
minimum sum, II 3.340
pension deduction, II 3.315–II 3.316
jobseeker’s allowance (income-based)
asylum-seekers, II 3.325–II 3.327,
II 3.608–II 3.612
generally, II 1.135–II 1.139,
II 3.318–II 3.321
hardship payments, II 3.491–II 3.492
lone parents, II 3.325–II 3.327,
II 3.608–II 3.612
minimum sum, II 3.340
nursing home, persons in, II 3.328,
II 3.606
polygamous marriages,
II 3.322–II 3.324,
II 3.608–II 3.612
prisoners, II 3.325–II 3.327,
II 3.608–II 3.612
residential care, persons in, II 3.328,
II 3.606
special cases, II 3.325–II 3.327,
II 3.608–II 3.612
transitional supplement,
II 3.337–II 3.339
urgent cases, II 3.499–II 3.510
jobseeker’s allowance (joint-claim)
generally, II 1.140–II 1.142,
II 3.329–II 3.330
hardship payments, II 3.505
lone parents, II 3.333–II 3.334,
II 3.613–II 3.615
minimum sum, II 3.340
nursing home, persons in,
II 3.335–II 3.336,
II 3.607
polygamous marriages,
II 3.331–II 3.332
prisoners, II 3.333–II 3.334,
II 3.613–II 3.615
residential home, persons in,
II 3.335–II 3.336,
II 3.607
special cases, II 3.333–II 3.334,
II 3.613–II 3.615
urgent cases, II 3.511–II 3.512

Application for leave to appeal
acknowledgment, III 2.299–III 2.300
appellate court, to
child trust fund appeals,
IV 6.163–IV 6.164
tax credit appeals,
IV 2.510–IV 2.511
child trust fund appeals
determination, IV 6.132
general regulations, under,
IV 6.116–IV 6.117
generally, IV 6.128–IV 6.129
notice, IV 6.130–IV 6.131
withdrawal, IV 6.153–IV 6.154
courts, to, III 2.330–III 2.331

14
Application for leave to appeal—cont. decisions
correction of errors, III 2.324
forfeiture rule questions, III 2.323
generally, III 2.321–III 2.322
setting aside, III 2.325–III 2.328
supplementary, III 2.329
determination, III 2.292
directions, III 2.307–III 2.309
generally, III 2.293–III 2.294
medical evidence, III 2.311–III 2.312
notice, III 2.289–III 2.291
response to notice or reference, generally, III 2.303–III 2.304
reply, III 2.305–III 2.306
tax credit appeals
determination, IV 2.476
general regulations, under, IV 2.454–IV 2.457
generally, IV 2.468–IV 2.472
introductory, IV 2.467
notice, IV 2.473–IV 2.475
withdrawal, IV 2.500–IV 2.501
time limits, III 2.295–III 2.296
withdrawal, III 2.318–III 2.319
Apportionment of housing costs
income support, II 2.611,
II 2.647–II 2.648
jobseekers’ allowance, II 3.588
state pension credit, II 4.103
Appointment of third parties
claims for benefit, III 2.156–III 2.162
Apprentices
child benefit, I 1.584–I 1.586
Apprenticeship, termination of credits, I 2.18–I 2.19
Approaching pensionable age, persons credits, I 2.27–I 2.28
Approval of Child Care Providers Scheme
appeals, IV 2.533–IV 2.535
approved person, IV 2.524
conditions, IV 2.529
criteria
generally, IV 2.527–IV 2.528
list, IV 2.542
definitions, IV 2.521
emergency steps, IV 2.540
fees, IV 2.541
general note, IV 2.520
list of providers, IV 2.532
notice of intention to take steps,
IV 2.530–IV 2.531
requirements, IV 2.523
specified person, IV 2.522
suspension, IV 2.536–IV 2.539
system, IV 2.525–IV 2.526
Approved training
credits, I 2.10–I 2.11
Armed forces—cont.
incapacity benefit
generally, I 8.32
inclusion of sickness days before discharge, I 8.23
Regulations, I 8.218–I 8.222
income support, II 2.23
industrial injury benefits, I 1.397–I 1.399
jobseeker’s allowance, I 1.280
non-contributory benefits,
I 1.397–I 1.399
vaccine damage payments, and, I 11.6
Arrested development
disability working allowance, I 4.60
Artificial prosthesis
disability working allowance, I 4.59
Assault
officers of Revenue and Customs, and, IV 1.899
Assembly, freedom of
generally, III 4.73
Assessed income period
circumstances in which SoS prevented from specifying, II 4.28–II 4.35
duration, II 1.383–II 1.384
effect of variations, II 1.385–II 1.386
end of period, II 4.37
fixing, II 1.378–II 1.380
fresh determination, II 1.381–II 1.382
generally, II 1.375–II 1.377
retirement provision, and, II 4.36
Assessment of damages
recovery of benefit, III 1.294–III 1.295
Assignment of benefit
generally, III 1.220–III 1.222
tax credits, and, IV 1.391–IV 1.392
Asylum and Immigration Act 1996
arrangement of sections, II 1.406
general note, II 1.407
general provisions, II 1.408–II 1.409
schedules, II 1.410–II 1.411
Asylum-seekers
back-dating of benefits, II 1.416–II 1.417
definitions, IV 2.545
exclusion from benefits, II 1.414–II 1.415,
IV 2.546–IV 2.555
general note, IV 2.552
genearly, II 1.407–II 1.412
income support
applicable amounts, II 2.142–II 2.148,
II 2.693–II 2.696
generally, II 2.544
urgent cases, II 2.488–II 2.500
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.325–II 3.327,
II 3.608–II 3.612
modifications of Act, IV 2.556–IV 2.557
persons not excluded
generally, II 2.865–II 2.866
schedule, II 2.869–II 2.871
statutory provision, IV 1.385–IV 1.386
transitional relief, IV 2.558–IV 2.559
urgent cases
generally, II 2.488–II 2.491

15
Index

Asylum-seekers—cont.
ura cases—cont.
pre-3 April 2000 asylum seekers, II 2.492–II 2.500

Assessment of disablement
aggregation of percentages, I 10.42–I 10.43
connected conditions, I 10.4
connection factor, I 10.5
constant attendance allowance
comment, I 1.542
generally, I 1.533
disability benefit
comment, I 1.539–I 1.541
generally, I 1.533

dominant hand, I 1.538
extent, I 10.40–I 10.41

generally, I 1.352–I 1.357
method
comment, I 1.536–I 1.537
generally, I 1.532
miscellaneous provisions, I 1.532–I 1.542
multiple industrial accidents, I 10.7
other effective cause, I 10.5–I 10.6
partly relevant conditions, I 10.4
prescribed degrees
generally, I 10.11–I 10.13
introduction, I 10.8
principles, I 10.2–I 10.10
rounding of percentages, I 10.44

disablement allowance, I 1.532

Asthma
industrial diseases, I 10.128
time limits for claims, I 10.76–I 10.77

Attendance (JSA)
generally, II 1.176–II 1.180
Regulations
generally, II 3.149–II 3.150
joint-claim couples, II 3.151–II 3.152
young people, II 3.255–II 3.256

Attendance allowance
and see Non-contributory benefits
adjustment
and see Adjustment of benefit
medical expenses paid from public funds, I 4.18–I 4.20
persons abroad, I 3.121
Christmas bonus, and, I 1.434–I 1.436
claims for benefit
further claims, III 2.101–III 2.102
entitlement
extension of qualifying period, I 4.6–I 4.7
generally, I 1.167–I 1.171
hospital in-patients, I 4.12–I 4.13
private nursing homes, persons in, I 4.14–I 4.18
renal failure, sufferers of, I 4.10–I 4.11
residence, I 4.4–I 4.5
excluded persons, I 1.181–I 1.184
hospital in-patients
exemption, I 4.17–I 4.18

Attendance allowance—cont.
hospital in-patients—cont.
generally, I 4.12–I 4.13
relevant patients, I 4.24

Attendance allowance
imprisonment, III 2.556–III 2.557
income support, II 2.20
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32
meaning
income support, II 2.20
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32
medical expenses paid from public funds
exemption, I 4.20
generally, I 1.4.18
national insurance number, I 4.3
payment of benefit, III 2.140
persons abroad, I 3.121
private nursing homes, persons in
exemption, I 4.17–I 4.18
generally, I 14.14–I 4.15
relevant patients, I 4.24
terminally ill, I 4.16
rate, I 1.172–I 1.177, I 1.503
renal failure, sufferers of, I 4.10–I 4.11
social security income, IV 2.165
terminal illness
generally, I 1.178–I 1.180
Regulations, I 4.16

Attendance in person
claims for benefit, III 2.86–III 2.87

Attending at court, person
income support, II 2.542
jobseeker’s allowances, II 3.542

Attending or undertaking a course
definition, I 2.457
“Attention and supervision”
care component, and, I 1.208

Attribution of earnings
increases for dependants, I 8.73

Automated credit transfers
overpayment of benefits
generally, III 1.99
regulations, III 2.707
payment of benefits, III 2.135–III 2.136

Availability for employment
and see Jobseeker’s allowance
carers
exceptions, II 3.69
permissible restrictions,
II 3.98–II 3.103
deemed availability
during first 13 weeks, II 3.126–II 3.113
generally, II 3.104–II 3.107
full-time students, II 3.108–II 3.110,
II 3.121–II 3.125
laid off workers, II 3.114–II 3.120
short time workers, II 3.114–II 3.120
deemed non-availability,
II 3.108–II 3.110
disabled persons, II 3.98–II 3.103
exceptions
carers, II 3.69
effect, II 3.73
Availability for employment—cont.

exceptions—cont.
generally, II 3.66–II 3.68
other service providers, II 3.71
under 16 hours a week, II 3.72
voluntary workers, II 3.70

full-time students

generally, II 3.108–II 3.110
qualifying course, on, II 3.121–II 3.125

hours of availability

generally, II 3.74–II 3.76
permissible restrictions, II 3.28–II 3.42
generally, II 1.154–II 1.165
imprisoned persons, II 3.108–II 3.110
income support, and, II 2.86–II 2.88
introduction, II 1.103
laid off workers, II 3.114–II 3.120
nature, terms and place of work,
restrictions on

generally, II 3.85–II 3.86

limits, II 3.87–II 3.88

part-time students, II 3.91–II 3.94

permissible restrictions

carers, II 3.98–II 3.103
disabled, II 3.98–II 3.103

generally, II 3.77–II 3.84

nature, terms and place of work,

II 3.33–II 3.36

part-time students, II 3.91–II 3.94

reasonable prospects of employment,

II 3.89–II 3.90

sick people, II 3.98–II 3.103

volunteer workers, II 3.95–II 3.97

permitted period, II 3.111–II 3.113

pregnant women, II 3.108–II 3.110

prisoners on temporary release,

II 3.108–II 3.110

reasonable prospects of employment,

II 3.89–II 3.90

short time workers, II 3.114–II 3.120

sick people, II 3.98–II 3.103

students

full-time, II 3.108–II 3.110

part-time, II 3.91–II 3.94

under 16 hours a week, persons working,

II 3.72

volunteer workers

exceptions, II 3.70

permissible restrictions, II 3.95–II 3.97

women on maternity allowance,

II 3.108–II 3.110

young people, II 3.249–II 3.251

Avian chlamydiosis

industrial diseases, I 10.88

Avoidance of liability

statutory adoption pay

adoption from overseas, IV 5.135

generally, IV 5.81

statutory maternity pay, IV 4.12–IV 4.13

statutory paternity pay

adoption from overseas, IV 5.128

generally, IV 5.71

statutory sick pay, IV 3.10

Back-dating of benefits

asylum-seekers, II 1.416–II 1.417

Back to work bonus

generally, II 1.283–II 1.284

pilot schemes, II 1.285–II 1.287

social security income, IV 2.165

transitional provisions, II 2.963–II 2.964

Bad debts

trading income, IV 1.799

Bank accounts

income support, II 2.350

Bankruptcy

tax credits, and, IV 1.391–IV 1.392

Basic element (WTC)

adoption, IV 2.47–IV 2.50

childbirth, IV 2.47–IV 2.50

gaps between jobs, IV 2.61–IV 2.62

illness, IV 2.51–IV 2.52

pay in lieu of notice, IV 2.59–IV 2.60

qualifying remunerative work

excepted activities, IV 2.45

generally, IV 2.35–IV 2.41

hours worked, IV 2.46

minimum level of continuity, IV 2.43

remunerative work, IV 2.44

routes to entitlement, IV 2.42

seasonal work, IV 2.53–IV 2.54

strike periods, IV 2.55–IV 2.56

suspension from work, IV 2.57–IV 2.58

term-time work, IV 2.53–IV 2.54

Basis periods

accounting date, IV 1.807

normal rules, IV 1.808

professions and vocations, IV 1.806

Beat elbow, hand and knee

industrial injuries, I 10.99

Bed wetting

continence, and, I 8.194–I 8.195

Bending

descriptors for incapacity

as if to pick up a piece of paper from

the floor, I 8.182

generally, I 8.180–I 8.181

no problem with, I 8.183

Beneficially-owned assets

income support, II 2.344–II 2.347

Benefit offences, loss of benefit for

child support maintenance, III 2.663

council tax benefit, III 2.661

couple in hardship, III 2.654

deductions from benefits, III 2.663

definitions

couple in hardship, III 2.654

disqualification period, III 2.644

generally, III 2.643

person in hardship, III 2.648

disqualification period, III 2.644

disqualifying benefits, III 2.662

hardship (jobseeker’s allowance, and

cases)

applicable amount, III 2.653

circumstances of payment,

III 2.649–III 2.650
Benefit offences, loss of benefit for—cont.

Bereavement allowance—cont.

rate, I 1.99–I 1.100
retirement pension, I 1.137

Bereavement benefits
claims for benefit
late claims, III 1.38–III 1.40
work-focused interviews, III 1.22
credits, I 2.24–I 2.25
work-focused interviews, III 1.22

Bereavement payment
conditions

and see Contribution conditions
earnings factors, I 1.35
general note, I 1.514
generally, I 1.34
miscellaneous provisions, I 1.483
satisfaction in early years,
I 1.498–I 1.500
generally, I 1.83–I 1.84
persons abroad, I 3.110–I 3.111
social security income, IV 2.165

Bereavement premium
income support, II 2.574
jobseeker’s allowances, II 3.550

Beryllium
industrial diseases, I 10.89

Betting winnings
investment income, IV 2.176

Binaural disablement
occupational deafness, I 10.133

Biological agents, conditions due to
introduction, I 10.92–I 10.95
list, I 10.88
prescribed occupations, I 10.117–I 10.125

Birth of child
evidence
statutory paternity pay, IV 5.58–IV 5.59
tax credits, IV 2.344

maternity payments, and, II 5.57
statutory paternity pay
conditions of entitlement,
IV 5.52–IV 5.54
evidence of entitlement, IV 5.58–IV 5.59
notice requirements, IV 5.56
payment period, IV 5.55
qualifying period, IV 5.57
statutory provisions, IV 1.107–IV 1.112
treatment of more than one employer,
IV 5.60
tax credits, and, IV 2.3446

Bladder, incontinence of the
descriptors for incapacity
effect of diet, I 8.197
meaning of ‘continence’, I 8.195
no voluntary control, I 8.200

Blanching
vibration white finger, and, I 10.111

Blind persons
income support, II 2.533, II 2.558
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.538

Board and lodging accommodation
definition, I 3.4
income support, II 2.23–II 2.24

Benefit week
meaning, II 2.20

Benefits code

and see Taxable benefits
definitions, IV 1.543
dispensations, IV 1.542
meaning, IV 1.540
relationship with earnings, IV 1.541

Benefits for the aged

and see Non-contributory benefits
retirement pensions
age addition, I 1.264–I 1.265
category C, I 1.261–I 1.263
category D, I 1.261–I 1.263

Bereavement allowance
conditions

and see Contribution conditions
earnings factors, I 1.35
general note, I 1.515
generally, I 1.33
miscellaneous provisions, I 1.484
credits, I 2.6–I 2.7
generally, I 1.97–I 1.98
home responsibilities protection,
I 2.38–I 2.39
qualification criteria
children, I 1.105
financial support, I 1.103
introduction, I 1.100
membership of same household,
I 1.101
public acknowledgment, I 1.106
sexual relationship, I 1.104
stability, I 1.102

Index
Board and lodging accommodation—cont.
jobseeker's allowance, II 3.32
Board and lodging, persons in
income support, II 2.140–II 2.141
Board of Inland Revenue
see Commissioners of Inland Revenue decisions by officers, III 1.535–III 1.536
Bowel, incontinence of the
descriptors for incapacity
effect of diet, I 8.197
generally, I 8.196
loss of control, I 8.198
meaning of ‘continence’, I 8.195
no voluntary control, I 8.199
Breach of community order
couple in hardship, III 2.14
definitions
couple in hardship, III 2.14
generally, III 2.2–III 2.2.1
person in hardship, III 2.7–III 2.7.1
prescribed payment, III 2.3–III 2.3.1
prescribed period, III 2.4–III 2.4.1
general note, III 2.1.1
hardship (jobseeker’s allowance cases)
applicable amount, III 2.13
circumstances of payment,
III 2.8–III 2.10
conditions for payment, III 2.11
provision of information, III 2.12
relevant person, III 2.7–III 2.7.1
hardship (joint-claim couples)
applicable amount, III 2.19
circumstances of payment,
III 2.15–III 2.16
conditions for payment, III 2.17
provision of information, III 2.18
relevant couple, III 2.14
income support, and, III 2.5–III 2.6
information, III 2.20–III 2.23
joint-claim jobseeker’s allowance, and
generally, III 2.6
legislative basis, III 1.552
legislative basis
appeals, III 1.555
general note, III 1.549
generally, III 1.550–III 1.551
joint-claim jobseeker’s allowance,
III 1.552
information, III 1.553
regulations, III 1.554
person in hardship, III 2.7–III 2.7.1
prescribed payment, III 2.3–III 2.3.1
prescribed period, III 2.4–III 2.4.1
Breach of regulations
statutory maternity pay,
IV 1.175–IV 1.176
statutory sick pay, IV 1.175–IV 1.17
Bronchitis
generally, I 1.10.129
pneumoconiosis, and, I 10.57
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
Bronchus carcinoma
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
Brucella organism
industrial diseases, I 10.88
Budgeting loan
generally, II 1.70–II 1.74
Building society accounts
income support, II 2.350
Building society dividends
savings and investment income, IV 1.830
Burial costs
funeral payments, and, II 5.77
Business assets
income support, II 2.389
Business entertainment and gifts
trading income, IV 1.801
Busitis
industrial diseases, I 10.88
Byssinosis
generally, I 1.377–I 1.382
prescribed occupation, I 10.127
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
special conditions, I 10.50–I 10.51
Calculation of earnings
disregards
care charges, I 3.33
child care charges, I 3.32
generally, I 3.30–I 3.31
employed earners, of
date of payment, I 3.16
disregards, I 3.30–I 3.33
generally, I 3.14–I 3.15
net earnings, I 3.21–I 3.23
relevant earnings, I 3.19–I 3.20
weekly sums, I 3.17–I 3.18
fractional sums, I 3.13
notional earnings
determination methods, I 3.12
generally, I 3.8–I 3.9
low earnings, I 3.11
no earnings, I 3.11
unascertainable earnings, I 3.10
rounding of fractions, I 3.13
self-employed earners, of
disregards, I 3.30–I 3.33
generally, I 3.24
national insurance contributions,
I 3.28
net profit, I 3.26–I 3.27
relevant earnings, I 3.25
tax, I 3.28
Cancer
industrial injuries, I 10.96
Capable of work, persons treated as
and see Incapacity for work
generally, I 1.457–I 1.459
misconduct resulting in incapacity,
I 8.132–I 8.136
Capable of work, persons treated as—cont.
unemployment benefit claimants, I 8.130—I 8.131
working person, I 8.116—I 8.120

Capacity for work
income support, II 2.527, II 2.555
jobseeker’s allowance, II 1.304, II 1.324

Capital (IS)
aggregation, II 2.195—II 2.204
calculation
bank accounts, II 2.350
beneficially-owned assets, II 2.344—II 2.347
building society accounts, II 2.350
charitable payments, II 2.356
children, belonging to, II 2.354—II 2.355.1
choices in action, II 2.349
foreign assets, II 2.371—II 2.372
generally, II 2.342—II 2.353
Quistclose principle, II 2.349—II 2.351
trust payments, II 2.351
UK assets, II 2.366—II 2.370
compensation for personal injuries, II 2.376
depprivation, II 2.377
disregards
child, capital of, II 2.354—II 2.355.1
generally, II 2.342—II 2.353
list, II 2.769—II 2.819
income treated as, II 2.356—II 2.365
jointly held, II 2.396—II 2.405
limits, II 2.340—II 2.341
loans, II 2.356
notional capital
diminishing rule, II 2.392—II 2.395
generally, II 2.373—II 2.391
tariff income, II 2.406—II 2.410
treated as income
children, II 2.338—II 2.339.1
generally, II 2.304—II 2.312
urgent cases, II 2.509—II 2.510

Capital (JSA)
aggregation, II 3.341—II 3.343
calculation,
foreign assets, II 3.425—II 3.424
generally, II 3.416—II 3.422
UK assets, II 3.423—II 3.424
child support, II 3.349, II 3.448—II 3.454
disregards
child, of, II 3.418—II 3.419
generally, II 3.416—II 3.417
list, II 3.629—II 3.633
generally, II 1.193—II 1.194,
II 3.414—II 3.437
income-based allowance,
II 1.195—II 1.197
income treated as, II 3.420—II 3.422
joint-claim couple, II 3.345—II 3.345
jointly held, II 3.433—II 3.435
limits, II 3.413—II 3.415

Capital (JSA)—cont.
notional capital
diminishing rule, II 3.431—II 3.432
generally, II 3.427—II 3.430
rounding of fractions, II 3.351
self-employment route, II 3.346—II 3.347
students, and, II 3.350
tariff income, II 3.436—II 3.437
treated as income
children, II 3.411—II 3.412
generally, II 3.404—II 3.406

Capital (SPC)
aggregation, II 1.373—II 1.374
disregarded sums, II 4.119—II 4.124
calculation, II 4.43
jointly held, II 4.87—II 4.88
meaning, II 1.393—II 1.395
notional sums, II 4.77—II 4.83
rounding, II 4.91
UK, in the, II 4.73—II 4.74
UK, outside, II 4.75—II 4.76

Capital expenditure
trading income, IV 1.797

Capital gains
generally, IV 2.123

Capital jointly held
income support, II 2.396—II 2.405
jobseekers’ allowance, II 3.344—II 3.345
state pension credit, II 4.87—II 4.88

Capital instalments
income support
children, II 2.338—II 2.339.1
generally, II 2.304—II 2.312
jobseeker’s allowance
children, II 3.411—II 3.412
generally, II 3.404—II 3.406

Capital limits
cold weather payments, II 5.14
funeral payments, II 5.72
income-related benefits, II 1.39—II 1.42
income support, II 3.410—II 3.411
jobseeker’s allowance
II 3.413—II 3.415
maternity payments, II 5.72

Capital receipts
trading income, IV 1.804

Capital rule
generally, IV 2.123

Capital treated as income
income support
children, II 2.338—II 2.339.1
generally, II 2.304—II 2.312
jobseeker’s allowance
children, II 3.411—II 3.412
generally, II 3.404—II 3.406

Car fuel
benefit treated as earnings, IV 1.574
calculation of cash equivalent, IV 1.574
nil cash equivalent, IV 1.576

Carcinoma
generally, I 10.127
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
special conditions, I 10.54—I 10.55
Cardiotoxicity
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21

Care charges
computation of earnings, and, I 3.33

Care, child in
child benefit
Regulations, I 9.21, I 9.25
statutory basis, I 1.584–I 1.586

Care, child leaving
eligible children
England, II 2.999
Wales, II 2.1003–II 2.1004
title II 2.1012
general note, II 1.419
local authorities' duties, II 1.420–II 1.422

Care, child receiving

Care component
and see Disability living allowance
age limits, I 1.221
“attention and supervision”, I 1.208
“attention in connection with bodily functions”, I 1.209–I 1.211
conditions
cooking test, I 1.213–I 1.214
day, I 1.215–I 1.216
introduction, I 1.206–I 1.208
lowest rate, I 1.212
night, I 1.217
cooking test, I 1.213–I 1.214
day conditions, I 1.215–I 1.216
defined phrases
"attention and supervision", I 1.208
"attention in connection with bodily functions", I 1.209–I 1.211
"for any period throughout which", I 1.206
"requires", I 1.208
"so severely disabled mentally or physically", I 1.207
"for any period throughout which", I 1.206
generally, I 1.204–I 1.223
hospital in-patients
exemption, I 4.43–I 4.44
generally, I 4.38–I 4.39
relevant persons, I 4.42, I 4.88
lowest rate conditions, I 1.212
medical expenses paid from public funds
exemption, I 4.46
generally, I 4.45
national insurance number, I 4.27
night conditions, I 1.217
pain, I 1.207
persons aged 65 or over
entitlement, I 4.30–I 4.31, I 4.68–I 4.81

Care component—cont.
persons aged 65 or over—cont.
generally, I 1.246–I 1.248
prescribed circumstance, I 4.47–I 4.48
private nursing home, persons in
exemption, I 4.43–I 4.44
generally, I 4.40–I 4.41
relevant persons, I 4.42, I 4.88
qualifying period
generally, I 1.218
regulations, I 4.34–I 4.35
rates
generally, I 1.219
regulations, I 4.32
renal failure, sufferers of, I 4.36–I 4.37
“requires”, I 1.208
“so severely disabled mentally or physically”, I 1.207
“terminally ill”, I 1.220

Care homes
income support, II 2.24
state pension credit, II 4.08

Careers Service
definition, I 9.2

Carer premium
income support, II 2.581, II 2.603
jobseeker's allowances
generally, II 3.559
joint-claim, II 3.570

Carers

Carer’s allowance
and see Non-contributory benefits
adjustment of
and see Adjustment of benefits
overlapping benefits, I 3.89
persons abroad, I 3.123
carers
generally, I 1.169
Regulations, I 4.94–I 4.97
Christmas bonus, and, I 1.434–I 1.436
credits, I 2.12–I 2.13
election of recipient, I 4.101
electronic communications, and
claims for benefit, III 2.59
payment of benefit, III 2.154
employment, persons in
generally, I 1.170
Regulations, I 4.102–I 4.104
entitlement
caring, I 1.169, I 4.94
election of recipient, I 4.101

Index

21
Carer’s allowance—cont.
entitlement—cont.
employment, persons in,
I 4.102–I 4.104
full-time education, persons in,
I 4.98–I 4.99
gainful employment, I 1.170,
I 4.102–I 4.104
generally, I 1.188–I 1.198
person aged 65 or over, I 4.108–I 4.111
prescribed persons, I 4.100
residence, I 4.105–I 4.107
severely disabled persons, I 4.93–I 4.94
full-time education, persons in,
I 4.98–I 4.99
increases for dependants, I 1.294–I 1.296
multiple claimants
election of recipient, I 4.101
national insurance number, I 4.92
overlapping benefits, I 3.89
persons abroad, I 3.123
person aged 65 or over
generally, I 4.110
men attaining 65 before October 1994,
I 4.111
treated as entitled, I 4.108
women attaining 65 before October
1994, I 4.109
persons residing together, I 3.139–I 3.141
prescribed persons, I 4.100
rate
generally, I 1.503
increases for dependants, I 1.504
severely disabled persons
carers, I 4.94–I 4.97
generally, I 4.93
social security income, IV 2.167
Caring responsibilities
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.62
Carpal tunnel syndrome
generally, I 10.114–I 10.115
presumption that due to nature of
employment, and, I 10.21
Carrying
descriptors for incapacity, I 8.189
Cash vouchers
application of provisions,
IV 1.547–IV 1.548
benefit treated as earnings, IV 1.551
disregard for money, goods or services
obtained, IV 1.558
meaning, IV 1.549
sickness-benefits related, IV 1.550
Casual employment
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.62
Cataract
industrial injuries, I 10.97
Category A retirement pensions—cont.
additional pension—cont.
effect of tax credits, I 1.124
generally, I 1.122–I 1.123
other cases, I 1.515
reduction, I 1.125
surplus earning factor, I 1.507–I 1.509
age addition
generally, I 1.264–I 1.265
rate, I 1.503
adult dependant’s addition
husband’s pension, I 1.278–I 1.280
person with care of children,
I 1.281–I 1.283
spouse, I 1.276–I 1.277
wife, I 1.274–I 1.275
claims for benefit
and see Claims for benefit
advance claim, III 2.105–III 2.106
generally, III 2.40–III 2.41
conditions
and see Contribution conditions
earnings factors, I 1.35
general note, I 1.515
generally, I 1.34
miscellaneous provisions, I 1.484
deferral, I 6.3–I 6.4
earnings factors
conditions, and, I 1.33
deemed, I 1.121
generally, I 1.118–I 1.120
gender recognition, and,
III 1.602–III 1.603
generally, I 1.118–I 1.120
home responsibilities protection,
I 2.38–I 2.39
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
imprisonment, III 2.556–III 2.557
incapacity addition, I 1.128–I 1.130
increases for dependants
adults, I 1.271–I 1.284
child, I 1.266–I 1.270
husband, I 1.278–I 1.280
person with care of children,
I 1.281–I 1.283
spouse, I 1.276–I 1.277
wife, I 1.274–I 1.275
increase where entitlement is deferred
generally, I 1.152–I 1.154
miscellaneous provisions,
I 1.516–I 1.526
increase where entitlement to shared
additional pension is deferred
generally, I 1.158
miscellaneous provisions,
I 1.527–I 1.531
persons residing together, I 3.139–I 3.141
rate
age addition, I 1.503
increases for dependants, I 1.504
spouse’s contributions, I 1.131–I 1.132
supplemental provisions, I 1.149–I 1.151
widow’s pension, I 6.76–I 6.77
Category B retirement pensions
and see Contributory benefits
age addition
   generally, I.1.264–I.1.265
   rate, I.1.503
bereavement allowance, I.1.137
claims for benefit
   and see Claims for benefit
   advance claim, III.2.105–III.2.106
generally, III.2.40–III.2.41
conditions
   and see Contribution conditions
   earnings factors, I.1.35
generally, I.1.34
miscellaneous provisions, I.1.484
date of commencement, I.1.138
deferral, I.6.3–I.6.4
gender recognition, and,
   III.1.604–III.1.605
home responsibilities protection,
   I.2.38–I.2.39
hospital in-patients, I.3.69–I.3.70
imprisonment, III.2.556–III.2.557
ingcreases for dependants
   child, I.1.266–I.1.270
increase where entitlement is deferred
   generally, I.1.152–I.1.154
miscellaneous provisions,
   I.1.516–I.1.526
increase where entitlement to shared
   additional pension is deferred
   generally, I.1.158
miscellaneous provisions,
   I.1.527–I.1.531
married people, I.1.133–I.1.134,
   I.1.144–I.1.145
rate
age addition, I.1.503
generally, I.1.501
increases for dependants, I.1.504
supplemental provisions, I.1.149–I.1.151
surviving spouse, I.1.146–I.1.148
widowed parents’ allowance, I.1.137
widowers, I.1.135–I.1.136,
   I.1.141–I.1.143

Category C retirement pensions
and see Non-contributory benefits
age addition
   generally, I.1.264–I.1.265
   rate, I.1.503
bereavement allowance, I.1.137
claims for benefit
   and see Claims for benefit
   advance claim, III.2.105–III.2.106
generally, III.2.40–III.2.41
gender recognition, and,
   III.1.609–III.1.610
hospital in-patients, I.3.69–I.3.70
imprisonment, III.2.556–III.2.557
ingcreases for dependants
   adults, I.1.271–I.1.284
   child, I.1.266–I.1.270
   person with care of children,
   I.1.281–I.1.283
   spouse, I.1.276–I.1.277
   wife, I.1.274–I.1.275
persons residing together, I.3.139–I.3.141
rate
age addition, I.1.503
generally, I.1.501
increases for dependants, I.1.504
widow’s pension
   divorced woman of man over 65 in
   1948, for, I.6.84–I.6.85
   entitlement conditions, I.6.78–I.6.79
   widow of man over 65 in 1948, for,
   I.6.82–I.6.83

Category D retirement pensions
and see Non-contributory benefits
age addition
   generally, I.1.264–I.1.265
   rate, I.1.503
claims for benefit
   and see Claims for benefit
   advance claim, III.2.105–III.2.106
generally, III.2.40–III.2.41
hospital in-patients, I.3.69–I.3.70
imprisonment, III.2.556–III.2.557
rate
age addition, I.1.503
generally, I.1.501
increases for dependants, I.1.504
widow’s pension
   divorced woman of man over 65 in
   1948, for, I.6.84–I.6.85
   entitlement conditions, I.6.78–I.6.79
   widow of man over 65 in 1948, for,
   I.6.82–I.6.83

Causation
   overpayment of benefits, III.1.97

Cellulitis
   industrial diseases, I.10.88

Central nervous system toxicity
   presumption that due to nature of
   employment, and, I.10.21

Cerebellar degeneration
   presumption that due to nature of
   employment, and, I.10.21

Certificate of recoverable benefits
   appeals to Commissioners,
   III.1.285–III.1.287
   appeals to tribunal
   generally, III.1.275–III.1.279,
   III.2.424
   reference of questions,
   III.1.280–III.1.284
   supplementary, III.1.288–III.1.289

Index
Certificate of recoverable benefits—cont.
applications
  generally, III 1.259–III 1.261
  regulations, III 2.763
contents, III 1.262–III 1.263
review
  generally, III 1.271–III 1.274
  regulations, III 2.387–III 2.388
  supplementary, III 1.288–III 1.289

Change of circumstances
advance, in, IV 2.339
amendment, IV 2.332
childcare element (WTC),
  IV 2.84–IV 2.85
civil partnerships, IV 2.278
council tax benefit, III 2.689
date of, IV 2.333–IV 2.338
decrease of rate, and,
  IV 2.328–IV 2.329
definitions, IV 2.226
discretionary, IV 1.301
evidence of birth or adoption, IV 2.344
failure to report, IV 1.303
generally, IV 1.296–IV 1.297
housing benefit, and, III 2.689
increase of maximum rate, and,
  IV 2.326–IV 2.327
jobseeker's allowance, and, III 2.688
mandatory, IV 1.299
method, IV 2.330
notification requirement, III 2.687
other benefits, and, III 2.690
person acting on behalf of another, by,
  IV 2.340–IV 2.343
reduced earnings allowance,
  I 10.160–10.161
relevant changes, IV 1.298
relevant person, IV 2.331
supercession of decisions, and,
  III 2.385–III 2.386

Change of employer
statutory maternity pay, IV 4.29

Changes over summer vacation
income support, II 2.486–II 2.487
jobseekers’ allowance, II 3.473

Channel Islands
persons abroad, and, I 3.126

Charge to income tax—cont.
employment income—cont.
introductory provision,
  IV 1.525–IV 1.526
nature, IV 1.530–IV 1.532
office-holders, IV 1.529
operation, IV 1.533–IV 1.537
taxable benefits, IV 1.540–IV 1.568
fractions of pound, IV 1.56
general note
ICTA 1988, under, IV 1.43
ITEPA 2003, under, IV 1.520
general rule
ICTA 1988, under, IV 1.42
ITEPA 2003, under, IV 1.523
government departments, and, IV 1.52
income of spouses, IV 1.45–IV 1.47
introduction, IV 1.41
miscellaneous income
  and see Miscellaneous income
income not otherwise charged,
  IV 1.850
settlements, IV 1.845–IV 1.849
pension income
  and see Pension income
amount charged, IV 1.589
general note, IV 1.587
general rules, IV 1.591–IV 1.595
introductory provision, IV 1.586
nature of charge, IV 1.588
person liable to tax, IV 1.590
social security pensions,
  IV 1.596–IV 1.599
property income
  and see Property income
generally, IV 1.817
income charged, IV 1.819
person liable, IV 1.820
territorial scope, IV 1.818
public offices, and, IV 1.52
residence of individuals
  Commonwealth citizens,
    IV 1.48–IV 1.49
person temporarily abroad,
    IV 1.48–IV 1.49
person temporarily resident in UK,
    IV 1.51
person working abroad, IV 1.50
savings and investments income
  and see Savings and investments income
dividends from non-resident UK
  companies, IV 1.835
dividends from UK resident companies,
  IV 1.832
interest, IV 1.827
purchased life annuity payments,
  IV 1.838
Schedule E (offices and employment emoluments)
  and see Employment income
  and see Pension income
income
  and see Social security income
  and see Employment income
  and see Pension income
general note, IV 1.520
Index

Charge to income tax—cont.
social security income
and see Social security income
amount charged, IV 1.600.6
definitions, IV 1.622
exempt benefits, IV 1.600.15–IV 1.614
foreign benefits, IV 1.618–IV 1.621
general note, IV 1.600.1
introductory provision, IV 1.600
nature of charge,
IV 1.600.2–IV 1.600.3
person liable to tax, IV 1.600.7
taxable benefits,
IV 1.600.8–IV 1.600.14
wholly exempt benefits,
IV 1.615–IV 1.617
spouses' income, IV 1.45–IV 1.47
trading income
and see Trading income
generally, IV 1.782
income charged, IV 1.784
person liable, IV 1.785
territorial scope, IV 1.783
yearly assessment, IV 1.44
Charges on benefit
generally, III 1.220–III 1.222
Charitable payments
income support, II 2.207, II 2.356
jobseeker's allowances,
II 3.420–II 3.422
Charitable work
remunerative work, IV 2.45
Charity workers
income support, II 2.81–II 2.84
Chemical agents, conditions due to
introduction, I 10.92–I 10.95
list, I 10.87
prescribed occupations, I 10.126
Cheque vouchers
meaning, IV 1.553
Child
childcare element (WTC),
2IV 2.80–2IV 2.81
meaning, I 1.415, II 1.56
Child benefit
abandonment, I 9.55–I 9.57
administration and adjudication
arrangements, III 2.878–III 2.880
appeals, III 2.920–III 2.943
claims and payments,
III 2.817–III 2.844
decisions, III 2.888–III 2.915
electronic communications,
III 2.861–III 2.872
overpayments, III 2.849–III 2.856
suspension, III 2.916–III 2.919
termination, III 2.918
administrative arrangements
definitions, III 2.877
legislative, III 1.579
provision of information,
III 2.878–III 2.879
recording, etc. of claims, III 2.880
Child benefit—cont.
adoption, child subject to
Regulations, I 9.21
statutory basis, I 1.584–I 1.586
advanced education, child in, I 9.4–I 9.5
allocation of contributions, I 9.5
alteration of rates of benefit,
III 1.180–III 1.184
appeals
death of party, and,
III 2.942–III 2.943
decisions, against, III 2.926–III 2.927
decisions against which no appeal lies,
and, III 2.924–III 2.925,
III 2.954–III 2.964
discontinuance, III 2.940–III 2.941
general right, III 2.922–III 2.923
interests of justice, in,
III 2.935–III 2.937
issues arising on appeal in other cases,
and, III 2.921
late appeals, III 2.932–III 2.937
procedure, III 2.938–III 2.939
revised decisions, against,
III 2.928–III 2.929
time limits, III 2.930–III 2.931
apprentices, I 1.584–I 1.586
care, child in
Regulations, I 9.21, I 9.25
statutory basis, I 1.584–I 1.586
“child”, I 1.415
child treated as being in GB, I 9.28
child treated as being in NI, I 9.34
civil partnership
Regulations, I 9.18
statutory basis, I 1.584–I 1.586
claims for benefit
and see Claims for benefit
advance claims, III 2.826
amendment, III 2.822
application, III 2.817
defective applications, III 2.824
duration, III 2.829
effective date of change of rate,
III 2.828
electronic, III 2.60
evidence, III 2.820–III 2.821
generally, III 1.67–III 1.69
holding, III 2.880
information, III 2.820–III 2.821
payability, III 2.827
recording, III 2.880
third parties, and, III 2.843
time limits, III 2.818–III 2.819
verification, III 2.880
withdrawal, III 2.823
continuation of entitlement, I 9.6
Crown servants posted overseas,
I 9.39–I 9.41
days of absence, I 9.4
death of child, after
Regulations, I 9.27
statutory basis, I 1.427
Child benefit—cont.
decisions
definitions, III 2.883
electronic communications,
III 2.887
issues arising on appeal in other cases,
and, III 2.920
no appeal lies, against which,
III 2.954–III 2.964
revision, III 2.888–III 2.903
service of notices, III 2.884–III 2.886
 superseding, III 2.904–III 2.915
suspension of award,
III 2.916–III 2.919
termination of award, III 2.918
definitions, I 1.431–I 1.433
detention, child in
statutory basis, I 1.584–I 1.586
duplicate payments, I 9.50
education and training condition,
I 9.4–I 9.5
election, I 9.19
electronic communications, use of
claims for benefit, III 2.60
generally, I 9.51, III 2.815, III 2.887
miscellaneous provisions,
III 2.861–III 2.872
payment of benefit, III 2.155
employed trainees, I 1.584–I 1.586
entitlement
child, I 1.415
death of child, after, I 1.427
exclusions, I 1.423–I 1.424
generally, I 1.412–I 1.414
person responsible for child, I 1.416–I 1.422
persons subject to immigration control,
I 1.430
presence in GB, I 1.428–I 1.429
priority, I 1.423–I 1.424
qualifying young person, I 1.415
exclusions
apprentices, I 1.584–I 1.586
care, child in, I 1.584–I 1.586
detention, child in, I 1.584–I 1.586
employed trainees, I 1.584–I 1.586
generally, I 1.423–I 1.424
imprisoned child, I 1.584–I 1.586
married child, I 1.584–I 1.586
Regulations, I 9.16–I 9.26
severely disabled child,
I 1.584–I 1.586
tax exempt persons, I 1.584–I 1.586
extension period, I 9.7
full-time education, child in
generally, I 9.4–I 9.5
statutory basis, I 1.584–I 1.586
imprisoned child
Regulations, I 9.24
statutory basis, I 1.584–I 1.586
income support, child receiving, I 9.12
Child benefit—cont.
increases for dependants, and
persons entitled treated as not entitled,
I 3.47–I 3.48
persons not entitled treated as entitled,
I 3.45–I 3.46
interruptions, I 9.8–I 9.9
jobseeker’s allowance, child receiving,
I 9.12
legislative basis
administrative arrangements, III 1.579
functions of Board, III 1.574
transfer of functions,
III 1.568–III 1.571
transitional provisions,
III 1.575–III 1.577
living with partner as spouse,
I 9.16–I 9.17
married child
Regulations, I 19.18
statutory basis, I 1.584–I 1.586
national insurance number, I 9.49,
III 2.816
overlapping benefit, III 1.128–III 1.129
overpayment of benefit, recovery of
calculation, III 2.851
direct credit transfer, by, III 2.849
generally, III 1.107
interim payments, III 2.855–III 2.856
offsetting, III 2.852–III 2.854
prescribed payments,
III 2.702–III 2.705
parent’s absence, I 9.55–I 9.57
payment of benefit
date of entitlement, III 2.827
direct credit transfers, III 2.831
effective date of change of rate,
III 2.828
election for weekly payment,
III 2.833–III 2.835
electronic, III 2.155
extinguishment of right, III 2.840
fractional amounts, III 2.838
information, III 2.837
interim payment, III 2.836
method, III 2.830
person under 18 years, III 2.839
third parties, and, III 2.844
time, III 2.832
person responsible for child, I 9.13–I 9.15
person temporarily absent
from GB, I 9.32–I 9.33
from NI, I 9.37
person treated as not being resident
in GB, I 9.30–I 9.31
in NI, I 9.36
persons abroad, and, I 9.55–I 9.57
persons exempt from tax, I 1.584–I 1.586
persons subject to immigration control,
I 1.430
polygamous marriages, I 9.45–I 9.46
prescribed conditions
continuation of entitlement, I 9.6
Child benefit—cont.
prescribed conditions—cont.
education and training condition,
I 9.4–I 9.5
extension period, I 9.7
interruptions, I 9.8–I 9.9
introduction, I 9.3
terminal dates, I 9.10–I 9.11
presence in GB, I 1.428–I 1.429
priority
generally, I 1.423–I 1.424
miscellaneous provisions,
I 1.587–I 1.589
Regulations, I 9.20
provision of information
by authorities, III 2.879
to authorities, III 2.878
qualifying young person
continuation of entitlement, I 9.6
definition, I 1.415
education and training condition,
I 9.4–I 9.5
extension period, I 9.7
interruptions, I 9.8–I 9.9
introduction, I 9.3
person responsible for child,
I 9.13–I 9.15
prescribed conditions, I 9.3–I 9.12
terminal dates, I 9.10–I 9.11
rate
generally, I 1.425–I 1.426
lone parents, I 9.70–I 9.71
weekly rates, I 9.64
residence
child treated as being in GB, I 9.28
child treated as being in NI, I 9.34
Crown servants posted overseas,
I 9.39–I 9.41
overlap of entitlement, I 9.38
parent’s absence, I 9.55–I 9.57
person temporarily absent from GB,
I 9.32–I 9.33
person temporarily absent from NI,
I 9.37
person treated as not being in GB,
I 9.30–I 9.31
person treated as not being in NI,
I 9.36
transitional provisions, I 9.42
residential accommodation, child in,
I 9.3
residing together, persons treated as,
I 9.43–I 9.44
revision of appealed decisions
appeal, against which an,
III 2.894–III 2.895
application, on, III 2.888–III 2.893
award of other benefit, after,
III 2.900–III 2.901
Board, by, III 2.888–III 2.893
effective date, III 2.902–III 2.903
error, arising from, III 2.898–III 2.899
interaction with superseding,
III 2.910–III 2.911
Child benefit—cont.
revision of appealed decisions—cont.
no appeal lies, against which,
III 2.896–III 2.897
revision of decisions by Board
generally, III 2.888–III 2.890
late applications, III 2.890
procedure, III 2.891–III 2.893
revision of decisions on application
generally, III 2.888–III 2.890
late applications, III 2.890
procedure, III 2.891–III 2.893
severely disabled child, I 1.584–I 1.586
social security income, IV 2.165
superseding decisions
effective date, III 2.912–III 2.915
interaction with revision,
III 2.910–III 2.911
procedure, III 2.907–III 2.909
relevant cases and circumstances,
III 2.904–III 2.906
suspension
generally, III 2.916
provision of information, III 2.917
subsequent payment, III 2.919
tax exempt persons, I 1.584–I 1.586
temporary absence
from GB, I 9.32–I 9.33
from NI, I 9.37
generally, I 9.55–I 9.57
terminal dates, I 9.10–I 9.11
termination, III 2.918
third parties, and
appointment, III 2.842
claims on behalf of deceased, III 2.843
persons who may act, III 2.841
receipt by partner, III 2.848
receipt on behalf of another, III 2.847
receipt on behalf of deceased,
III 2.844–III 2.846
training scheme, child in, I 9.4–I 9.5
transfer of functions
Board, to, III 1.570–III 1.571
transitional provisions,
III 1.575–III 1.577
Treasury, to, III 1.568–III 1.569
unmarried couples, I 9.43–I 9.44
voluntary organisations, I 9.47–I 9.48
widowed mother’s allowance,
I 6.90–I 6.91
widowed parent’s allowance, I 6.92
Child Benefit and Guardian’s Allowance
(Administration) Regulations
2003
arrangement of, III 2.811–III 2.812
citation, III 2.813
commencement, III 2.813
definitions, III 2.814
effect, III 2.813
general provisions
claims and awards, III 2.817–III 2.829
electronic communications, III 2.815
national insurance number, III 2.816
Child Benefit and Guardian’s Allowance (Administration) Regulations 2003—cont.
general provisions—cont.
overpayments, III 2.849–III 2.856
payments, III 2.830–III 2.840
third parties, III 2.841–III 2.848
revocations
generally, III 2.857
schedule, III 2.873–III 2.874
schedules
electronic communications,
III 2.861–III 2.872
powers exercised, III 2.859–III 2.860
revocations, III 2.873–III 2.874
transitional provisions, III 2.858

Child Benefit and Guardian’s Allowance (Administrative Arrangements) Regulations 2003
arrangement of, III 2.875
citation, III 2.876
commencement, III 2.876
definitions, III 2.877
general provisions, III 2.878–III 2.880

Child Benefit and Guardian’s Allowance (Decisions and Appeals) Regulations 2003
arrangement of, III 2.881
citation, III 2.882
commencement, III 2.882
definitions, III 2.883
effect, III 2.882
general provisions
appeals, III 2.922–III 2.943
electronic communications, III 2.887
other matters, III 2.920–III 2.921
revision of decisions, III 2.888–III 2.903
service of notices, III 2.884–III 2.886
superseding decisions,
III 2.904–III 2.915
suspension, III 2.916–III 2.919
termination, III 2.918
revocations, III 2.944
schedules
appeals, III 2.954–III 2.964
powers exercised, III 2.948–III 2.953
transitional provisions, III 2.945

Child Benefit (General) Regulations 2006
arrangement of Regulations, I 9.1
citation, I 9.2
commencement, I 9.2
definitions, I 9.2
general provisions, I 9.3–I 9.52

Child Benefit (Fixing, etc., of Rates) Regulations 2006
arrangement of Regulations, I 9.62
citation, I 9.63
commencement, I 9.63
definitions, I 9.63
general note, I 9.67
general provisions, I 9.64
saving, I 9.65

Child Benefit (Residence and Persons Abroad) Regulations 1976
arrangement of Regulations, I 9.53
general provisions, I 9.55–I 9.57

Child care charges
computation of earnings, and, I 3.32

Childcare element (WTC)
calculation of childcare charges,
IV 2.82–IV 2.83
change of circumstances, IV 2.84–IV 2.85
“child”, IV 2.80–IV 2.81
“childcare”, IV 2.80–IV 2.81
generally, IV 2.77–IV 2.79
incapacitation, IV 2.79
payment by HMRC, and,
IV 2.356–IV 2.357
qualifying young persons, IV 2.81
“relevant childcare charges”,
IV 2.80–IV 2.81
statutory provision, IV 1.325–IV 1.326

Child dependants, benefits for
adjustment of
overlapping benefits, I 3.83–I 3.84
increases for
and see below
statutory provisions, I 1.266–I 1.270

Child dependants, increases for
general, I 1.269–I 1.270

Child leaving care
eligible children
England, II 2.999
Wales, II 2.1003–II 2.1004
entitlement, II 2.1008–II 2.1012
general note, II 1.419
local authorities’ duties,
II 1.420–II 1.422
Regulations
England, II 2.997–II 2.1000
general, II 2.1007–II 2.1012
Scotland, II 2.1013–II 2.1014
Wales, II 2.1001–II 2.1006
relevant children
England, II 2.1000
Wales, II 2.1005–II 2.1006

Child maintenance
disregarded income, IV 2.196

Child maintenance bonus
to be replaced by Child maintenance premium

Index
Index

Child maintenance bonus—cont.
amount payable
estimates, II 2.979–II 2.980
generally, II 2.977–II 2.978
capital, as, II 2.991–II 2.992
claims procedure
further provisions, II 2.988
generally, II 2.986–II 2.987
couples, II 2.985
death of carer, II 2.981–II 2.982
duration, II 2.975–II 2.976
entitlement, II 2.973–II 2.974
estimates, II 2.979–II 2.980
general note, II 2.966–II 2.969
generally, II 1.456–II 1.458
payment
death, on, II 2.990
generally, II 2.989
Regulations
application of, II 2.972
arrangement of, II 2.965
citation, II 2.970
commencement, II 2.970
definitions, II 2.970–II 2.971
general note, II 2.966–II 2.969
general provisions, II 2.973–II 2.992
retirement of carer, II 2.983–II 2.984
revocation provisions, II 2.993–II 2.996
social security income
income support, IV 1.602
jobseeker’s allowance, IV 1.607
transitional provisions, II 2.969
Child maintenance premium
formerly Child maintenance bonus
background, II 2.966
transition provisions, II 2.993–II 2.996
Child minding
income support, and
generally, II 2.525, II 2.553
remunerative work, II 2.81–II 2.84
Child Support Act 1991
arrangement of sections, II 1.437
general note, II 1.438–II 1.439
general provisions, II 1.440–II 1.451
schedule, II 1.452–II 1.454
Child Support Act 1995
arrangement of sections, II 1.455
general provisions, II 1.456–II 1.458
Child Support Appeals Tribunal
decisions
interpretation of, III 2.449–III 2.450
search, III 2.449–III 2.450
treatment, III 2.450–II 1.457
Child Support Appeals Tribunal—cont.
medical examination—cont.
regulations, III 2.455–III 2.456
oral hearings
adjudgment, III 2.477–III 2.478
choice of, III 2.451–III 2.452
directions, III 2.451–III 2.452
expert assistance, III 2.475–III 2.476
physical examinations,
III 2.479–III 2.480
postponement, III 2.477–III 2.478
procedure, III 2.467–III 2.474
record of proceedings,
III 2.487–III 2.488
procedure
applications, III 2.437–III 2.438
determination, III 2.447–III 2.448
generally, III 1.402–III 1.411
medical examination,
III 2.455–III 2.458
oral hearings, III 2.451–III 2.452
withdrawal, III 2.453–III 2.454
witness summons, III 2.459–III 2.460
striking out
generally, III 2.463–III 2.464
misconceived applications, III 2.464
reinstatement, III 2.465
withdrawal, III 2.453–III 2.454
witness summons, III 2.459–III 2.460
Child support maintenance
absent parent in receipt of benefits, and,
II 1.444–II 1.447
calculation, II 1.452–II 1.454
deductions from benefit
generally, III 2.160–III 2.161
miscellaneous provisions,
III 2.237–II 2.245
demed application against absent parent
failure to comply, II 1.448–II 1.451
generally, II 1.440–II 1.443
introduction, II 1.438
reduced benefit decisions,
II 1.448–II 1.451
definition
income support, II 2.434
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.368
income support
calculation, II 2.437–II 2.439
date on which treated as paid,
II 2.440–II 2.442
definitions, II 2.434–II 2.434
disregards, II 2.443–II 2.444
generally, II 2.209–II 2.210
treatment, II 2.435–II 2.436
introduction, II 1.438–II 1.439
jobseeker’s allowance
calculation, II 3.451–II 3.452
date on which treated as paid,
II 3.453–II 3.454
definitions, II 3.448
disregards, II 3.450
generally, II 3.349
treatment, II 3.449
Index

Child tax credit (CTC)—cont.
evidence of birth or adoption, IV 2.344
failure to comply with requirements,
IV 1.362–IV 1.363
failure to make correct payments,
IV 1.364–IV 1.365
forwarding of claims, IV 2.386
fraud, and
generally, IV 1.368–IV 1.369
powers relating to documents,
IV 1.370–IV 1.371
functions of Commissioners,
IV 1.282–IV 1.283
holding of claims, IV 2.386
inalienability, and, IV 1.391–IV 1.392
income support, II 2.20
income test
and see Income test
calculation, IV 2.135–IV 2.140
definitions, IV 2.133–IV 2.134
disregarded sums, IV 2.195–IV 2.202
employment income,
IV 2.141–IV 2.150
foreign income, IV 2.181–IV 2.182
general note, IV 2.121–IV 2.131
investment income, IV 2.175–IV 2.178
miscellaneous income,
IV 2.193–IV 2.194
notional income, IV 2.183–IV 2.192
pension income, IV 2.151–IV 2.157
property income, IV 2.179–IV 2.180
social security income,
IV 2.164–IV 2.170
statutory provision, IV 1.304–IV 1.310
income thresholds, and,
IV 2.237–IV 2.239
incorrect statements, etc.,
IV 1.359–IV 1.361
interest
definitions, IV 2.515
general note, IV 2.514
overpayments, on, IV 2.516
prescribed rate, IV 2.517
statutory provision, IV 1.372–IV 1.373
student income, IV 2.171–IV 2.174
trading income, IV 2.158–IV 2.163
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32
maximum rate
generally, IV 2.230–IV 2.231
statutory provision,
IV 1.314–IV 1.316
means-testing, and, IV 2.121
Northern Ireland, IV 1.430–IV 1.431
notices by Board, IV 1.393–IV 1.394
notices to provide information, and
care provider, to, IV 2.346
dates to be specified, IV 2.347
definitions, IV 2.293
electronic communications,
IV 2.294–IV 2.295
employers, to, IV 2.345
s.17 TCA 2002, under,
IV 2.348–IV 2.351
Child tax credit (CTC)—cont.
nomination of change of circumstances,
and
advance, in, IV 2.339
amendment, IV 2.332
automatic, IV 1.302
civil partnerships, IV 2.278
date of, IV 2.333–IV 2.338
decrease of rate, and,
IV 2.328–IV 2.329
definitions, IV 2.226
discretionary, IV 1.301
evidence of birth or adoption, IV 2.344
failure to report, IV 1.303
generally, IV 1.296–IV 1.297
increase of maximum rate, and,
IV 2.326–IV 2.327
mandatory, IV 1.299
method, IV 2.330
person acting on behalf of another, by,
IV 2.340–IV 2.343
relevant changes, IV 1.298
relevant person, IV 2.331
official errors
definitions, IV 2.581–IV 2.582
general note, IV 2.584
generally, IV 2.583
overpayment
Code of Practice, IV 7.19–IV 7.37
generally, IV 1.354.1–IV 1.354.2
recovery, IV 1.355–IV 1.356, IV 2.375
payment
employees’ rights, IV 1.353–IV 1.354
generally, IV 1.351–IV 1.352
payment by HMRC
amount, IV 2.373–IV 2.374
bank account requirement,
IV 2.378–IV 2.379
definitions, IV 2.355
general note, IV 2.353
joint claims, for, IV 2.356–IV 2.361
method, IV 2.376–IV 2.377
person acting on behalf of another, for,
IV 2.362–IV 2.363
postponement, IV 2.371–IV 2.372
recovery of overpayment, IV 2.375
renewal claims, IV 2.364–IV 2.365
single payments, IV 2.369–IV 2.370
timing, IV 2.366–IV 2.368
penalties
determination, IV 1.436
failure to comply with requirements,
IV 1.362–IV 1.363
failure to make correct payments,
IV 1.364–IV 1.365
generally, IV 1.441–IV 1.444
Guidance, IV 7.1–IV 7.18
incorrect statements, etc.,
IV 1.359–IV 1.361
mitigation, IV 1.438
proceedings before Commissioners,
IV 1.437
recovery, IV 1.440

31
Index

Child tax credit (CTC)—cont.
penalties—cont.
supplementary, IV 1.366–IV 1.367
time limits, IV 1.439
period of award, IV 1.294–IV 1.295
persons subject to immigration control
definitions, IV 2.545
exclusion from entitlement,
IV 2.546–IV 2.555
general note, IV 2.552
modifications of Act,
IV 2.556–IV 2.557
statutory provision, IV 1.385–IV 1.386
transitional relief, IV 2.558–IV 2.559
polygamous marriages
definitions, IV 2.593–IV 2.594
general note, IV 2.591
modification of Regulations,
IV 2.596–IV 2.602
modification of TCA 2002, IV 2.595
statutory provision, IV 1.387–IV 1.388
provision of information
authorities, by, IV 2.385
authorities, to, IV 2.384
functions relating to employment,
IV 2.610, IV 2.622
functions relating to health,
IV 2.587–IV 2.589, IV 2.606,
IV 2.620
functions relating to training, IV 2.610,
IV 2.622
qualifying young person
definition, IV 2.205
maximum age, IV 2.226–IV 2.227
rate, IV 1.327–IV 1.328
recording of claims, IV 2.386
recovery of overpayment
generally, IV 1.355–IV 1.358
use of information, IV 1.417–IV 1.418
verification of claims, IV 2.386
Child Tax Credit Regulations 2002
arrangement of Regulations, IV 2.203
citation, IV 2.204
commencement, IV 2.204
definitions, IV 2.205–IV 2.206
effect, IV 2.204
general provisions, IV 2.207–IV 2.233
modifications to, IV 2.596
Child trust fund appeals
adjournment, IV 6.102–IV 6.103
administration of oaths, IV 6.92–IV 6.93
appeal tribunals
Clerk, IV 6.85
composition, IV 6.84
constitution, IV 1.190–IV 1.191
decisions, IV 6.104–IV 6.105
panel for appointment,
IV 1.188–IV 1.189
President, IV 1.186–IV 1.187
appeal tribunals, to
generally, IV 1.192–IV 1.194
redetermination, IV 1.195–IV 1.196
supplementary provisions,
IV 1.216–IV 1.219
appealable decisions, IV 1.712–IV 1.713
application for leave to appeal to appellate
court, IV 6.163–IV 6.164
application for leave to appeal to
Commissioner
determination, IV 6.132
general regulations, under,
IV 6.116–IV 6.117
generally, IV 6.128–IV 6.129
notice, IV 6.130–IV 6.131
withdrawal, IV 6.153–IV 6.154
assessment of tax returns, and,
IV 1.28–IV 1.29
choice of hearing, IV 6.88–IV 6.89
Clerk to appeal tribunals, IV 6.85
Commissioner, to
application for leave to appeal,
IV 6.116–IV 6.117
decisions, IV 6.156–IV 6.162
delegation of functions, IV 6.123
general powers, IV 6.121
statutory provisions, IV 1.197–IV 1.203
transfer of proceedings, IV 6.122
confidentiality, IV 6.94–IV 6.95
consideration, IV 6.86–IV 6.87
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>correction of errors</td>
<td>late appeals, IV 6.80–IV 6.81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Commissioner, by, IV 6.158–IV 6.159</td>
<td>medical evidence</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>generally, IV 6.110–IV 6.111</td>
<td>non-disclosure, IV 6.146–IV 6.147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>service by electronic mail, IV 6.115</td>
<td>notice of appeal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>statutory provision, IV 1.208</td>
<td>acknowledgment, IV 6.137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>supplementary provisions, IV 6.114</td>
<td>disputes concerning, IV 6.78–IV 6.79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Court of Appeal, to</td>
<td>generally, IV 6.133–IV 6.134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>application for leave to appeal, IV 6.163–IV 6.164</td>
<td>notification, IV 6.137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>statutory provision, IV 1.204–IV 1.205</td>
<td>prescribed form, IV 6.62–IV 6.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>death of party, IV 6.82–IV 6.83</td>
<td>service, IV 6.76–IV 6.77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>decisions of appeal tribunals</td>
<td>signature, IV 6.62–IV 6.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>generally, IV 6.104–IV 6.105</td>
<td>statutory provision, IV 1.714</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>service by electronic mail, IV 6.115</td>
<td>time limits, IV 6.135–IV 6.136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>decisions of Commissioner</td>
<td>oaths, IV 6.92–IV 6.93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>correction of errors, IV 6.158–IV 6.159</td>
<td>observations</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>supplementary provisions, IV 6.162</td>
<td>respondent, by, IV 6.140–IV 6.141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>definitions</td>
<td>oral hearings, IV 6.98–IV 6.99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>general, IV 1.214–IV 1.215</td>
<td>penalties, and, IV 1.710–IV 1.714</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>general regulations, IV 6.74–IV 6.75</td>
<td>point of law, on, IV 1.204–IV 1.205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Part II, for, IV 1.209</td>
<td>postponement, IV 6.102–IV 6.103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>procedure regulations, IV 6.120</td>
<td>procedure</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>delegation of functions to authorised officers, IV 6.123</td>
<td>generally, IV 1.206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>determination, IV 6.86–IV 6.87</td>
<td>regulations, IV 1.226</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>directions, IV 6.144–IV 6.145</td>
<td>procedure regulations</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>error correction</td>
<td>arrangement, IV 6.118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Commissioner, by, IV 6.158–IV 6.159</td>
<td>citation, IV 6.119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>generally, IV 6.110–IV 6.111</td>
<td>commencement, IV 6.119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>service by electronic mail, IV 6.115</td>
<td>definitions, IV 6.120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>statutory provision, IV 1.208</td>
<td>duration, IV 6.119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>supplementary provisions, IV 6.114</td>
<td>general provisions, IV 6.121–IV 6.164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>exercise of right</td>
<td>record of proceedings</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>exercise of right, IV 1.237–IV 1.242</td>
<td>generally, IV 6.108–IV 6.109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>generally, IV 1.235–IV 1.236,</td>
<td>service by electronic mail, IV 6.115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IV 1.714–IV 1.714 IV 5.3</td>
<td>Regulations</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>regulations, IV 1.243–IV 1.244</td>
<td>general, IV 6.73–IV 6.117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>expert assistance, IV 6.100–IV 6.101</td>
<td>jurisdiction, IV 6.65–IV 6.72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>finality of decisions, IV 1.207</td>
<td>notice of appeal, IV 6.59–IV 6.64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>funding of legal services,</td>
<td>procedure, IV 6.118–IV 6.164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IV 6.125–IV 6.126</td>
<td>reinstatement, IV 6.97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>further particulars, IV 6.144–IV 6.145</td>
<td>representation, IV 6.138–IV 6.139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>General Commissioners, IV 6.65–IV 6.68</td>
<td>requests for hearings, IV 6.148–IV 6.149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>general regulations</td>
<td>respondent’s observations,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>citation, IV 6.74</td>
<td>IV 6.140–IV 6.141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>commencement, IV 6.74</td>
<td>service of notices or documents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>definitions, IV 6.74–IV 6.75</td>
<td>electronic mail, by, IV 6.115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>duration, IV 6.74</td>
<td>generally, IV 6.76–IV 6.77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>general provisions, IV 6.76–IV 6.117</td>
<td>manner and time, IV 6.124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>recitals, IV 6.73</td>
<td>setting aside of decisions</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hearings</td>
<td>Commissioner, by, IV 6.160–IV 6.162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>generally, IV 6.150</td>
<td>generally, IV 6.112–IV 6.113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>oral hearings, IV 6.69–IV 6.99</td>
<td>service by electronic mail, IV 6.115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>requests, IV 6.148–IV 6.149</td>
<td>statutory provision, IV 1.208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>irregularities, and, IV 6.155</td>
<td>supplementary provisions, IV 6.114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>jurisdiction</td>
<td>Social Security Commissioners</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>General Commissioners, IV 6.65–IV 6.68</td>
<td>appointment, IV 1.220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Special Commissioners, IV 6.69–IV 6.72</td>
<td>certificates, IV 1.224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>delegation of functions, IV 1.223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>jurisdiction, IV 6.65–IV 6.72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>remuneration, IV 1.221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>supplemental, IV 1.225</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Index

33
Child trust fund appeals—cont.
Social Security Commissioners—cont.
tenure, IV 1.222
Special Commissioners, IV 6.69–IV 6.72
statement of reasons
generally, IV 6.104–IV 6.105
late applications, IV 6.106–IV 6.107
service by electronic mail, IV 6.115
striking out
grounds, IV 6.96
reinstatement, IV 6.97
temporary modifications,
IV 1.716–IV 1.717
time limits, IV 6.135–IV 6.136
transfer of proceedings to Commissioner,
IV 6.122
withdrawal
general regulations, under,
IV 6.90–IV 6.91
generally, IV 6.153–IV 6.154
witness summonses
general regulations, under,
IV 6.92–IV 6.93
generally, IV 6.151–IV 6.152
written observations
directions, IV 6.144–IV 6.145
reply, in, IV 6.142–IV 6.143
respondent, by, IV 6.140–IV 6.141

Child trust funds
account providers
approval, IV 1.651–IV 1.653
ceasing to act, IV 6.26
cessing to qualify, IV 6.27
generally, IV 1.651
introduction, IV 1.633
provision of information,
IV 1.699–IV 1.700
qualifying circumstances,
IV 6.20–IV 6.23
types of account, IV 1.652–IV 1.654
withdrawal of approval, IV 6.22
account providers, approval of
appeals, IV 6.23
appointment of tax representative,
IV 6.21
disqualifying circumstances, IV 6.22
generally, IV 1.651–IV 1.653
qualifying circumstances, IV 6.20
withdrawal, IV 6.22
appeals
and see Appeals (child trust funds)
appealable decisions,
IV 1.712–IV 1.713
exercise of right,
IV 1.714–IV 1.71IV 5.3
general regulations, IV 6.73–IV 6.117
jurisdiction, IV 6.65–IV 6.72
notice of appeal, IV 6.59–IV 6.64
penalties, and, IV 1.710–IV 1.71IV 1.2
procedure regulations,
IV 6.118–IV 6.164
temporary modifications,
IV 1.716–IV 1.717

Child trust funds—cont.
assignment of investments,
IV 1.659–IV 1.660
background, IV 1.633
bankruptcy of child, IV 1.659–IV 1.660
capital gains tax
adaptation of enactments, IV 6.44
generally, IV 1.695–IV 1.696
characteristics
eligible child, IV 1.640–IV 1.648
introduction, IV 1.635–IV 1.639
requirements to be satisfied,
IV 1.649–IV 1.658
charge over investments,
IV 1.659–IV 1.660
child benefit, and, IV 1.642
child in care, IV 1.643
Commissioners of Inland Revenue, and
General Commissioners,
IV 6.57–IV 6.60
Special Commissioners,
IV 6.61–IV 6.64
contributions
further, IV 1.686–IV 1.690
generally, IV 6.13
initial, IV 1.676–IV 1.677
non-monetary subscriptions,
IV 1.693–IV 1.694
recouping of, IV 1.691–IV 1.692
supplementary, IV 1.678–IV 1.685
corporation tax, and, IV 1.697–IV 1.698
date of birth, IV 1.642
death of child, and
payments to parent, IV 1.706–IV 1.707
withdrawal of fund, IV 1.654
descriptions of accounts, IV 6.10
eligible child
meaning, IV 1.640–IV 1.648
opening of fund, IV 1.661–IV 1.666
further contributions, IV 1.686–IV 1.690
general note, IV 1.633
generally, IV 1.635–IV 1.639
HM Revenue and Customs
opening of fund, IV 1.667–IV 1.673
status and role, IV 1.639
inalienability, IV 1.659–IV 1.660
income tax, and, IV 1.695–IV 1.696
information
account providers, from,
IV 1.699–IV 1.700
child in care of authority, about,
IV 1.701–IV 1.702
disclosure of, IV 1.705
use of, IV 1.703–IV 1.704
initial contributions, IV 1.676–IV 1.677
insurance companies, IV 6.50–IV 6.58
invalid accounts, repair of, IV 6.30
investment rules
generally, IV 6.17
qualifying investments, IV 6.18
jurisdiction of Commissioners
General Commissioners,
IV 6.57–IV 6.60
Child trust funds—cont.

jurisdiction of Commissioners—cont.

Special Commissioners, IV 6.61–IV 6.64
looked after child
authority to manage account, IV 6.41
generally, IV 1.643
information from local authorities,

IV 4.60
management of, IV 1.656
meaning, IV 1.635–IV 1.639
migrant workers’ children, IV 1.645
Northern Ireland, IV 1.718
objectives, IV 1.633
opening by eligible child
conditions for application, IV 6.19
generally, IV 6.11
statutory provision, IV 1.661–IV 1.666
opening by HMRC
generally, IV 6.12
statutory provision, IV 1.667–IV 1.673
opening by responsible person
conditions for application, IV 6.19
generally, IV 6.11
statutory provision, IV 1.661–IV 1.666
parental responsibility, IV 1.649
penalties
appeals, IV 1.710–IV 1.71 IV 1.2
decisions, IV 1.710–IV 1.71 IV 1.2
generally, IV 1.708–IV 1.709
mitigation, IV 1.710–IV 1.71 IV 1.2
recovery, IV 1.710–IV 1.71 IV 1.2
recoupment of IR contributions
generally, IV 6.29
statutory provision, IV 1.691–IV 1.692
repair of invalid accounts, IV 6.30
repayments of tax to account provider
annual claims, IV 6.34
interim claims, IV 6.33
requirements to be satisfied
generally, IV 6.14
statutory provision, IV 1.649–IV 1.658
residence, and, IV 1.645–IV 1.646
responsible person
meaning, IV 1.657–IV 1.658
opening of fund, IV 1.661–IV 1.666
revenue allocated accounts
account provider ceases to accept,

where, IV 6.26
generally, IV 6.12
statutory provision,

IV 1.667–IV 1.673
stakeholder accounts
characteristics, IV 6.48
charges, IV 6.49
description, IV 6.47
generally, IV 6.10
statements of account, IV 6.15
subscription limits
generally, IV 6.15
statutory provision, IV 1.693–IV 1.694
supplementary contributions,

IV 1.678–IV 1.685

Child trust funds—cont.
tax
account provider to act on behalf of
named child, IV 6.32
administration, IV 6.45
application of Taxes Act, IV 6.46
assessment for withdrawal of relief,

IV 6.36
capital gains tax, IV 1.695–IV 1.696
corporation tax, IV 1.697–IV 1.698
fortnightly claims, IV 6.37
generally, IV 6.31
income tax, IV 1.695–IV 1.696
information about looked after children,

IV 6.40–IV 6.41
information to be provided to Board,

IV 6.42
inspection of records, IV 6.43
records, IV 6.38
repayments to account provider,

IV 6.33–IV 6.35
returns, IV 6.37
returns of information, IV 6.39
transfers
account provider ceases to act, where,

IV 6.26
account provider ceases to qualify,
where, IV 6.27
other providers, to, IV 6.28
statutory provision, IV 1.674–IV 1.675
vouchers, issue of
generally, IV 6.9
statutory provision, IV 1.662–IV 1.663
withdrawals from fund
child is terminally ill, where, IV 6.25
permitted, IV 6.24
statutory provision, IV 1.654

Child Trust Funds Act 2004
arrangement of sections,

IV 1.623–IV 1.632
commencement
introduction, IV 1.634
Order No.1, IV 6.1–IV 6.2
Order No.2, IV 6.3–IV 6.4
extent, IV 1.634
general note, IV 1.633
general provisions, IV 1.635–IV 1.717
supplementary, IV 1.718–IV 1.724

Child Trust Funds (Appeals) Regulations 2005
citation, IV 6.74
commencement, IV 6.74
definitions, IV 6.74–IV 6.75
duration, IV 6.74
general provisions, IV 6.76–IV 6.117
recitals, IV 6.73

Child Trust Funds (Insurance Companies) Regulations 2004
arrangement of regulations, IV 6.50
citation, IV 6.51
commencement, IV 6.51
definitions, IV 6.52
general provisions, IV 6.53–IV 6.58
Index

Child Trust Funds (Non-tax Appeals)
Regulations 2005

citation, IV 6.60
commencement, IV 6.60
definitions, IV 6.61
general provisions, IV 6.62–IV 6.64
recitals, IV 6.59

Child Trust Funds Regulations 2004
arrangement of regulations, IV 6.5
citation, IV 6.6
commencement, IV 6.6
definitions, IV 6.7–IV 6.8
general provisions, IV 6.9–IV 6.46
schedule, IV 6.47–IV 6.49

Childbirth
working tax credit, IV 2.47–IV 2.50

Childcare element (WTC)
calculation of childcare charges,
IV 2.82–IV 2.83
change of circumstances, IV 2.84–IV 2.85
“child”, IV 2.80–IV 2.81
“care”, IV 2.80–IV 2.81
“childcare”, IV 2.80–IV 2.81
generally, IV 2.77–IV 2.79
incapacitation, IV 2.79
payment by HMRC, and,
IV 2.356–IV 2.357
qualifying young persons, IV 2.81
“relevant childcare charges”,
IV 2.80–IV 2.81
statutory provision, IV 1.325–IV 1.326

Childcare provider
notice to provide information, and,
IV 2.346

Childcare providers, approval of (2003 scheme)

and see 2005 scheme below
appeals, IV 2.533–IV 2.535
approved person, IV 2.524
conditions, IV 2.529
criteria
generally, IV 2.527–IV 2.528
list, IV 2.542
definitions, IV 2.521
emergency steps, IV 2.540
fees, IV 2.541
general note, IV 2.520
list of providers, IV 2.532
notice of intention to take steps,
IV 2.530–IV 2.533
requirements, IV 2.523
specified person, IV 2.522
suspenstion, IV 2.536–IV 2.539
system, IV 2.525–IV 2.526

Childcare providers, approval of (2005 scheme)

appeals, IV 2.633
approved person, IV 2.628
criteria, IV 2.629
definitions, IV 2.624
duration, IV 2.632
fees, IV 2.634
general note, IV 2.520
information by approval body, IV 2.631
notice of intention to take steps,
IV 2.530–IV 2.531
qualifying child care, IV 2.627
requirements, IV 2.626
specified person, IV 2.625
system, IV 2.630

Childcare vouchers
meaning, IV 1.553

Children (Leaving Care) Act 2000
arrangement of sections, II 1.418
general note, II 1.419
general provisions, II 1.420–II 1.422

Children (Leaving Care) (England) Regulations 2001
arrangement of regulations, II 2.997
general note, II 2.998
general provisions, II 2.999–II 2.1000

Children (Leaving Care) (Scotland) Regulations 2004
general provisions, II 2.1013–II 2.1014

Children (Leaving Care) Social Security Benefits Regulations 2001
arrangement of regulations, II 2.1007
general provisions, II 2.1008–II 2.1012

Children (Leaving Care) (Wales) Regulations 2001
arrangement of regulations, II 2.1001
general note, II 2.1002
general provisions, II 2.1003–II 2.1006

Child’s special allowance
and see Contributory benefits
adjustment
and see Adjustment of benefit
persons abroad, I 3.110–I 3.111
conditions
and see Contribution conditions
earnings factors, I 1.35
general note, I 1.516
generally, I 1.34
miscellaneous provisions, I 1.485
dependency, and, I 3.49–I 3.50
generally, I 1.159–I 1.162
imprisonment, III 2.556–III 2.557
increases for dependants
generally, I 1.266–I 1.270
rate, I 1.504
relevant earnings, I 1.291–I 1.293
persons abroad, and, I 3.110–I 3.111
rate
generally, I 1.501
increases for dependants, I 1.504

Chlamydiosis
industrial diseases, I 10.88
Index

**Choses in action**
- income support, II 2.349

**Christmas bonus**
- definitions, I 1.436
- generally, I 1.434, III 1.461–III 1.462, III 1.494
- social security income, IV 2.165
- supplementary provisions, I 1.435

**Chronic bronchitis**
- generally, I 1.029
- pneumoconiosis, and, I 10.57
- presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21

**Cirrhosis**
- generally, I 10.89
- presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21

**Citizenship**
- Directive
  - general note, III 3.60.1
  - operative provisions, III 3.61–III 3.101
  - recitals, III 3.60
- generally, III 3.28–III 3.35

**Civil partnerships**
- child benefit
  - Regulations, I 9.18
  - statutory basis, I 1.584–I 1.586
  - income support, II 2.25
  - generally, III 1.618–III 1.619
  - references to stepchildren, etc, III 1.619
- tax credits, and, IV 2.278

**Civil penalties**
- statutory maternity pay
  - breach of regulations, IV 1.175–IV 1.176
  - fraud, IV 1.177
  - negligence, IV 1.177
- statutory sick pay
  - breach of regulations, IV 1.175–IV 1.176
  - fraud, IV 1.177
  - negligence, IV 1.177

**Civil servants’ special scheme**
- dependent children of pensioners, III 3.247
- generally, III 3.144–III 3.145
- invalidity, III 3.190
- orphans, III 3.247
- pensions, III 3.203
- unemployment benefits, III 3.232

**CJD, payments in connection with**
- investment income, IV 2.177

**Claims**
- adjudication of,
  - *and see* Adjudication of benefit
  - introduction, III 1.78
- administrative arrangements
  - definitions, IV 2.383
  - general note, IV 2.381
  - provision of information,
    - IV 2.384–IV 2.385
  - recording, etc. of claims, IV 2.386
- —cont.
  - advance, in
    - disability living allowance, and,
      - III 2.97–III 2.98
    - disability working allowance, and,
      - III 2.99–III 2.100
    - generally, III 2.94–III 2.96,
      - IV 2.307–IV 2.308
    - maternity allowance, and, III 2.104
    - pension following deferment, for,
      - III 2.109–III 2.110
    - retirement pension,
      - III 2.105–III 2.106
    - state pension credit, III 2.103
    - working tax credit, IV 2.309–IV 2.310
    - age addition, III 2.40–III 2.41
    - age-related payments, and, II 1.430
    - alternative, in the
      - generally, III 2.88–III 2.89
    - list of benefits, III 2.179
    - amendment of, III 2.65–III 2.67,
      - IV 2.302
    - attendance allowance
      - further claims, III 2.101–III 2.102
    - attendance in person,
      - III 2.104
    - generally, III 2.86–III 2.87
    - bereavement benefits
      - late claims, III 1.38–III 1.40
      - work-focused interviews, III 1.22
    - carer’s allowance, and
    - electronic claims, III 2.59
    - child benefit, and
      - advance claims, III 2.826
      - amendment, III 2.822
      - application, III 2.817
      - defective applications, III 2.824
      - duration, III 2.829
      - effective date of change of rate, III 2.828
      - electronic claims, III 2.60
      - evidence, III 2.820–III 2.821
      - generally, III 1.67–III 1.69
      - holding, III 2.880
      - information, III 2.820–III 2.821
      - payability, III 2.827
      - recording, III 2.880
      - third parties, and, III 2.843
      - time limits, III 2.818–III 2.819
      - verification, III 2.880
      - withdrawal, III 2.823
    - cold weather payments,
      - III 2.107–III 2.108
      - conditional, IV 2.317–IV 2.318
    - conditional entitlement
      - generally, III 1.34–III 1.35
      - optional, III 1.37
      - supplementary provisions, III 1.36
    - council tax benefits, III 1.47–III 1.51
    - date of claim
      - generally, III 2.68–III 2.82
      - tax credit, III 2.66
    - date of entitlement
      - generally, III 2.111–III 2.112
      - state pension credit, III 2.113

37
Claims—cont.
dead applicants, on behalf of
generally, IV 2.319–IV 2.320
joint claims, for, IV 2.321–IV 2.322
deeming provision
final notice, in response to,
IV 2.313–IV 2.314
one member of couple on behalf of
both, IV 2.315–IV 3.329
revenue final notice, in response to,
IV 2.311–IV 2.312
definitions
generally, IV 2.293
relevant date, IV 2.296–IV 2.297
disabled person’s tax credit,
initial claims, III 1.61–III 1.62
repeat claims, III 1.61–III 1.62
disability element of WTC,
IV 2.305–IV 2.306
disability living allowance, and
advance payments, III 2.97–III 2.98
further claims, III 2.101–III 2.102
generally, III 2.23
disability working allowance, and
advance payments, III 2.99–III 2.100
generally, III 2.23
duration of award, III 2.114–III 2.115
electronic communications, use of
carer’s allowance, III 2.59
child benefit, III 2.60
generally, IV 2.294–IV 2.295
miscellaneous provisions,
III 2.246–III 2.253
emergency payments, III 1.76–III 1.77
entitlement
generally, III 1.24–III 1.30
retrospective effect, III 1.31–III 1.33
evidence, III 2.84–III 2.85
exemptions from, III 2.40–III 2.41
forwarding of, III 2.58, IV 2.386
functions, sharing of, III 1.59
further claims
attendance allowance,
III 2.101–III 2.102
disability living allowance, and,
III 2.101–III 2.102
guardian’s allowance, and
advance claims, III 2.826
amendment, III 2.822
application, III 2.817
defective applications, III 2.824
duration, III 2.829
effective date of change of rate,
III 2.828
evidence, III 2.820–III 2.821
holding, III 2.880
information, III 2.820–III 2.821
payability, III 2.827
recording, III 2.880
third parties, and, III 2.843
time limits, III 2.818–III 2.819
verification, III 2.880
withdrawal, III 2.823
Claims—cont.
holding information, III 2.261
holding of, IV 2.386
incapacity benefit, III 2.90
income support, and
exempt claims, III 2.40–III 2.41
generally, III 2.42–III 2.56
method, III 2.45
industrial injuries benefits
claimant obligations, III 1.58–III 1.60,
III 2.30
employers obligations, III 2.29
medical examination, III 1.55–III 1.57,
III 2.30
notice of accident, III 1.52–III 1.54,
III 2.28, III 2.34
information, provision of
generally, III 2.84–III 2.85
local authorities, by, III 2.262
interchange of benefits
generally, III 2.88–III 2.89
list of benefits, III 2.180
jobseeker’s allowance, and
exempt claims, III 2.40–III 2.41
generally, III 2.42–III 2.56
method, III 2.47
special provisions, III 2.181
local authorities, and
child support, III 2.260
functions, III 2.258
holding information, III 2.261
provision of information, III 2.262
use and supply of information,
III 2.267–III 2.271
war pensions, III 2.260
maternity allowance, and,
advance claim, III 2.104
generally, III 2.91–III 2.92
maternity pay, III 1.72–III 1.73
method
electronic claims, III 2.59–III 2.60
forwarding claims, III 2.58
further provisions, III 2.57
generally, III 2.42–III 2.56,
IV 2.298–IV 2.301
state pension credit,
III 2.61–III 2.64
mortgage interest, III 1.74–III 1.75
necessity
generally, III 1.24–III 1.30
retrospective effect, III 1.31–III 1.33
‘one’ offices
child benefit, and, III 2.260
generally, III 2.57–III 2.58
war pensions, III 2.260
pension following deferment,
III 2.109–III 2.110
person acting on behalf of another, by
generally, IV 2.323
other appointed persons, IV 2.324
polygamous marriages, and, IV 2.599
post-30th September 1990,
III 1.24–III 1.30
Claims—cont.

pre-1st October 1990

generally, III 1.232–III 1.233
introduction, III 1.4

provision of information
by authorities, IV 2.385
to authorities, IV 2.384
recording of, IV 2.386

Regulations

advance claims, III 2.62–2101
alternate claims, III 2.88–III 2.89
amendment, III 2.65–III 2.67
attendance in person, III 2.86–III 2.87
date of claim, III 2.68–III 2.82
date of entitlement, III 2.111–III 2.113
duration of award, III 2.114–III 2.115
evidence, III 2.84–III 2.85
exempt claims, III 2.40–III 2.41
generally, III 1.43–III 1.45
information, III 2.84–III 2.85
interchange of benefits,
III 2.88–III 2.89
method, III 2.42–III 2.56
‘one’ offices, III 2.57–III 2.58
time of claim, III 2.117–III 2.132
withdrawal, III 2.65–III 2.67
work-focused interviews, III 2.83
retirement pensions,
advance claim, III 2.105–III 2.106
generally, III 2.40–III 2.41
severe disablement allowance, and,
III 2.90
sharing of functions, III 1.59
sick pay, III 1.70–III 1.71
social fund, III 1.63–III 1.66
state pension credit
advance claim, III 2.103
after attaining qualifying age, III 2.60
before attaining qualifying age, III 2.59
date of claim, III 2.60
general note, III 2.61
generally, III 2.58
statutory maternity pay, III 1.72–III 1.73
statutory provisions
generally, IV 1.284–IV 1.291
supplementary, IV 1.292–IV 1.293
statutory sick pay, III 1.70–III 1.71

supplementary benefits, and, III 1.235
time limits, IV 2.303–IV 2.304
time of claim
generally, III 2.117–III 2.132
prescribed period, III 2.183–III 2.184

vaccine damage payments, and
armed forces, members of, I 11.7
disabled person’s obligations,
I 11.5–I 11.6
generally, I 11.3
pre-scheme, I 11.8
required information, I 11.4
verification of, I 11.5
war pensions, III 2.260
widowed mother’s allowance, and,
III 1.41–III 1.42

Claims—cont.

widow’s benefit, III 1.41–III 1.42
withdrawal of claim, III 2.65–III 2.67
work-focused interviews for lone parents,
and
conditional entitlement,
III 1.34–III 1.35
generally, III 2.83
local authorities, by, III 2.258
nature, III 2.257
optional, III 1.37
supplementary provisions, III 1.36
working families tax credit, III 2.45

Class 3 contributions
appropriation, I 2.46
crediting, I 2.47

Clerk to appeal tribunals
child trust fund appeals, IV 6.85
tax credit appeals, IV 2.411

Close relative
income support, II 2.25
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32, II 3.65
state pension credit, II 4.08

Closers contact

funeral payments, and, II 5.74

Closure notice
tax return enquiries, and, IV 1.20

Codes of Practice
overpayments, IV 7.19–IV 7.37

Cohabitation rule
income support, II 2.25

Co-habiting child
child benefit, I 9.16–I 9.17

Cold weather payments scheme
capital limits, II 3.14
claims for payment, III 2.107–III 2.108
definitions, II 5.2–II 5.4
“forecasted period of cold weather”, II 5.4
“home”, II 5.4
introduction, II 5.1
generally, II 1.72
prescribed amount, II 5.11–II 5.13
prescribed circumstances
generally, II 5.8–II 5.10
weather stations, II 5.15–II 5.16
prescribed description of persons,
II 5.5–II 5.7
“recorded period of cold weather”, II 5.4
weather stations
generally, II 5.15–II 5.16
specified alternatives, II 5.17–II 5.18

Commissioners for Revenue and Customs
appointment, IV 1.886
assault, IV 1.899
child trust fund appeals
application for leave to appeal,
IV 6.116–IV 6.117
decisions, IV 6.156–IV 6.162
delegation of functions, IV 6.123
general powers, IV 6.121
statutory provisions, IV 1.197–IV 1.203
transfer of proceedings, IV 6.122
Commissioners for Revenue and Customs—cont.
conduct of proceedings, IV 1.893
declaration of confidentiality, IV 1.888
former Inland Revenue matters
generally, IV 1.891
schedule, IV 1.902
freedom of information, and, IV 1.897
functions
ancillary powers, IV 1.892
conduct of proceedings, IV 1.893
exercise by officers, IV 1.894
former Inland Revenue matters,
IV 1.891
initial, IV 1.890
general note, IV 1.885
information
confidentiality, IV 1.896
freedom of information, IV 1.897
use, IV 1.895
initial functions, IV 1.890
ITEPA 2003, and, IV 1.522
obstruction, IV 1.898
offences
assault, IV 1.899
obstruction, IV 1.898
power of arrest, IV 1.900
resignation, IV 1.886
staff appointments, IV 1.887
tax credit appeals
application for leave to appeal,
IV 2.467–IV 2.476
decisions, IV 2.503–IV 2.509
delegation of functions, IV 2.463
general powers, IV 2.461
statutory provisions, IV 1.197–IV 1.203
transfer of proceedings, IV 2.462
transfer of property, IV 1.901

Commissioners for Revenue and Customs Act 2005
arrangement of sections,
IV 1.879–IV 1.884
consequential amendments, IV 1.901
general provisions, IV 1.886–IV 1.900
introduction, IV 1.885
schedule, IV 1.902

Commissioners of Inland Revenue (“the Commissioners”)
and see Commissioners for Revenue and Customs
administration of taxes, and, IV 1.11
child trust funds, and
General Commissioners,
IV 6.57–IV 6.60
Special Commissioners,
IV 6.61–IV 6.64
decisions of
amendment of existing legislation,
IV 1.249–IV 1.250
appeals, IV 1.235–IV 1.250
definitions, IV 1.251–IV 1.254
generally, IV 1.229–IV 1.230
matters arising, IV 1.245–IV 1.246

Commissioners of Inland Revenue (“the Commissioners”)—cont.
decisions of—cont.
regulations, IV 1.231–IV 1.232
Secretary of State’s delegated functions,
and, IV 1.247–IV 1.248
supersession of earlier decisions,
IV 1.233–IV 1.234
tax credits, and, IV 1.329–IV 1.350
verification of claims, IV 2.386
variation of earlier decisions,
IV 1.233–IV 1.234
functions, IV 1.282–IV 1.283
notices by
tax credits, IV 1.393–IV 1.394
payment by
amount, IV 2.373–IV 2.374
bank account requirement,
IV 2.378–IV 2.379
definitions, IV 2.355
general note, IV 2.353
joint claims, for, IV 2.356–IV 2.361
method, IV 2.376–IV 2.377
person acting on behalf of another, for,
IV 2.362–IV 2.363
postponement, IV 2.371–IV 2.372
recovery of overpayment, IV 2.375
renewal claims, IV 2.364–IV 2.365
single payments, IV 2.369–IV 2.370
timing, IV 2.366–IV 2.368
responsibility for certain taxes, IV 1.11
supply of information
statutory adoption pay, IV 1.463
statutory paternity pay, IV 1.463
tax credits
functions, IV 1.282–IV 1.283
notices, IV 1.393–IV 1.394
use of information
statutory adoption pay, IV 1.465

Commissioners of Social Security
appeals from, III 2.330–III 2.331
appeals to
and see Appeals to Commissioners
application for leave to appeal,
III 2.284–III 2.296
decisions, III 2.321–III 2.329
procedure, III 2.301–III 2.320
recovery of benefit, III 1.285–III 1.287
references, III 2.297–III 2.300
appointment, III 1.516
delegation of functions
generally, III 2.280
supplementary, III 1.519
powers, III 2.278
recovery of benefit
generally, III 1.275–III 1.279
reference of questions,
III 1.280–III 1.284
supplementary, III 1.288–III 1.289
reference under Forfeiture Act 1982 to
acknowledgment, III 2.299–III 2.300
decisions, III 2.321–III 2.329
directions, III 2.307–III 2.309
Commissioners of Social Security—cont.
reference under Forfeiture Act 1982
to—cont.
generally, III 2.297–III 2.300
medical evidence, III 2.311–III 2.312
reply to response, III 2.305–III 2.306
response, III 2.303
withdrawal, III 2.318–III 2.319
remuneration, III 1.517
tenure of office, III 1.518
Community care grants
generally, II 1.70–II 1.74
Community charge benefit
meaning, II 2.20
Community charge, deduction of
amount, II 2.903
appeals, II 2.906
applications, II 2.901–II 2.902
deductions, II 2.903
definitions, II 2.900
general note, II 2.899
Regulations
citation, II 2.900
commencement, II 2.900
definitions, II 2.900
general note, II 2.899
general provisions, II 2.901–II 2.909
relevant circumstances, II 2.904
revision, II 2.905
supersession, II 2.905
termination, II 2.904
Community order, breach of
couple in hardship, III 2.13
definitions
couple in hardship, III 2.13
generally, III 2.2–III 2.2.1
person in hardship, III 2.7–III 2.7.1
prescribed payment, III 2.3–III 2.3.1
prescribed period, III 2.4–III 2.4.1
general note, III 2.1.1
hardship (jobseeker’s allowance, and
cases)
applicable amount, III 2.12
circumstances of payment,
III 2.8–III 2.9
conditions for payment, III 2.10
provision of information, III 2.11
relevant person, III 2.7–III 2.7.1
hardship (joint-claim couples)
applicable amount, III 2.18
circumstances of payment,
III 2.14–III 2.15
conditions for payment, III 2.16
provision of information, III 2.17
relevant couple, III 2.13
income support, and, III 2.5–III 2.6
information, III 2.19–III 2.22
joint-claim jobseeker’s allowance, and
generally, III 2.6
legislative basis, III 1.552
legislative basis
appeals, III 1.555
general note, III 1.549
Community order, breach of—cont.
legislative basis—cont.
generally, III 1.550–III 1.551
joint-claim jobseeker’s allowance,
III 1.552
information, III 1.553
regulations, III 1.554
person in hardship, III 2.7–III 2.7.1
prescribed payment, III 2.3–III 2.3.1
prescribed period, III 2.4–III 2.4.1
Compensation of employer (SMP)
additional payment to small employers,
IV 4.88
advance funding, IV 4.90
date of payment of contributions, IV 4.93
definitions
generally, IV 4.85
“small employer”, IV 4.87
general note, IV 4.86
method
deduction from payments to Revenue,
IV 4.91
payments to employer by Revenue,
IV 4.92
overpayments, IV 4.94
prescribed amount, IV 4.89
Compensation of employer (SSP)
amount, IV 3.84
definitions, IV 3.81
general note, IV 3.82
generally, IV 3.83
method, IV 3.84–IV 3.868
Compensation payments, recovery of
introduction, III 1.130
Competent authorities
coopération between, III 3.253
definition, III 3.106
Competent institution
definition, III 3.106
Competent State
definition, III 3.106
Completion of tasks
cannot answer telephone and take
message, I 8.204
cannot concentrate to read article or
follow programme, I 8.205
cannot use telephone book, I 8.206
concentration only sustained by
prompting, I 8.208
prevents him undertaking leisure
activities, I 8.207
Component rates, alteration in
income support, and, III 2.400
Computation of benefits
alteration of rates of benefit
age-related benefits, III 1.191–III 1.195
child benefit, and, III 1.180–III 1.184
contributory benefits, III 1.175–III 1.176
income support, and,
III 1.185–III 1.187
job-seeker’s allowance, and,
III 1.188–III 1.189
up-rating of pensions, III 1.177–III 1.179
Computers, use of decisions, III 1.335–III 1.336
Concessionary payment meaning, II 2.20
Concrete masonry blocks occupational deafness, and, I 10.103
Conditional claims generally, IV 2.317–IV 2.31
Continuous employment—cont.
statutory maternity pay—cont.
unfair dismissal, IV 4.26
statutory paternity pay
change of employer, and, IV 5.87
generally, IV 5.84
reinstatement after service with armed forces, IV 5.88
stoppages of work, IV 5.86
unfair dismissal, and, IV 5.85

Contract of service
meaning, I 1.24, I 1.410

Contracted-out employment
additional pension, and, I 5.310–I 5.14

Contracting out
statutory adoption pay,
IV 1.140–IV 1.141
statutory paternity pay,
IV 1.121–IV 1.122

Contracting Out of Pensions, Appeals
Tribunal for
decisions
correction of errors,
III 2.489–III 2.490
definitions, III 2.495
generally, III 2.481–III 2.485
late application for statement of reasons, III 2.486
record of proceedings,
III 2.487–III 2.488
setting aside, III 2.491–III 2.492
issues determinable by Revenue
generally, III 1.426–III 1.427
regulations, III 2.449–III 2.450
medical examination
generally, III 1.415–III 1.417
regulations, III 2.455–III 2.456
oral hearings
adjournment, III 2.477–III 2.478
choice of, III 2.451–III 2.452
directions, III 2.451–III 2.452
expert assistance, III 2.475–III 2.476
physical examinations,
III 2.479–III 2.480
postponement, III 2.477–III 2.478
procedure, III 2.467–III 2.474
record of proceedings,
III 2.487–III 2.488
procedure
applications, III 2.437–III 2.438
determination, III 2.447–III 2.448
generally, III 1.402–III 1.411
medical examination,
III 2.455–III 2.458
oral hearings, III 2.451–III 2.452
withdrawal, III 2.453–III 2.454
witness summons, III 2.459–III 2.460
striking out
generally, III 2.463–III 2.464
misconceived applications, III 2.464
reinstatement, III 2.465
withdrawal, III 2.453–III 2.454
witness summons, III 2.459–III 2.460

Contractual remuneration
statutory adoption pay
generally, IV 5.79
statutory provision, IV 1.142–IV 1.143
statutory maternity pay
generally, IV 4.37
statutory provision, IV 1.167
statutory paternity pay
generally, IV 5.70
statutory provision, IV 1.123–IV 1.124
statutory sick pay, IV 1.159

Contribution-based jobseeker’s allowance
and see Jobseeker’s allowance
“actively seeking employment”, II 1.103
applicable amount
age-related sum, II 3.310–II 3.312
earnings deduction, II 3.313–II 3.314
generally, II 1.135–II 1.139
minimum sum, II 3.340
pension deduction, II 3.315–II 3.316
“available for employment”, II 1.103
“capable of work”, II 1.107
capital
aggregation, II 3.341–II 3.343
calculation, II 3.416–II 3.437
child support, II 3.349,
II 3.448–II 3.454
disregarded capital, II 3.629–II 3.633
generally, II 1.193–II 1.194,
II 3.413–II 3.437
income-based allowance,
II 1.195–II 1.197
liable relative payments, II 3.348,
II 3.438–II 3.447
limits, II 3.413–II 3.415
rounding of fractions, II 3.351
self-employment route,
II 3.346–II 3.347
students, II 3.350
conditions
contribution, II 1.118–II 1.121
earnings, II 1.122–II 1.125
generally, II 1.115–II 1.117
joint-claim couple, II 1.130–II 1.132
non-entitlement to income support,
II 1.126
duration
exhaustion rule, II 1.146–II 1.149
generally, II 1.143–II 1.145
payability, II 1.151–II 1.153
re-qualification rule, II 1.150
“entered into a[n] agreement which remains in force”, II 1.103
entitlement, II 1.100–II 1.114
“in Great Britain”, II 1.108
income
aggregation, II 3.341–II 3.343
calculation, II 3.352–II 3.373
child support, II 3.349,
II 3.448–II 3.454
disregarded earnings, II 3.616–II 3.628
employed earners, II 3.374–II 3.382
Contribution-based jobseeker's allowance—cont.

income—cont.
generally, II 1.193–II 1.194
income-based allowance,
II 1.195–II 1.197
liable relative payments, II 3.348,
II 3.438–II 3.447
other sources of income,
II 3.400–II 3.412
rounding of fractions, II 3.351
self-employed earners,
II 3.383–II 3.390
self-employment route,
II 3.346–II 3.347
students, II 3.350
“not engaged in remunerative work”,
II 1.106–II 1.107
“not receiving relevant education”,
II 1.108
overview, II 1.92–II 1.99
social security income, IV 2.165
“under pensionable age”, II 1.108

Contribution conditions
bereavement allowance
general note, I 1.515
generally, I 1.484
bereavement payment
general note, I 1.514
generally, I 1.483
satisfaction in early years,
I 1.498–I 1.500
child’s special allowance
general note, I 1.516
generally, I 1.483
coverage, I 1.488–I 1.492
credits
and see Credits
definitions, I 2.3
generally, I 2.4–I 2.34
definitions, I 1.487
division of responsibility, I 1.489
earnings factors, I 1.35
general note
conditions, I 1.493–I 1.497
coverage, I 1.488–I 1.492
division of responsibility, I 1.489
satisfaction in early years,
I 1.498–I 1.500
generally, I 1.34
home responsibilities protection,
I 2.38–I 2.39
incapacity benefit, I 8.5–I 8.6
incapacitation in youth
age exception, I 8.35–I 8.36
full-time education, I 8.39–I 8.40
generally, I 8.34
previous claimant now over-age,
I 8.41–I 8.42
previous entitlement to severe
disability allowance,
I 8.43–I 8.44
presence, I 8.37–I 8.38

Contribution conditions—cont.
incapacitation in youth—cont.
residence, I 8.37–I 8.38
maternity allowance
general note, I 1.513
generally, I 1.482
miscellaneous provisions, I 1.480–I 1.487
retirement pensions
general note, I 1.515
generally, I 1.484
satisfaction in early years
general note, I 1.498–I 1.500
generally, I 1.486
short-term incapacity benefit
general note, I 1.493
generally, I 1.481
satisfaction in early years,
I 1.498–I 1.500
unemployment benefit, I 1.480
vaccine damage payments, and,
I 1.6–I 1.7
widowed mother’s allowance
general note, I 1.515
generally, I 1.484
widowed parent’s allowance
general note, I 1.515
generally, I 1.484
widow’s pension
general note, I 1.515
generally, I 1.484

Contribution to cost
increases for dependants, and
adult dependants, I 3.56–I 3.57
child dependants, I 3.49–I 3.50

Contributions
categories of earners, I 1.24–I 1.26
chargeable to employers
collection, III 3.264
generally, III 3.263
earner, I 1.27–I 1.29
earnings
meaning, I 1.27–I 1.29
payments treated as, I 1.30–I 1.31
remuneration, I 1.30–I 1.31

Contributory benefits
adjustment
and see Adjustment of benefit
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
persons abroad, I 1.404–I 1.405
alteration of rates of benefit,
III 1.175–III 1.176
calculation of earnings
and see Calculation of earnings
generally, I 3.5–I 3.13
child’s special allowance, I 1.159–I 1.162
claims for benefit
and see Claims for benefit
generally, III 1.24–III 1.62
procedure, III 2.17–III 2.132
conditions
and see Contribution conditions
earnings factors, I 1.35
general note, I 1.488–I 1.500
Contributory benefits—cont.

conditions—cont.

generally, I 1.34
miscellaneous provisions, I 1.480–I 1.487
disqualification

and see Disqualification of benefit
generally, I 1.385–I 1.391
earnings, I 1.383–I 1.384
graduated retirement benefit, I 1.163–I 1.164
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
incapacity benefit

and see Incapacity benefit
construction of references to days of entitlement, I 1.69–I 1.70
entitlement, I 1.39–I 1.50
overview, I 1.38
periods of incapacity for work, I 1.59–I 1.68
rate, I 1.51–I 1.58
reductions, I 1.71–I 1.74

maternity allowance

and see Maternity allowance
earnings, I 5.11–I 5.15
generally, I 1.76–I 1.82
entitlement, I 5.3–I 5.8
work abroad, I 5.8
meaning, I 1.33
payment of benefit, III 2.133–III 2.153
persons abroad, and, I 1.404–I 1.405
rate, I 1.501

retirement pensions

and see Retirement pensions
category A, I 1.118–I 1.132
category B, I 1.133–I 1.143
generally, I 1.115–I 1.117
increase where entitlement deferred, I 1.152–I 1.154
shared additional pension, I 1.155–I 1.158
special provisions, I 1.144–I 1.148
supplemental provisions, I 1.149–I 1.151

special cases
airmen, I 1.400–I 1.401
continental shelf, employment on, I 1.406–I 1.407
Crown employment, I 1.394–I 1.396
Her Majesty's forces, I 1.397–I 1.399
mariners, I 1.400–I 1.401
married women, I 1.402–I 1.403
persons abroad, I 1.404–I 1.405
polygamous marriages, I 1.408–I 1.409
sea, employment at, I 1.406–I 1.407
suspension

and see Suspension of benefit
generally, I 1.385–I 1.391
types, I 1.33
unemployment benefit, I 1.37
widowers, benefits for

and see Widower's benefits
bereavement allowance, I 1.97–I 1.106

Contributory death grant

and see now Funeral payments
generally, II 5.53

Convention rights

generally, III 4.3–III 4.4
interpretation
generally, III 4.5
introduction, III 4.6
new system of protection, III 4.8–III 4.9
old system of protection, III 4.7

Cooking test
care component, and, I 1.213–I 1.214

Co-ownership scheme

meaning, II 2.20

Coping with pressure

frequently feels scared or panicky, I 8.213
frequently finds there are too many things to do, I 8.214
mental stress was a factor in making him stop work, I 8.212

Corneal dystrophy

industrial diseases, I 10.89

Correction of errors

appeals procedure
generally, III 2.489–III 2.490
miscellaneous provisions, III 2.493
child trust fund appeals
Commissioner, by, IV 6.158–IV 6.159
generally, IV 6.110–IV 6.111
service by electronic mail, IV 6.115
statutory provision, IV 1.208
supplementary provisions, IV 6.114
Commissioners procedure, III 2.324
decisions
generally, III 1.448–III 1.451
regulations, III 2.389
income tax returns, and during enquiry, IV 1.18
generally, IV 1.15
Correction of errors—cont.
tax credit appeals
  Commissioner, by, IV 2.505–IV 2.506
generally, IV 2.447–IV 2.448
service by electronic mail, IV 2.453
statutory provision, IV 1.208
supplementary provisions, IV 2.452
vaccine damage payments, and, I 1.14

Cortical degeneration
presumption that due to nature of
employment, and, I 10.21

Council Directive on citizenship
(2004/38)
general note, III 3.60.1
operative provisions, III 3.61–III 3.101
recitals, III 3.60

Council Directive on equal treatment
(79/7)
general note, III 3.441
operative provisions, III 3.441–III 3.461
recitals, III 3.440

Council Regulation on application of
social security schemes to
employed and self-employed
persons (1971)—cont.
general provisions—cont.
international provisions not affected,
III 3.118–III 3.119
matters covered, III 3.112–III 3.113
non-contributory benefits,
III 3.126–III 3.127
optional continued insurance, III 3.122
overlapping of benefits,
III 3.130–III 3.131
prolongation of reference period,
III 3.123
revalorisation of benefits,
III 3.128–III 3.129
social security conventions replaced,
III 3.116–III 3.117
voluntary insurance, III 3.122
waiver of residence, III 3.124–III 3.125
implementation Regulation (1972)
annexes, III 3.420–III 3.430
arrangement of regulations, III 3.298
general note, III 3.298
general provisions, III 3.300–III 3.399
miscellaneous provisions,
III 3.403–III 3.412
recitals, III 3.299
transitional provisions,
III 3.414–III 3.419
miscellaneous provisions,
III 3.253–III 3.265
recitals, III 3.105
special provisions
accidents at work, III 3.204–III 3.218
death grants, III 3.219–III 3.222
dependent children,
III 3.242–III 3.247
family benefits, III 3.233–III 3.241
invalidity, III 3.181–III 3.190
occupational diseases,
III 3.204–III 3.218
pensions, III 3.191–III 3.203
sickness and maternity,
III 3.152–III 3.180
unemployment benefits,
III 3.223–III 3.232
transitional provisions, III 3.266–III 3.274

Council Regulation on freedom of
movement for workers (1968)
general provisions, III 3.56–III 3.59

Council tax benefit
and see Council tax, deduction of
change of circumstances, III 2.689
child maintenance bonus, and,
II 2.991–II 2.992
claims for benefit, III 1.47–III 1.51
income-related benefit, and, II 1.10
loss of benefit, III 2.661
social security income, IV 2.165
work-focused interviews, III 1.
Council tax, deduction of
amount, II 2.943
appeals, II 2.950
applications
contents, II 2.940–II 2.942
England & Wales, in, II 2.936–II 2.937
Scotland, in, II 2.938–II 2.939
withdrawal, II 2.948
definitions, II 2.934–II 2.935
Regulations
citation, II 2.934
commencement, II 2.934
definitions, II 2.936–II 2.937
general provisions, II 2.956–II 2.957
relevant circumstances, II 2.947
revision, II 2.949
supersession, II 2.949
termination, II 2.947
Covenant income—cont.
meaning—cont.
jobseeker's allowance, II 3.455
Cramp
industrial diseases, I 10.88
industrial injuries, I 10.98
Credit-tokens
application of provisions, IV 1.555
benefit treated as earnings, IV 1.557
disregard for money, goods or services
obtained, IV 1.558
meaning, IV 1.556
Credits
adoption pay period, I 2.31–I 2.32
apprenticeship, termination of,
I 2.18–I 2.19
approaching pensionable age, persons,
I 2.27–I 2.28
approved training, I 2.10–I 2.11
bereavement allowance, I 2.6–I 2.7
bereavement benefits, termination of,
I 2.24–I 2.25
custodial detention, I 2.33–I 2.34
definitions, I 2.3
disability element of working tax credit,
I 2.14–I 2.15
education, termination of, I 2.18–I 2.19
generally, I 2.4–I 2.5
imprisonment, I 2.33–I 2.34
incapacity benefit, I 2.26
incapacity for work, I 2.22–I 2.23
invalid care allowance, I 2.12–I 2.13
jury service, I 2.29–I 2.30
maternity allowance, I 2.8
maternity grant, I 2.9
maternity pay period, I 2.31–I 2.32
retirement pensions, I 2.6–I 2.7
sickness benefit, I 2.8
termination of education, I 2.18–I 2.19
training, termination of, I 2.18–I 2.19
unemployment, I 2.20–I 2.21
unemployment benefit, I 2.8
widowed mother's allowance, I 2.6–I 2.7
widowed parent's allowance, I 2.6–I 2.7
widow's pension, I 2.6–I 2.7
working tax credit, I 2.16–I 2.17
Creuzfeldt-Jakob disease, payments in
connection with
investment income, IV 2.177
Crisis loan
generally, II 1.70–II 1.74
Crown employment
child benefit, I 9.39–I 9.41
contributory benefits, I 1.394–I 1.396
dependants, increases for,
I 1.394–I 1.396
industrial injury benefits, I 1.394–I 1.396
non-contributory benefits,
I 1.394–I 1.396
statutory adoption pay,
IV 1.144–IV 1.145
statutory maternity pay, IV 1.103
Crown employment—cont.
  statutory paternity pay,
  IV 1.125–IV 1.126
  statutory sick pay, IV 1.90
tax credits, and, IV 1.389–IV 1.390
Crown servant posted overseas
  definition, I 9.2
generally, IV 2.574–IV 2.575
partners, IV 2.576
Custody, persons in
  credits, I 2.33–I 2.34
  income support
    applicable amounts, II 2.142–II 2.148,
    II 2.181, II 2.693–II 2.696
generally, II 2.545, II 2.567
jobseeker’s allowance
  amount of allowance, II 3.325–II 3.327,
  II 3.608–II 3.612
  availability for employment,
  II 3.108–II 3.110

Daily living
  frequently distressed due to fluctuation of mood, I 8.210
  needs alcohol before midday, I 8.209
  sleeping problems interfere with daytime activities, I 8.211
Date of claim
  generally, III 2.68–III 2.82
  income support, II 2.25
tax credit, III 2.66
Date of development
  industrial injury benefits
generally, I 10.23–I 10.24
  transitional provisions, I 10.85,
  I 10.138
Date of entitlement
  generally, III 2.111–III 2.113
Date of onset
  industrial injury benefits
determination, I 10.25–I 10.28
  transitional provisions, I 10.85,
  I 10.138
  occupational deafness, I 10.66–I 10.67
Day conditions
  care component, and, I 1.215–I 1.216
Days of absence
  child benefit, I 9.4
Days of entitlement
  generally, I 1.69–I 1.70
  sick pay days, I 8.19–I 8.20
Days of incapacity for work
  continuity rule, I 1.62
  exclusions, I 8.9–I 8.10
generally, I 1.58–I 1.68
  incapacitation in youth, I 8.11–I 8.12
  linking rule, I 1.63
  medical treatment, recipients of,
  I 8.17–I 8.18
  night workers, I 8.13–I 8.14
  renal failure, sufferers of, I 8.17–I 8.18
  training for work, I 8.7–I 8.8

Days of incapacity for work—cont.
  welfare to work beneficiaries,
  I 8.15–I 8.16
Deaf students
  income support, II 2.532, II 2.559
  jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.537
Death
  appeals procedure, III 2.439
  child benefit
    Regulations, I 9.27
    statutory basis, I 1.427
  child maintenance bonus,
    II 2.981–II 2.982
  child tax credit, IV 2.228–IV 2.229
  child trust fund appeals, IV 6.82–IV 6.83
  payment of benefit, III 2.147–III 2.149
  provision of information
    generally, III 1.153–III 1.154
    notification, III 1.155–III 1.156
  statutory maternity pay, IV 4.24
tax credit appeals, IV 2.408
tax credits, and
generally, IV 2.319–IV 2.320
  joint claims, for, IV 2.321–IV 2.322
  working tax credit, IV 2.390–IV 2.391
Death grants
  generally, III 3.219–III 3.222
  implementing regulation,
  III 3.387–III 3.388
Debts incurred and later released
  trading income, IV 1.805
Decisions
  alteration in component rates
  income support, and, III 2.400
  appeals from appeals tribunal
generally, III 1.388–III 1.399
  procedure, III 1.402–III 1.411
  appeals to appeals tribunal
  appealable decisions,
    III 1.505–III 1.515,
    III 2.418–III 2.419
  appellants, III 2.416–III 2.417
  certificates of recoverable benefits,
    III 2.424
dead of party, III 2.439
decisions, III 2.481–III 2.495
definitions, III 2.495
dependant upon appeal in other cases,
  III 1.433–III 1.440, III 2.413
extension of time limits,
  III 2.432–III 2.436
generally, III 1.371–III 1.382
issues determinable by Revenue,
  III 1.426–III 1.427,
  III 2.449–III 2.450
  late appeals, III 2.432–III 2.436
  medical examination,
    III 1.415–III 1.417,
    III 2.455–III 2.456
  non-disclosure of medical evidence,
    III 2.457–III 2.458
  oral hearings, III 2.451–III 2.452,
    III 2.467–III 2.480

Index
Index

Decisions—cont.
appeals to appeals tribunal—cont.
procedure, III 1.402–III 1.411,
III 2.437–III 2.438,
III 2.447–III 2.448
re-determination, III 1.383–III 1.387
revision of decisions,
III 2.425–III 2.427
striking out, III 2.463–III 2.464
time limits, III 2.429–III 2.431
unappealable decisions,
III 1.493–III 1.504,
III 2.420–III 2.421,
III 2.503–III 2.524
withdrawal, III 2.453–III 2.454
witness summons, III 2.459–III 2.460
appeals from Commissioner,
III 1.400–III 1.401
appeals to Commissioner
applications for leave,
III 2.496–III 2.499
dependant upon appeal in other cases,
III 1.433–III 1.440, III 2.412
generally, III 1.388–III 1.399
issues determinable by Revenue,
III 1.426–III 1.427
medical examination,
III 1.412–III 1.424
partner, by, III 2.500
procedure, III 1.402–III 1.411
unappealable decisions,
III 1.493–III 1.504
appeals tribunals
appointment panel, III 1.342–III 1.343,
III 2.440, III 2.525–III 2.529
clerks, III 2.446
composition, III 2.441–III 2.445
constitution, III 1.344–III 1.346
definition, III 1.465
President, III 1.340–III 1.341
supplementary, III 1.483–III 1.492
unification, III 1.338–III 1.339
certificates of recoverable benefits
appeals, III 2.424
review, III 2.387–III 2.388
child benefit, and
definitions, III 2.883
electronic communications, III 2.887
issues arising on appeal in other cases,
and, III 2.920
no appeal lies, against which,
III 2.954–III 2.964
revision, III 2.888–III 2.903
service of notices, III 2.884–III 2.886
superseding, III 2.904–III 2.915
suspension of award,
III 2.916–III 2.919
termination of award, III 2.918
incapacity for work
generally, III 1.452–III 1.453
regulations, III 2.390–III 2.392
income support
alteration in component rates, III 2.400
incomplete evidence, III 2.398
termination of award, III 2.401
incomplete evidence
income support, III 2.398
jobseeker’s allowance, III 2.402
social fund contributions, III 2.398
industrial accidents, as to
effect, III 1.454–III 1.455
generally, III 1.452–III 1.453
industrial diseases, III 1.459–III 1.460
industrial injuries benefit
generally, III 1.510
regulations, III 2.395–III 2.396
information, use of, III 1.337
jobseeker’s allowance, and
alteration in component rates, III 2.400
incomplete evidence, III 2.402
termination of award, III 2.401
medical examination
appeal tribunal, for,
III 1.415–III 1.417,
III 2.455–III 2.456
failure to submit to, III 1.424–III 1.425

Decisions—cont.
Commissioners, by
correction of errors, III 2.324
forfeiture rule questions, III 2.323
generally, III 2.321–III 2.322
reference of issues to Board,
III 2.393–III 2.394
setting aside, III 2.325–III 2.328
supplementary, III 2.329
computers, use of, III 1.335–III 1.336
correction of errors
generally, III 1.448–III 1.451
regulations, III 2.389
error, cases of
restriction of benefit,
III 1.441–III 1.447
setting aside decisions,
III 1.448–III 1.451
failure to furnish information,
III 1.422–III 1.423
failure to submit to medical,
III 1.424–III 1.425
guardian’s allowance, and
definitions, III 2.883
electronic communications, III 2.887
issues arising on appeal in other cases,
and, III 2.920
no appeal lies, against which,
III 2.954–III 2.964
revision, III 2.888–III 2.903
service of notices, III 2.884–III 2.886
superseding, III 2.904–III 2.915
suspension of award,
III 2.916–III 2.919
termination of award, III 2.918
incapacity for work
generally, III 1.456–III 1.458
regulations, III 2.390–III 2.392
income support
alteration in component rates, III 2.400
incomplete evidence, III 2.398
termination of award, III 2.401
incomplete evidence
income support, III 2.398
jobseeker’s allowance, III 2.402
social fund contributions, III 2.398
industrial accidents, as to
effect, III 1.454–III 1.455
generally, III 1.452–III 1.453
industrial diseases, III 1.459–III 1.460
industrial injuries benefit
generally, III 1.510
regulations, III 2.395–III 2.396
information, use of, III 1.337
jobseeker’s allowance, and
alteration in component rates, III 2.400
incomplete evidence, III 2.402
termination of award, III 2.401
medical examination
appeal tribunal, for,
III 1.415–III 1.417,
III 2.455–III 2.456
failure to submit to, III 1.424–III 1.425
Decisions—cont.

medical examination—cont.
Secretary of State, for,
III 1.412–III 1.414
notice of decision, III 2.422–III 2.423
pension credit, III 1.512
pilot schemes, III 1.470
procedure
finality of decisions, III 1.407–III 1.410
generally, III 1.402–III 1.406
matters arising, III 1.411
medical examination,
III 1.412–III 1.417
regulations, III 1.525–III 1.531
recovery of benefits, III 1.508–III 1.509
recrudescence of prescribed disease,
III 2.397
re-determination of appeals,
III 1.383–III 1.387
reference of issues to Revenue
appeals, III 1.426–III 1.427
generally, III 1.367–III 1.368
retirement pensions
period of deferment, after, III 2.399
reversing earlier decisions
vaccine damage payments, and,
I 1.9–I 11.11
revision of decisions
appeals, III 2.425–III 2.427
definitions, III 2.381
effective date, III 2.359–III 2.360
extension of time limits,
III 2.357–III 2.358
generally, III 1.353–III 1.359
procedure, III 2.339–III 2.355
Secretary of State, by
appeals, III 1.371–III 1.401
dependant upon appeal in other cases,
III 1.428–III 1.432
generally, III 1.347–III 1.352
industrial injuries benefit,
III 2.395–III 2.396
reference of issues to Revenue,
III 1.367–III 1.368
regulations, III 1.369–III 1.370
review of decisions, III 1.353–III 1.359
superseding earlier decisions,
III 1.360–III 1.366
service of notices, III 2.337–III 2.338
setting aside decisions, III 1.448–III 1.451
social fund determinations
incomplete evidence, III 2.398
supersession of decisions
change of circumstances,
III 2.385–III 2.386
definitions, III 2.381
effective date, III 2.374–III 2.380
generally, III 1.360–III 1.366
income support, and,
IV 1.312 2.530–III 2.535
jobseekers’ allowance, and,
III 2.536–III 2.542
procedure, III 2.362–III 2.371

Decisions—cont.
supersession of decisions—cont.
state pension credit, III 2.543–III 2.551
supersession of benefit
failure to furnish information,
III 1.420–III 1.421,
III 2.407–III 2.408
failure to submit to medical,
III 1.424–III 1.425,
III 2.409–III 2.410
information, provision of,
III 2.405–III 2.406
prescribed circumstances,
III 1.418–III 1.419, III 2.404
recommencement of payments,
III 2.411
tax credit appeals, IV 2.435–IV 2.440
termination of benefit
failure to furnish information,
III 1.422–III 1.423,
III 2.407–III 2.408
failure to submit to medical,
III 1.424–III 1.425,
III 2.409–III 2.410
third parties, payments to, III 1.507
transfer of functions, and,
III 1.333–III 1.334
vaccine damage payments, and
generally, I 1.9
Regulations, I 11.10–I 11.11
Decisions of appeal tribunals
child trust fund appeals
generally, IV 6.104–IV 6.105
service by electronic mail, IV 6.115
tax credit appeals, IV 2.435–IV 2.440
Decisions of Board
amendment of existing legislation,
IV 1.249–IV 1.250
appeals
exercise of right, IV 1.237–IV 1.242
generally, IV 1.235–IV 1.236
regulations, IV 1.243–IV 1.244
definitions, IV 1.251–IV 1.254
generally, IV 1.229–IV 1.230
matters arising, IV 1.245–IV 1.246
regulations, IV 1.231–IV 1.232
Secretary of State’s delegated functions,
and, IV 1.247–IV 1.248
supersession of earlier decisions,
IV 1.233–IV 1.234
tax credits, and
discovery, on, IV 1.342–IV 1.344
final decision, IV 1.338–IV 1.339
final notice, IV 1.33IV 6.1–IV 1.337
information requirements,
IV 1.347–IV 1.348
initial decision, IV 1.329–IV 1.332
notice of, IV 1.349–IV 1.350
official error, subject to,
IV 1.345–IV 1.346
other revised decisions,
IV 1.335–IV 1.336
power to enquire, IV 1.340–IV 1.341
Index

Decisions of Board—cont.
tax credits, and—cont.
revision after notifications, IV 1.333–IV 1.334
verification of claims, IV 2.386
variation of earlier decisions, IV 1.233–IV 1.234

Decisions of Commissioner
child trust fund appeals
revision after notifications, IV 1.333–IV 1.334
verification of claims, IV 2.386
variation of earlier decisions, IV 1.233–IV 1.234
tax credit appeals
verification of claims, IV 2.386
correction of errors, IV 6.158–IV 6.159
generally, IV 6.156–IV 6.157
setting aside, IV 6.160–IV 6.161
supplementary provisions, IV 6.162

Declaration of incompatibility
generally, III 4.12–III 4.13
intervention by Crown, III 4.14
remedial action, III 4.26–III 4.27

Deduction from benefits
and see Deductions from Income Support
loss of benefit, III 2.663

Deduction from compensation payments
appeals to Commissioners, III 1.285–III 1.287
appeals to tribunal
generally, III 1.275–III 1.279
reference of questions, III 1.280–III 1.284
supplementary, III 1.288–III 1.289
assessment of damages, and,
III 1.294–III 1.295
certificate of recoverable benefits
appeals, III 1.275–III 1.289
applications, III 1.259–III 1.261
contents, III 1.262–III 1.263
review, III 1.271–III 1.274
court orders, III 1.290–III 1.291
disregarded payments, III 1.303–III 1.307
income support, and
additional amounts, III 1.140–III 1.144
diversion of arrested earnings, III 1.148
generally, III 1.131–III 1.134
recovery from liable person,
III 1.135–III 1.139
transfer of orders, III 1.140–III 1.144
information, provision of,
III 1.309–III 1.313
introduction, III 1.254
liability of compensator
generally, III 1.264–III 1.265
overpayments, and, III 1.301–III 1.302
recovery procedure, III 1.266–III 1.267
wrongly-made payments,
III 1.303–III 1.307
overpayments
disregards, III 1.303–III 1.307
generally, III 1.301–III 1.302
payments into court, III 1.292–III 1.293

Deduction from compensation payments—cont.
recoverable benefits, III 1.255–III 1.256
recoverable payments
exempt payments, III 1.326
generally, III 1.255–III 1.256
list, III 1.329–III 1.331
small payments, III 1.327–III 1.328
reduction of compensation payment
complex cases, III 1.296–III 1.300
generally, III 1.268–III 1.261
lump sum payments,
III 1.296–III 1.298
more than one person, payments by,
III 1.299–III 1.300
periodical payments,
III 1.296–III 1.298
supplementary, III 1.270
reference of questions, III 1.280–III 1.284
relevant cases, III 1.253–III 1.254
relevant payments
exempt payments, III 1.326
generally, III 1.255–III 1.256
list, III 1.329–III 1.331
small payments, III 1.327–III 1.328
relevant period, III 1.257–III 1.258
review of certificates
generally, III 1.271–III 1.274
supplementary, III 1.288–III 1.289

Deductions from earnings
application of provisions, IV 1.574
“deductibility provisions”, IV 1.579
employment income, IV 2.148
expenses, IV 1.582
expenses paid by employee
effect of reimbursement, IV 1.581
generally, IV 1.580
general rules
double deductions, IV 1.577
income from which be made, IV 1.575
maximum amount, IV 1.576
order for making, IV 1.578
pension income, IV 2.155
regulations, IV 2.148
social security income, IV 2.168
trading income, IV 2.161
travel expenses
necessary attendance, for, IV 1.584
performance of duties, in, IV 1.583
“workplace”, IV 1.585

Deductions from Income Support
community charge
and see Community charge, deduction of
generally, II 2.899–II 2.909
council tax,
and see Council tax, deduction of
generally, II 2.934–II 2.957
fines
and see Fines, deduction of
generally, II 2.910–II 2.933

Deductions from trading income
bad debts, IV 1.799
Deductions from trading income—cont.
business entertainment and gifts, IV 1.801
capital expenditure, IV 1.797
doubtful debts, IV 1.799
professions and vocations, IV 1.796
relationship between rules, IV 1.795
social security contributions, IV 1.802
unconnected losses, IV 1.798
unpaid remuneration, IV 1.800
wholly and exclusively rules, IV 1.798

Deemed earnings factors
retirement pensions, I 1.121

Deemed income from capital
generally, IV 2.123

Deeming benefit, abatement of
increases for dependants, and,
I 3.43–I 3.44, I 8.71–I 8.72

Deferment of interviews
incapacity benefit interviews, and,
III 2.599
jobcentre plus interviews, and,
generally, III 2.632
partners, for, III 2.640
work-focused interviews, III 2.779

Deferment of pension
advance claims, III 2.109–III 2.110
gender recognition, and,
III 1.607–III 1.608

Deferral
retirement pensions, and
election provisions, I 6.8–I 6.11
generally, I 6.3–I 6.4

Deferred entitlement, increase in pension where
generally, I 1.152–I 1.154
miscellaneous provisions,
I 1.516–I 1.526
shared additional pension
generally, I 1.158
miscellaneous provisions,
I 1.527–I 1.531

Delegation of functions
child trust fund appeals, IV 6.123
tax credit appeals, IV 2.463

Denial of jobseeker’s allowance—cont.
loss of employment through
misconduct, II 1.243–II 1.249
neglected to avail self of employment,
II 1.261
refuses offer of employment without
good cause, II 1.259–II 1.260
voluntarily left employment without just
cause, II 1.250–II 1.258,
II 3.272–II 3.274
joint-claim allowance, and
generally, II 1.230
Regulations, II 3.292–II 3.293

Deemed earnings factors
retirement pensions, I 1.121

Deemed income from capital
generally, IV 2.123

Deeming benefit, abatement of
increases for dependants, and,
I 3.43–I 3.44, I 8.71–I 8.72

Deferment of interviews
incapacity benefit interviews, and,
III 2.599
jobcentre plus interviews, and,
generally, III 2.632
partners, for, III 2.640
work-focused interviews, III 2.779

Deferment of pension
advance claims, III 2.109–III 2.110
gender recognition, and,
III 1.607–III 1.608

Deferral
retirement pensions, and
election provisions, I 6.8–I 6.11
generally, I 6.3–I 6.4

Deferred entitlement, increase in pension where
generally, I 1.152–I 1.154
miscellaneous provisions,
I 1.516–I 1.526
shared additional pension
generally, I 1.158
miscellaneous provisions,
I 1.527–I 1.531

Delegation of functions
child trust fund appeals, IV 6.123
tax credit appeals, IV 2.463

Denial of jobseeker’s allowance
definitions, II 3.294–II 3.299
excluded period, II 1.231
exemptions
generally, II 1.267–II 1.273
Regulations, II 3.286–II 3.288
generally, II 1.225–II 1.226
good cause
generally, II 1.265–II 1.266
Regulations, II 3.275–II 3.285
grounds
entitled to leave voluntarily, II 1.264
evidence, II 1.262–II 1.263
exemptions, II 1.267–II 1.273
fails to apply for employment without
good cause, II 1.259–II 1.260
good cause, II 1.265–II 1.266,
II 3.275–II 3.285
introduction, II 1.242

Dependants, benefits for
adjustment
and see Adjustment of benefit
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
overlapping benefits, I 3.83–I 3.94
persons abroad, I 3.127–I 3.130
calculation of earnings
and see Calculation of earnings
generally, I 3.5–I 3.13
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
overlapping benefits
adult dependant, I 3.85
child dependant, I 3.83–I 3.84
invalid care allowance, I 3.89
more than one dependant, I 3.90
part week, for, I 3.91
Dependants, benefits for—cont.
overlapping benefits—cont.
  personal benefits payable, I 3.86–I 3.87
  priority, I 3.92
  severe disablement allowance, I 3.89
  training allowance, I 3.88
  persons abroad, and
  child dependants, I 3.129–I 3.130
  generally, I 3.127–I 3.128

Dependants, increases for—cont.
  adult dependants
    apportionment of pension payments, I 3.53
    contribution to cost, I 3.56–I 3.57
    earnings rules, I 3.51–I 3.52
    incapacity benefit, I 1.285–I 1.286
    reduced contributions, I 1.287–I 1.288
    restriction, I 1.289–I 1.290
    retirement pensions, I 1.274–I 1.283
    short-term benefits, I 1.271–I 1.273
    allocation of contributions, I 3.41–I 3.42
  carer’s allowance, I 1.294–I 1.296
  child benefit
    persons entitled treated as not entitled, I 3.47–I 3.48
    persons not entitled treated as entitled, I 3.45–I 3.46
  child dependants
    contribution to cost, I 3.49–I 3.50
    generally, I 1.266–I 1.268
    reduced contributions, I 1.287–I 1.288
    relevant earnings, I 1.291–I 1.293
    restrictions, I 1.269–I 1.270
  child’s special allowance
    generally, I 1.266–I 1.270
    relevant earnings, I 1.291–I 1.293
  conditions
    allocation of contributions, I 3.41–I 3.42
    deeming rules, I 3.43–I 3.44
    family fund test, I 3.40
    generally, I 3.38–I 3.39
    contribution to cost
      adult dependants, I 3.56–I 3.57
      child dependants, I 3.49–I 3.50
    deeming benefit
      abatement, I 3.43–I 3.44, I 8.71–I 8.72
      disability working allowance, I 1.304–I 1.306
  disqualification
    and see Disqualification of benefit
      generally, I 1.385–I 1.391
    earnings, I 1.383–I 1.384
    family fund test, I 3.40
    fluctuating earnings, and, I 1.301–I 1.303
    generally, I 3.38–I 3.39
  incapacity benefit
    adult dependants, I 8.75–I 8.81
    armed forces, member of, I 8.32
    beneficiary under prescribed age, I 8.29–I 8.30
    child dependants, I 1.266–I 1.270, I 8.74

Dependants, increases for—cont.
  incapacity benefit—cont.
    generally, I 1.285–I 1.286
    qualifying date, I 8.31–I 8.33
    reduced contributions, I 1.287–I 1.288
    relevant earnings, I 1.291–I 1.293
    sick pay, person receiving, I 8.31
    widows, I 8.33
    maintenance, I 3.38–I 3.39
    maternity allowance
      generally, I 1.271–I 1.273
      reduced contributions, I 1.287–I 1.288
      relevant earnings, I 1.291–I 1.293
    person with care of children
      generally, I 3.54–I 3.55
      retirement pension, I 1.281–I 1.283
    rate, I 1.504

  Regulations (1977)
    adult dependants, I 3.51–I 3.57
    child dependants, I 3.49–I 3.50
    dependency, I 3.38–I 3.48
    increase of benefits, I 3.58–I 3.65
    relevant earnings
      apportionment of pension payments, I 3.53
      generally, I 1.291–I 1.293
    retirement pensions
      adults, I 1.271–I 1.284
      child, I 1.266–I 1.270
      husband, I 1.278–I 1.280
      person with care of children, I 1.281–I 1.283
      reduced contributions, I 1.287–I 1.288
      relevant earnings, I 1.291–I 1.293
      spouse, I 1.276–I 1.277
      wife, I 1.274–I 1.275
    severe disablement allowance, I 1.294–I 1.296
  special cases
    airmen, I 1.400–I 1.401
    continental shelf, employment on, I 1.406–I 1.407
    Crown employment, I 1.394–I 1.396
    Her Majesty’s forces, I 1.397–I 1.399
    mariners, I 1.400–I 1.401
    persons abroad, I 1.404–I 1.405
    polygamous marriages, I 1.408–I 1.409
    sea, employment at, I 1.406–I 1.407
    short-term benefits, I 1.271–I 1.273
  suspension
    and see Suspension of benefit
      generally, I 1.385–I 1.391
    trade disputes, effect of, I 1.297–I 1.300
    transitional provision, I 3.61
    unemployability supplement
      generally, I 1.545–I 1.547
    introduction, I 1.557
    widowed mother’s allowance
      generally, I 1.271–I 1.284
      relevant earnings, I 1.291–I 1.293

Dependants, persons maintaining
  generally, I 1.392–I 1.393
Dependency benefits
claims for benefit
and see Claims for benefit
generally, III 1.24–III 1.62
procedure, III 2.17–III 2.132
payment of benefit, III 2.133–III 2.153

Dependent children of pensioners
civil servants’ special scheme, III 3.247
common provisions, III 3.246
generally, III 3.242–III 3.243
implementing regulation, III 3.399–III 3.401

Deprivation
income support, II 2.377
Depriving self of income to secure entitlement
notional income, IV 2.187–IV 2.188

Dermatitis
generally, I 10.127
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21

Descriptors for incapacity—cont.
descriptors for incapacity—cont.
daily living—cont.
sleeping problems interfere with daytime activities, I 8.211
discomfort, effect of, I 8.166
epileptic seizures, I 8.202
genral issues
discomfort, effect of, I 8.166
health fears, effect of, I 8.166
introduction, I 8.163
intermittent conditions, I 8.168
medical advice, relevance of, I 8.167
pain, effect of, I 8.166
reasonable regularity, I 8.164
record of decisions, I 8.170
sporadic conditions, I 8.168
variable conditions, I 8.168
working situation, relevance to, I 8.165
general note, I 8.161–I 8.162
health fears, effect of, I 8.166
hearing
aid normally worn, I 8.191
understanding normal voice on busy street, I 8.192
incontinence
bowel incontinence, I 8.196
effect of diet, I 8.197
generally, I 8.195
loss of control of bowels, I 8.199
no voluntary control, I 8.200
bowel incontinence
effect of diet, I 8.197
generally, I 8.195
loss of control, I 8.198
meaning of ‘continence’, I 8.195
no voluntary control, I 8.199
carrying, I 8.189
case law
mental disabilities, I 8.204–I 8.217
physical disabilities, I 8.171–I 8.203
completion of tasks
cannot answer telephone and take message, I 8.204
cannot concentrate to read article or follow programme, I 8.205
cannot use telephone book, I 8.206
concentration only sustained by prompting, I 8.208
prevents him undertaking leisure activities, I 8.207
coping with pressure
frequently feels scared or panicky, I 8.213
frequently finds there are too many things to do, I 8.214
mental stress was a factor in making him stop work, I 8.212
daily living
frequently distressed due to fluctuation of mood, I 8.210
needs alcohol before midday, I 8.209

Descriptors for incapacity—cont.

pain, effect of, I 8.166
physical disabilities
activity list, I 8.203
case law, I 8.171–I 8.203
physical disabilities (case law)
altered consciousness, I 8.203
bending, I 8.180–I 8.182
epileptic seizures, I 8.202
hearing, I 8.191–I 8.192
incontinence, I 8.194–I 8.201
introduction, I 8.171
kneeling, I 8.180–I 8.182
lifting and carrying, I 8.189
manual dexterity, I 8.184–I 8.188
reaching, I 8.181 9.1
rising from upright chair, I 8.178–I 8.179
sitting in upright chair, I 8.175–I 8.176
speech, I 8.190
standing without support, I 8.177
vision, I 8.191, I 8.193
walking on level ground, I 8.172–I 8.173
walking up and down stairs, I 8.173
pressure, coping with, I 8.212–I 8.214
reaching, I 8.181 9.1
reasonable regularity, I 8.164
record of decisions, I 8.170
rising from upright chair, I 8.178–I 8.179
sitting in upright chair, I 8.175–I 8.176
speech, I 8.190
sporadic conditions, I 8.168
standing without support, I 8.177
variable conditions, I 8.168
vision
aid normally worn, I 8.191
16 point print at 20 cms, I 8.193
walking on level ground
double counting, I 8.173
generally, I 8.172
walking up and down stairs
double counting, I 8.173
generally, I 8.174
working situation, relevance to, I 8.165

Destruction, loss, etc.
tax returns, and, IV 1.31

Detention, child in
child benefit
statutory basis, I 1.584–I 1.586

Detention in custody
statutory maternity pay, IV 4.22–IV 4.23
statutory maternity pay, IV 5.95
statutory sick pay. IV 3.8

Determination of claims
vaccine damage payments, and
appeals, I 1.10
generally, I 1.8
reconsideration, I 1.11
reversal, I 1.9

Determination of rate of credit
child tax credit
full year periods, IV 2.285
generally, IV 2.270–IV 2.284
short periods, IV 2.286
cut-off provisions, IV 2.287–IV 2.288
generally, IV 2.244–IV 2.245
working tax credit
full year periods, IV 2.262–IV 2.268
generally, IV 2.246–IV 2.261
short periods, IV 2.269

Dialysis, person undergoing
incapacity for work, I 8.108–I 8.109

Diffuse mesothelioma
generally, I 10.50–I 10.51
prescribed occupations, I 10.127
special conditions, I 10.52–I 10.53

Diminishing notional capital rule
income support, II 2.392–II 2.395
jobseeker’s allowance, I 3.431–II 3.432
state pension credit, II 4.84–II 4.86

Diplomatic staff
Council Regulation, III 3.147

Diphtheria
and see Vaccine damage payments
conditions of entitlement, I 1.7–I 1.8
determination of claims, I 1.9–I 1.12
error correction, I 1.15
finality of decisions, I 1.16
fraudulent statements, I 1.18
generally, I 1.2–I 1.6
payment, I 1.13–I 1.14

Direct credit transfers
overpayment of benefits
generally, III 1.99
regulations, III 2.707
payment of benefits, III 2.135–III 2.136

Direct effect of Treaties
generally, III 3.10

Direct payments
accommodation costs, III 2.215
another person on beneficiary’s behalf, to,
III 2.158
appointee, to, III 2.156–III 2.157
child support payments, of
generally, III 2.160–III 2.161
miscellaneous provisions,
III 2.237–III 2.245
funeral providers, to, III 2.160
hostels, to
generally, III 2.162
miscellaneous, III 2.216
housing costs, III 2.214
maternity expenses, III 2.160
maximum amounts, III 2.222
mortgage lenders, to
generally, III 2.159
miscellaneous, III 2.225–III 2.236
partner, to, III 2.163–III 2.163
priority, III 2.223–III 2.224
utility companies, to
generally, III 2.160
miscellaneous, III 2.218
Direct payments—cont.
utility companies, to—cont.
service charges, III 2.217
water charges, III 2.219

Directions
child trust fund appeals,
IV 6.144–IV 6.145
tax credit appeals
applications, IV 2.406–IV 2.407
death of party, IV 2.408
determination of applications,
IV 2.412–IV 2.413
withdrawal of applications,
IV 2.416–IV 2.417

Disability element (WTC)
Cases A to G, IV 2.66
date of claim, and, IV 2.305–IV 2.306
generally, I 2.14–I 2.15, IV 2.63–IV 2.65
initial claims, IV 2.67–IV 2.68
relevant disabilities, IV 2.94–IV 2.106
“training for work”, IV 2.69–IV 2.70

Disability living allowance (DLA)—cont.
medical expenses paid from public funds—cont.
generally, I 4.45
mobility component
artificial prosthesis, I 4.59
arrested development, I 4.60
assessment of degree of disablement,
I 4.57
children, III 2.171
double amputees, I 4.56
entitlement, I 4.51–I 4.62
exempt cases, III 2.170
exertion, I 4.55
generally, I 1.224–I 1.242
inability to walk, I 4.53–I 4.54
incomplete physical development,
I 4.60
invalid carriages, I 1.243–I 1.245,
I 4.67
hospital in-patients, I 4.63–I 4.66
oxygen requirement, I 4.55
payment to Motability,
III 2.172–III 2.174
physical condition, I 4.52
physical disablement, I 4.52
physical restraint, I 4.61
qualifying period, I 4.49–I 4.50
virtually unable to walk, I 4.54
payment of benefit
attendance allowance, and, III 2.140
Mobility, to, III 2.172–III 2.174
payment to Motability
generally, III 2.172
restriction, III 2.174
termination, III 2.173
national insurance number, I 4.27
persons aged 65 or over
entitlement, I 4.30–I 4.31, I 4.68–I 4.81
generally, I 1.246–I 1.248
private nursing home, persons in
exemption, I 4.43–I 4.44
generally, I 4.40–I 4.41
relevant persons, I 4.42, I 4.88
rate, I 4.32
renal failure, sufferers of, I 4.36–I 4.37
social security income, IV 2.165
supplementary provisions, I 1.249–I 1.252

Disability pension
pension income, IV 2.152

Disability, periods of
working tax credit, IV 2.51–IV 2.52

Disability premiums
income support
additional condition, II 2.577, II 2.600
enhanced, II 2.579
generally, II 2.576, II 2.599
jobseeker’s allowances
additional condition, II 3.555, II 3.581
enhanced, II 3.557
generally, II 3.554, II 3.581
jobseeker’s allowances (joint-claim)
additional condition, II 3.567
Disability premiums—cont.  
jobseeker's allowances (joint-claim)—cont.  
  enhanced, II 3.569  
  generally, II 3.566
Disability working allowance  
claims for benefit  
  and see Claims for benefit  
  advance payments, III 2.99–III 2.100  
  generally, III 2.23  
  generally, II 1.36–II 1.38  
  increases for dependants, and,  
  I 1.304–I 1.306  
working tax credit, IV 2.64
Disability child  
child tax credit, IV 2.232–IV 2.233
Disability child premium  
income support, II 2.580, II 2.602  
jobseeker's allowances, II 3.558
Disability persons  
income support  
  remunerative work, II 2.81–II 2.84  
  students, II 2.531, II 2.558  
  workers, II 2.528, II 2.556  
jobseeker's allowance  
  availability for employment,  
  II 3.98–II 3.103  
  students, II 3.536  
  workers, II 3.535  
state pension credit, II 4.93–II 4.94
Disability person's tax credit (DPTC)  
claims for benefit  
  and see Claims for benefit  
  initial claims, III 1.61–III 1.62  
  repeat claims, III 1.61–III 1.62  
  date of claim, III 2.60  
  generally, II 1.38  
overpayment of benefit, III 1.84  
payment of benefit, III 2.144  
social security income, IV 2.165
Disability person's vehicle maintenance grant  
other income, IV 1.865
Disability students  
income support, II 2.531, II 2.558  
jobseeker's allowance, II 3.536
Disability workers  
income support, II 2.528, II 2.556  
jobseeker's allowance, II 3.535
Disability allowance  
assessment of disablement, and  
  comment, I 1.539–I 1.541  
  generally, I 1.533
Disability, assessment of  
aggregation of percentages,  
  I 10.42–I 10.43  
  connected conditions, I 10.4  
  connection factor, I 10.5  
constant attendance allowance  
  comment, I 1.542  
  generally, I 1.533  
disability benefit  
  comment, I 1.539–I 1.541  
  generally, I 1.533
Disablement, assessment of—cont.  
dominant hand, I 1.538  
  extent, I 10.40–I 10.41  
  generally, I 1.352–I 1.357  
method  
  comment, I 1.536–I 1.537  
  generally, I 1.532  
miscellaneous provisions,  
  I 1.532–I 1.542  
multiple industrial accidents, I 10.7  
other effective cause, I 10.5–I 10.6  
partly relevant conditions, I 10.4  
  prescribed degrees  
  generally, I 10.11–I 10.13, III 2.564,  
  III 2.587  
  introduction, I 10.8  
  principles, I 10.2–I 10.10, III 2.564  
  rounding of percentages, I 10.44  
  severe disablement allowance, I 1.532
Disablement benefit  
imprisonment, III 2.556–III 2.557
Disablement gratuity  
amount, III 2.566  
  generally, I 1.550  
introduction, I 1.557  
rate, I 1.505  
  rates in lieu, III 2.589  
  scale, III 2.588  
  special hardship, III 2.571–III 2.572  
  successive accidents, III 2.579  
  weekly value, III 2.567
Disablement pension  
and see Industrial injuries benefits  
  adjustment  
  and see Adjustment of benefit  
  persons abroad, I 3.120  
assessment of disablement  
  aggregation of percentages,  
  I 10.42–I 10.43  
  connected conditions, I 10.4  
  connection factor, I 10.5  
  extent, I 10.40–I 10.41  
  generally, I 1.352–I 1.357  
  miscellaneous provisions,  
  I 1.532–I 1.542  
  multiple industrial accidents, I 10.7  
  other effective cause, I 10.5–I 10.6  
  partly relevant conditions, I 10.4  
  prescribed degrees, I 10.11–I 10.13  
  principles, I 10.2–I 10.10  
  rounding of percentages, I 10.44  
  constant attendance  
  assessment of disablement, I 1.532,  
  I 1.542  
  determination of degree of disablement,  
  III 2.574  
  generally, I 1.358–I 1.360, III 2.573  
in-patient medical treatment, and,  
  III 2.575–III 2.577  
  special hardship, III 2.571–III 2.572  
  exceptionally severe disablement,  
  I 1.361–I 1.363  
  generally, I 1.352–I 1.357
Index

Disability pension—cont.
hospital treatment, during
  generally, I 1.551
  introduction, I 1.557
increases
  constant attendance, I 1.358–I 1.360
  generally, I 1.358–I 1.363
hospital treatment, during, I 1.551
persons abroad, I 3.120
persons residing together, I 3.139–I 3.141
rate, I 1.505

Disclosure
overpayment of benefit, III 1.92–III 1.93
Disclosure of information
  statutory maternity pay, IV 1.182
  statutory sick pay, IV 1.180
tax credits, and, IV 1.417–IV 1.418

Discomfort, effect of
descriptors for incapacity, I 8.166

Discretionary housing payment
social security income, IV 2.165

Discretionary payments
disregarded income, IV 2.196

Discrimination, prohibition of
developments in Canada, III 4.79
  generally, III 4.75
  indirect discrimination, III 4.77
  introduction, III 4.76
  widowers’ benefits, III 4.78

Displaced persons
temporary protection, II 2.896–II 2.898

Disqualification from benefit
absence abroad
  and see Persons abroad
generally, I 1.388
disregards, III 2.563, III 2.586
  fraud on social security system
  period, III 2.644
  relevant benefits, III 2.662
generally, I 1.385–I 1.386, III 2.581
  imprisonment, I 1.389,
  III 2.556–III 2.557
reciprocal agreement, I 1.390

Disqualified from benefits, persons
age-related payments, and, II 1.429
incapacity for work, I 1.460–I 1.462
income support, and, II 2.191

Disregarded sums
conditional exclusions, IV 2.201
employment income, IV 2.142
generally, IV 2.195–IV 2.199
investment income, IV 2.176
partial disregard, IV 2.202
pension income, IV 2.152
social security income, IV 2.165
student income, IV 2.173–IV 2.174
total disregard, IV 2.200

Disregards
  and see Disregards (IS)
  and see Disregards (JSA)
  and see Disregards (SPC)
disqualification from benefit, and,
  III 2.563, III 2.586

Disregards (IS)
capital
  child, of, II 2.354–II 2.35I 5.1
  generally, II 2.342–II 2.353
  list, II 2.769–II 2.819
income
generally, II 2.697–II 2.714
other income, II 2.715–II 2.768
students
  access fund payments,
  II 2.479–II 2.481
  changes over summer vacation,
  II 2.486–II 2.487
  contribution, II 2.482
generally, II 2.472
  hardship loans, II 2.476–II 2.478
  other amounts, II 2.473–II 2.475
  previously assessed income, II 2.483
tax refunds, II 2.484–II 2.485

Disregards (JSA)
capital
  child, of, II 3.418–II 3.419
  generally, II 3.416–II 3.417
  list, II 3.629–II 3.633
income
generally, II 3.616–II 3.621
  joint-claim couples, of,
  II 3.622–II 3.623
  other income, II 3.624–II 3.628
students
  access fund payments,
  II 3.468–II 3.469
  changes over summer vacation,
  II 3.473
  contribution, II 3.470
  generally, II 3.463
  other amounts, II 3.464
  previously assessed income, II 3.471
tax refunds, II 3.472

Disregards (SPC)
capital, from, II 4.119–II 4.124
earnings, from, II 4.125–II 4.127
other than earnings, from,
II 4.116–II 4.118

Divided contracts
statutory adoption pay
  general note, IV 5.9
generally, IV 5.76
  lapse of election, IV 5.14
  notification of election, IV 5.11
  provision of information, IV 5.12
  relevant employer, IV 5.13, IV 5.89
statutory maternity pay
generally, IV 4.16
  relevant employer, IV 4.35–IV 4.36
statutory maternity pay (NHS), and
  lapse of election, IV 4.83
  notification of election, IV 4.80
  provision of information, IV 4.81
  treatment of more than one contract as
  one, IV 4.79
  treatment of two or more employers as
  one, IV 4.82
Divided contracts—cont.
statutory paternity pay
  adoption of child, on, IV 5.67
  birth of child, on, IV 5.60
  general note, IV 5.9
  lapse of election, IV 5.14
  notification of election, IV 5.11
  provision of information, IV 5.12
  relevant employer, IV 5.13, IV 5.89
statutory sick pay
  generally, IV 3.38
  relevant employer, IV 3.36–IV 3.37
statutory sick pay (NHS), and
  lapse of election, IV 3.79
  notification of election, IV 3.76
  provision of information, IV 3.77
  treatment of more than one contract as one, IV 3.75
  treatment of two or more employers as one, IV 3.78
Dividends
  non-resident UK companies, from
    charge to tax, IV 1.835
    income charged, IV 1.836
    person liable, IV 1.837
  UK resident companies, from
    charge to tax, IV 1.832
    income charged, IV 1.833
    introduction, IV 1.831
    person liable, IV 1.834
Divorced persons, child of
  guardian’s allowance, I 9.78
Double amputees
  disability working allowance, I 4.56
Doubtful debts
  trading income, IV 1.799
Duplication of payments
  child benefit, I 9.50
  funeral payments, II 5.52–II 5.53
  maintenance payments,
    III 2.704–III 2.706
  maternity payments, II 5.52–II 5.53
  prescribed income, III 2.700–III 2.701
  prescribed payments
    foreign currency payments, III 2.706
    generally, III 2.702–III 2.703
Duration of award
  generally, III 2.114–III 2.115
Dwelling
  definition, II 1.56
  income support, II 2.26–II 2.27
Dwelling occupied as home
  income support, II 2.25
Dysbarism
  industrial injuries, I 10.87
Dystrophy of cornea
  generally, I 10.89
  presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
Earner
  meaning, I 1.24–I 1.26
Earnings
  employment income, IV 1.539
  income support
    employed earners, II 2.215–II 2.223
    self-employed earners,
      II 2.224–II 2.227
  meaning
    generally, I 1.383–I 1.384
    income support, II 2.20
    jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32
    termination payments, I 1.27–I 1.29
  jobseeker’s allowance
    employed earners, II 3.374–II 3.379
    self-employed earners,
      II 3.383–II 3.385
  payments treated as, I 1.30–I 1.31
  state pension credit
    employed earners, II 4.66–II 4.67
    self-employed earners, II 4.68–II 4.69
  statutory adoption pay
    generally, IV 5.90
    normal weekly earnings, IV 5.91
  statutory maternity pay
    generally, IV 4.38
    normal weekly earnings, IV 4.39–IV 4.40
  statutory paternity pay
    generally, IV 5.90
    normal weekly earnings, IV 5.91
  statutory sick pay
    excepted payments, IV 3.33
    generally, IV 3.32
    normal weekly earnings, IV 3.34–IV 3.35
  unemployability supplement
    generally, I 1.548
    introduction, I 1.557
Earnings calculation
  disregards
    care charges, I 3.33
    child care charges, I 3.32
    generally, I 3.30–I 3.31
  employed earners, of
    date of payment, I 3.16
    disregards, I 3.30–I 3.33
    generally, I 3.14–I 3.15
    net earnings, I 3.21–I 3.23
    relevant earnings, I 3.19–I 3.20
    weekly sums, I 3.17–I 3.18
  fractional sums, I 3.13
  generally, I 3.6–I 3.7
  notional earnings
    determination methods, I 3.12
    generally, I 3.8–I 3.9
    low earnings, I 3.11
    no earnings, I 3.11
    unascertainable earnings, I 3.10
    rounding of fractions, I 3.13
  self-employed earners, of
    disregards, I 3.30–I 3.33
    generally, I 3.24
    national insurance contributions, I 3.28
    net profit, I 3.26–I 3.27
Earnings calculation—cont.
self-employed earners, of—cont.
relevant earnings, I 3.25
tax, I 3.28

Earnings factors
conditions, and, I 1.33
deemed, I 1.121
generally, I 1.118–I 1.120

EC Court of Justice
generally, III 3.43–III 3.52
guidance for references, III 3.53

EC law
binding nature, III 3.7
Council Directives
citizenship, III 3.60–III 3.101
direct effect, III 3.10
equal treatment, III 3.440–III 3.461
indirect effect, III 3.11
liability for breach, III 3.12
Council Regulations
application of social security schemes to
employed and self-employed
persons, III 3.102–III 3.439
freedom of movement of workers,
III 3.56–III 3.59

EC Treaty
citizenship, III 3.28–III 3.35
Court of Justice, III 3.43–III 3.53
final provisions, III 3.54–III 3.55
freedom of movement, III 3.36–III 3.42
principles, III 3.17–III 3.27
effective enjoyment of rights, III 3.13
implementation of Treaties
direct effect, III 3.10
generally, III 3.6
indirect effect, III 3.11
liability for breach, III 3.12
supremacy, III 3.9
interim relief, III 3.13
proof of Treaties, III 3.15–III 3.16
supremacy, III 3.9
types, III 3.8

EC Treaty
citation, III 3.5
citizenship, III 3.28–III 3.35
Court of Justice
generally, III 3.43–III 3.52
guidance for references, III 3.53
final provisions, III 3.54–III 3.55
freedom of movement, III 3.36–III 3.42
generally, III 3.4
implementation, III 3.6–III 3.13
operative provisions
citizenship, III 3.28–III 3.35
Court of Justice, III 3.43–III 3.53
freedom of movement, III 3.36–III 3.42
principles, III 3.17–III 3.27
proof, III 3.15–III 3.16
principles, III 3.17–III 3.27
proof, III 3.15–III 3.16
renumbering, III 3.5

Education maintenance allowance
disregarded income, IV 2.196

Education, persons in
and see Students
income support, II 2.91–II 2.93

Education, right to
generally, III 4.87
introduction, III 4.88

Education, termination of
credits, I 2.18–I 2.19

Effective enjoyment of rights
EC law, III 3.13

Eileen trust
and see Notional capital
and see Notional income
income support
generally, II 2.791
meaning, II 2.20
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32

Election
child benefit, I 9.19
guardian’s allowance, I 9.82

Electronic communication, use of
carer’s allowance, and
claims for benefit, III 2.59
payment of benefit, III 2.154
child benefit, and
claims for benefit, III 2.60
generally, I 9.51, III 2.815, III 2.887
miscellaneous provisions,
III 2.861–III 2.872
payment of benefit, III 2.155
claims for benefit, and
carer’s allowance, III 2.59
child benefit, III 2.60
generally, IV 2.294–IV 2.295
miscellaneous provisions,
III 2.246–III 2.253
guardian’s allowance, and
generally, III 2.815, III 2.887
miscellaneous provisions,
III 2.861–III 2.872
notifications, IV 2.294–IV 2.295
payment of benefit, and
carer’s allowance, III 2.154
child benefit, III 2.155
service of appeal decisions, III 2.494

Emergency payments
claims for benefit, III 1.76–III 1.77

Emergency situations
industrial injuries benefit, I 1.340–I 1.344

Emergency steps
care providers approval scheme, and,
IV 2.540

Emphysema
industrial diseases, I 10.129
pneumoconiosis, and, I 10.57
presumption that due to nature of
employment, and, I 10.21

Employed earner
definition
categories of earners, I 1.24, I 1.410
computation of earnings, I 3.4
income support
disregards, II 2.697–II 2.714
Employed earner — cont.

- income support — cont.
  - earnings, II 2.243–II 2.257
  - meaning, II 2.28
  - net earnings, II 2.258–II 2.264

- jobseeker’s allowance
  - disregards, II 3.616–II 3.621
  - earnings, II 3.374–II 3.379
  - meaning, II 3.39
  - net earnings, II 3.380–II 3.382

- meaning
  - income support, II 2.28
  - jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.41

- statutory paternity pay, IV 5.83

- state pension credit, II 4.66–II 4.67

Employed earner, calculation of earnings of

- date of payment, I 3.16

- disregards
  - care charges, I 3.33
  - child care charges, I 3.32
  - generally, I 3.30–I 3.31
  - generally, I 3.14–I 3.15

- net earnings, I 3.21–I 3.23

- notional earnings
  - determination methods, I 3.12
  - generally, I 3.8–I 3.9
  - low earnings, I 3.11
  - no earnings, I 3.11
  - unascertainable earnings, I 3.10

- relevant earnings, I 3.19–I 3.20

- rounding of fractions, I 3.13

- weekly sums, I 3.17–I 3.18

Employed persons, application of social security schemes to

- accidents at work
  - aggravation, III 3.214
  - general note, III 3.204–III 3.205
  - implementing regulations,
    - III 3.369–III 3.386
  - miscellaneous, III 3.215–III 3.216

- reimbursement between institutions,
  - III 3.217

- rights to benefits, III 3.206–III 3.213

- students, III 3.218

- Administrative Commission
  - generally, III 3.248
  - tasks, III 3.249–III 3.250

- Advisory Committee
  - generally, III 3.251
  - tasks, III 3.252

- aggregation of periods
  - accidents at work, III 3.214
  - death grants, III 3.219
  - family benefits, III 3.234
  - general rules, III 3.322
  - invalidity, III 3.187
  - maternity, III 3.152
  - sickness, III 3.152
  - unemployment benefits, III 3.223

- civil servants’ special scheme

- dependent children of pensioners, III 3.247

- civil servants special scheme — cont.
  - generally, III 3.144–III 3.145
  - invalidity, III 3.190
  - orphans, III 3.247
  - pensions, III 3.203
  - unemployment benefits, III 3.232

- claims submitted to other authority,
  - III 3.256–III 3.257

- competent authorities
  - co-operation between, III 3.253
  - definition, III 3.106
  - competent institution, III 3.106
  - competent State, III 3.106
  - conclusion of Conventions,
    - III 3.120–III 3.121
  - consular staff, III 3.147

- contributions chargeable to employers
  - collection, III 3.264
  - generally, III 3.263

- co-operation between competent authorities, III 3.253

Council Regulation

- Administrative Commission,
  - III 3.248–III 3.250
- Advisory Committee,
  - III 3.251–III 3.252
  - annexes, III 3.279–III 3.297

- arrangement of regulations, III 3.102

- definitions, III 3.106–III 3.107

- determination of applicable legislation,
  - III 3.132–III 3.151

- extension of, III 3.382–III 3.389

- final provisions, III 3.275–III 3.278

- general note, III 3.103–III 3.104

- general provisions, III 3.108–III 3.131

- implementation of, III 3.298–III 3.340

- miscellaneous provisions,
  - III 3.253–III 3.265

- recitals, III 3.105

- special provisions, III 3.152–III 3.247

- transitional provisions,
  - III 3.266–III 3.274

- death grants
  - generally, III 3.219–III 3.222

- implementing regulation,
  - III 3.387–III 3.388

- declarations on scope, III 3.114–III 3.115

- definitions, III 3.106–III 3.107

- dependent children of pensioners

- civil servants’ special scheme. III 3.247

- common provisions, III 3.246

- generally, III 3.242–III 3.243

- implementing regulation,
  - III 3.399–III 3.401

- determination of applicable legislation

- civil servants, III 3.144–III 3.145

- consular staff, III 3.147

- diplomatic staff, III 3.147

- employed in one member state and self-employed in another, III 3.142

- employed persons, III 3.136–III 3.138
Employed persons, application of social security schemes to—cont.

determination of applicable legislation—cont.
exceptions to articles,

III 3.148–III 3.149

general rules, III 3.132–III 3.135

implementing regulation,

III 3.313–III 3.321

mariners, III 3.141

miscellaneous provisions, III 3.143

posted workers, III 3.138

recipients of pensions due in more than one member state,

III 3.150–III 3.151

self-employed persons,

III 3.139–III 3.140

special rules, III 3.136–III 3.142

students, III 3.135

voluntary insurance, III 3.146

diplomatic staff, III 3.147

employment and self-employment in more than one state, III 3.142

employed person, III 3.106

equality of treatment, III 3.110–III 3.111

exemption from authentication, III 3.255

exemption from fees, III 3.255

family benefits

generally, III 3.233–III 3.241

implementing regulation,

III 3.394–III 3.397

frontier workers

accidents at work, III 3.207

definition, III 3.106

general note, III 3.103–III 3.104

habitual residence, III 3.106

international provision not affected generally, III 3.118–III 3.119

implementing regulation, III 3.304

invalidity

aggravation, III 3.187

civil servant's special scheme, III 3.190

employees, III 3.182–III 3.186

general note, III 3.181

implementing regulations,

III 3.344–III 3.368

resumption after suspension,

III 3.188–III 189

self-employed, III 3.182–III 3.186

mariners, III 3.141

maternity

aggregation rules, III 3.152–III 3.153

employees, III 3.154–III 3.164

frontier workers, III 3.156

implementing regulations,

III 3.323–III 3.343

miscellaneous provisions, III 3.179

pension claimants, III 3.167

pensioners, III 3.168–III 3.176

reimbursement between institutions,

III 3.180

self-employed, III 3.154–III 3.164

students, III 3.177–III 3.178

Employed persons, application of social security schemes to—cont.

maternity—cont.

unemployed, III 3.165–III 3.166

vocational students, III 3.177–III 3.178

matters covered, III 3.112–III 3.113

medical examinations, III 3.258

member of the family, III 3.106

nationals of third countries

annexes, III 3.389

general note, III 3.382

general provisions, III 3.384–III 3.388

recitals, III 3.383

non-contributory benefits,


occupational diseases

aggravation, III 3.214

general note, III 3.204–III 3.205

implementing regulations,

III 3.369–III 3.386

miscellaneous, III 3.215–III 3.216

reimbursement between institutions,

III 3.217

rights to benefits, III 3.206–III 3.213

students, III 3.218

orphans

civil servants’ special scheme. III 3.247

common provisions, III 3.246

generally, III 3.244–III 3.245

implementing regulation,

III 3.399–III 3.401

overlapping of benefits

generally, III 3.130–III 3.131

implementing regulation,

III 3.306–III 3.311

pensions

accidents at work, III 3.386

generally, III 3.191–III 3.203

implementing regulations,

III 3.344–III 3.368

periods of employment, III 3.106

periods of insurance, III 3.106

periods of residence, III 3.106

persons covered

annex, III 3.279–III 280


posted workers, III 3.138

prolongation of reference period,

III 3.123

recipients of pensions due in more than one member state,

III 3.150–III 3.151

refugee, III 3.106

reimbursement between institutions agreements relating to, III 3.275

occupational diseases, III 3.217

sickness and maternity, III 3.180

residence, III 3.106

revalorization of benefits

generally, III 3.128–III 3.129

pensions, III 3.320

seasonal worker, III 3.106

self-employed person, III 3.106

Index
Employed persons, application of social security schemes to—cont.
sickness
aggregation rules, III 3.152–III 3.153
employees, III 3.154–III 3.164
frontier workers, III 3.156
implementing regulations,
III 3.323–III 3.343
miscellaneous provisions, III 3.179
pension claimants, III 3.167
pensioners, III 3.168–III 3.176
reimbursement between institutions,
III 3.180
self-employed, III 3.154–III 3.164
students, III 3.177–III 3.178
unemployed, III 3.165–III 3.166
vocational students, III 3.177–III 3.178
simultaneous employment and self-
employment in more than one state, III 3.142
social security conventions replaced
generally, III 3.116–III 3.117
implementing regulation, III 3.304
special non-contributory benefits,
III 3.126–III 3.127
special rules
civil servants, III 3.144–III 3.145
consular staff, III 3.147
diplomatic staff, III 3.147
employed in one member state and self-employed in another, III 3.142
employed persons, III 3.136–III 3.138
mariners, III 3.141
miscellaneous provisions, III 3.143
posted workers, III 3.138
recipients of pensions due in more than
one member state, III 3.150–III 3.151
self-employed persons,
III 3.139–III 3.140
special rules,
III 3.136–III 3.142
students, III 3.135
voluntary insurance, III 3.146
stateless person, III 3.106
stay, III 3.106
students
accidents at work, III 3.218
generally, III 3.135
sickness and maternity,
III 3.177–III 3.178
transitional provisions, III 3.273
survivor, III 3.106
temporary residence, III 3.106
third country nationals
annexes, III 3.389
genral note, III 3.382
general provisions, III 3.384–III 3.388
recitals, III 3.383
transfer of sums payable between member
states, III 3.259
unemployment benefits
civil servants’ special scheme, III 3.232
Employed persons, application of social security schemes to—cont.
unemployment benefits—cont.
common provisions, III 3.223–III 3.226
implementing regulation,
III 3.389–III 3.393
person going to other member state,
III 3.227–III 3.229
person residing in other member state,
III 3.230–III 3.231
voluntary insurance
applicable legislation, III 3.146
generally, III 3.122
implementing regulation, III 3.305
waiver of residence, III 3.124–III 3.125
Employed trainees
child benefit, I 1.584–I 1.586
Employee
statutory maternity pay, IV 4.34
Employer-contracted and employer-
provided childcare
“care”, IV 1.572
“child”, IV 1.572
employer-contracted, IV 1.571
employer-provided, IV 1.569–IV 1.570
introductory note, IV 1.526
“parental responsibility”, IV 1.572
“qualifying child care”, IV 1.573
regulations, IV 2.148
Employers
notice to provide information, and,
IV 2.345
payment of WTC, and, IV 2.353
provision of information, and
statutory maternity pay, IV 1.183
statutory sick pay, IV 1.181
Employer’s records
statutory adoption pay
generally, IV 5.25
inspection, IV 5.26
statutory maternity pay
maintenance, IV 4.49
production, IV 4.50
statutory paternity pay
generally, IV 5.25
inspection, IV 5.26
statutory sick pay
maintenance, IV 5.25
production, IV 5.25
Employer’s transport, travelling in
industrial injuries benefit
effect, I 1.337–I 1.339
generally, I 1.334–I 1.335
introduction, I 1.336
Employment Act 2002
arrangement of sections,
IV 1.445–IV 1.449
genral note, IV 1.450
general provisions
maternity, IV 1.467
paternity and adoption,
IV 1.451–IV 1.466
schedule, IV 1.468–IV 1.476
## Employment at sea
- contributory benefits, I 1.406–I 1.407
- dependants, increases for, I 1.406–I 1.407
- industrial injury benefits, I 1.406–I 1.407
- non-contributory benefits, I 1.406–I 1.407

## Employment contract terminated to avoid liability
- statutory maternity pay, IV 4.12–IV 4.13
- statutory sick pay, IV 3.10

## Employment, functions relating to
- provision of information, and general note, IV 2.608
generally, IV 2.610, IV 2.622

## Employment income
- agency workers, IV 1.538
- benefits code
  - definitions, IV 1.543
  - dispensations, IV 1.542
  - meaning, IV 1.540
  - relationship with earnings, IV 1.541
car fuel
  - benefit treated as earnings, IV 1.574
  - calculation of cash equivalent, IV 1.575
  - nil cash equivalent, IV 1.576
cash vouchers
  - application of provisions, IV 1.547–IV 1.548
  - benefit treated as earnings, IV 1.551
  - disregard for money, goods or services obtained, IV 1.558
  - meaning, IV 1.549
  - sickness-benefits related, IV 1.550
cost to tax
  - agency workers, IV 1.538
  - “employment”, IV 1.527–IV 1.528
  - exemptions, IV 1.526
  - introductory provision, IV 1.525–IV 1.526
  - nature, IV 1.530–IV 1.532
  - office-holders, IV 1.529
  - operation, IV 1.533–IV 1.537
credit-tokens
  - application of provisions, IV 1.555
  - benefit treated as earnings, IV 1.557
  - disregard for money, goods or services obtained, IV 1.558
  - meaning, IV 1.556
deductions from earnings
  - application of provisions, IV 1.574
  - “deductibility provisions”, IV 1.579
  - expenses, IV 1.582
  - expenses paid by employee, IV 1.580–IV 1.581
  - general rules, IV 1.575–IV 1.578
  - regulations, IV 2.148
  - travel expenses, IV 1.583–IV 1.585
  - definitions
    - “employment”, IV 1.527–IV 1.528
    - “employment income”, IV 1.531
    - “exempt income”, IV 1.532
    - “general earnings”, IV 1.531
    - “net taxable earnings” , IV 1.535

## Employment income—cont.
- definitions—cont.
  - “net taxable specific income”, IV 1.536
  - “paid”, IV 1.545
  - “put at disposal”, IV 1.545
  - “specific employment income”, IV 1.531
  - “taxable earnings”, IV 1.534
  - “taxable specific income”, IV 1.534
differences from tax assessments, IV 2.147
disregarded payments, IV 2.142
  - earnings, IV 1.539
  - employer-contracted and provided childcare
    - “care”, IV 1.572
    - “child”, IV 1.572
    - definitions, IV 1.572–IV 1.573
    - employer-contracted, IV 1.571
    - employer-provided, IV 1.569–IV 1.570
    - introductory note, IV 1.526
    - “parental responsibility”, IV 1.572
    - “qualifying child care”, IV 1.573
    - regulations, IV 2.148
  - “employment”, IV 1.527–IV 1.528
  - employment-related benefits
    - cash equivalent treated as earnings, IV 1.561
    - cost of benefit, IV 1.562
    - excluded benefits, IV 1.560
    - meaning, IV 1.559
    - exemptions
      - “care”, IV 1.572
      - “child”, IV 1.572
      - definitions, IV 1.572–IV 1.573
      - employer-contracted childcare, IV 1.571
      - employer-provided childcare, IV 1.569–IV 1.570
      - introductory note, IV 1.526
      - “parental responsibility”, IV 1.572
      - “qualifying child care”, IV 1.573
      - regulations, IV 2.148
    - expenses payments
      - definitions, IV 1.545
      - relevant sums, IV 1.544
      - sums treated as earnings, IV 1.546
    - general note
      - regulations, IV 2.143
      - statutory provisions, IV 1.520
    - generally, IV 2.141
    - identity of taxpayer, IV 2.149
    - lower-paid employment
      - calculation of earnings rate, IV 1.567
      - excluded provisions of benefits code, IV 1.565
    - extra amounts relating to car, IV 1.568
    - meaning, IV 1.566
    - meaning, IV 1.531
    - minor benefits, IV 1.563–IV 1.564
    - nature, IV 2.146
    - nature of charge to tax
      - definitions, IV 1.531–IV 1.532
Employment income—cont.
nature of charge to tax—cont.
generally, IV 1.530
non-cash vouchers
application of provisions, IV 1.552
benefit treated as earnings, IV 1.554
disregard for money, goods or services obtained, IV 1.558
meaning, IV 1.553
office-holders, and, IV 1.529
operation of tax charge
amount of income charged, IV 1.533
definitions, IV 1.534–IV 1.536
person liable to tax, IV 1.537
scope, IV 2.144
self-employment, IV 2.145
sickness-benefits related vouchers, IV 1.550
statutory provisions
charge to tax, IV 1.525–IV 1.538
deductions from earnings,
IV 1.574–IV 1.585
earnings, IV 1.539
general note, IV 1.520
taxable benefits, IV 1.540–IV 1.568
taxable benefits
benefits code, IV 1.540–IV 1.543
cash vouchers, IV 1.547–IV 1.551
credit-tokens, IV 1.555–IV 1.558
expenses payments, IV 1.544–IV 1.546
lower-paid employees,
IV 1.565–IV 1.568
minor benefits, IV 1.563–IV 1.564
non-cash vouchers, IV 1.552–IV 1.554
residual liability, IV 1.559–IV 1.562
vouchers, IV 1.547–IV 1.554
time of calculation, IV 2.150
travel expenses
necessary attendance, for, IV 1.584
performance of duties, in, IV 1.583
“workplace”, IV 1.585
vouchers
cash vouchers, IV 1.547–IV 1.551
non-cash vouchers, IV 1.552–IV 1.554
Employment insurance payments
annual payments, and, IV 1.859–IV 1.860
Employment officer
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.58
Employment, persons in
invalid care allowance
generally, I 1.170
Regulations, I 4.102–I 4.104
Employment programme
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.62, II 3.294
general provisions—cont.
industrial tribunal proceedings,
III 2.744–III 2.747
recoupment of benefit,
III 2.748–III 2.751
long title, III 2.741
revocation, III 2.754
schedule, III 2.755
transitional provision, III 2.754
Employment protection sums
jobseeker’s allowance, II 1.307, II 1.328
Employment-related benefits
cash equivalent treated as earnings, IV 1.561
cost of benefit, IV 1.562
excluded benefits, IV 1.560
meaning, IV 1.559
Employment tribunal proceedings, recoupment in
definitions, III 2.743
determination of amount,
III 2.752–III 2.753
duties of employer. III 2.747
duties of tribunals
monetary awards, and, III 2.745
protective awards, and, III 2.746
legislative basis
further provisions, III 1.250
general note, III 1.247
general provisions, III 1.248–III 1.249
postponement of award, III 2.748
procedure, III 2.749–III 2.750
relevant payments
generally, III 2.744
table of monetary awards, III 2.755
relevant proceedings, III 2.744
secondary proceedings, and, III 2.751
Employment Tribunals Act 1996
general note, III 1.247
general provisions, III 1.248–III 1.250
Employment zone programme
cessation of residence, III 2.809
disregarded income, IV 2.196
eyear entry, III 2.806
employment zone
definition, III 2.786
designated areas, III 2.804, III 2.810
income support, II 2.20
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32, II 3.294
referral, III 2.805
remunerative work, IV 2.45
stages, III 2.807
suspension of JSA 1995 requirements,
III 2.808
Engaged in remunerative work, persons treated as
engaged in work, II 2.72
generally, II 2.66–II 2.80
‘remunerative’, II 2.71
self-employment, II 2.77
term-time only workers, II 2.74–II 2.76
Enforcement
statutory maternity pay
breach of regulations, IV 1.175–IV 1.176
fraud, IV 1.177
negligence, IV 1.177
statutory sick pay
breach of regulations, IV 1.175–IV 1.176
fraud, IV 1.177
negligence, IV 1.177
Enhanced disability premiums
income support, II 2.579
jobseeker’s allowances
generally, II 3.557
joint-claim, II 3.569
Enquiries into tax returns
amendment by taxpayer, IV 1.17
correction by Revenue, IV 1.18
notice, IV 1.16
Enuresis
continence, and, I 8.194–I 8.195
Environment Task Force option
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.294
Epileptic seizures
descriptors for incapacity, I 8.202
Epidural lining of urinary tract
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
Equal treatment, Council Directive on
general note, III 3.441
operative provisions, III 3.441–III 3.461
recitals, III 3.440
Equality of treatment
Council Regulation, III 3.110–III 3.111
human rights, III 4.80
pensions, I 1.651–I 1.654
Error by officials
definitions, IV 2.581–IV 2.582
general note, IV 2.584
generally, IV 2.583
statutory provision, IV 1.345–IV 1.346
Error, cases of
restriction of benefit, III 1.441–III 1.447
setting aside decisions, III 1.448–III 1.451
Error correction
appeals procedure
generally, III 2.489–III 2.490
miscellaneous provisions, III 2.493
child trust fund appeals
Commissioner, by, IV 6.158–IV 6.159
generally, IV 6.110–IV 6.111
service by electronic mail, IV 6.115
statutory provision, IV 1.208
supplementary provisions, IV 6.114
Commissioners procedure, III 2.324
decisions
generally, III 1.448–III 1.451
regulations, III 2.389
income tax returns, and
during enquiry, IV 1.18
generally, IV 1.15
Error correction—cont.
tax credit appeals
generally, IV 2.447–IV 2.448
service by electronic mail, IV 2.453
statutory provision, IV 1.208
supplementary provisions, IV 2.452
vaccine damage payments, and, I 1.14
Errors of law
appeals from appeal tribunal, III 1.391
Estimates
child maintenance bonus,
II 2.979–II 2.980
European Communities Act 1972
and see EC law
arrangement of sections, III 3.1
citation, III 3.2
commencement, III 3.2
definitions, III 3.2–III 3.5
general provisions
implementation of Treaties,
III 3.6–III 3.13
proof of Treaties, III 3.14–III 3.15
European Convention on Human Rights
and see Human rights
First Protocol
education, right to, III 4.87–III 4.88
free elections, right to, III 4.89
property, protection of,
III 4.84–III 4.86
freedoms
assembly, of, III 4.73
conscience, of, III 4.70–III 4.71
expression, of, III 4.72
religion, of, III 4.70–III 4.71
thought, of, III 4.70–III 4.71
prohibitions
abuse of rights, of, III 4.82
discrimination, of, III 4.75–III 4.79
forced labour, of, III 4.49–III 4.50
punishment without law, on, III 4.65
slavery, of, III 4.49–III 4.50
torture, of, III 4.47–III 4.48
protections
property, of, III 4.84–III 4.86
restrictions
limitation on use, III 4.83
political activity of aliens, III 4.81
rights
education, to, III 4.87–III 4.88
equality, III 4.80
fair trial, III 4.53–III 4.64
free elections, to, III 4.89
liberty, to, III 4.51–III 4.52
life, to, III 4.45–III 4.46
marriage, to, III 4.74
private life, to respect for,
III 4.66–III 4.69
security, III 4.51–III 4.52
Thirteenth Protocol, III 4.90
Evaluation studies
generally, IV 2.616
Northern Ireland, IV 2.618
Index

Evidence
claims, and, III 2.84–III 2.85
jobseekers’ allowance
generally, II 1.176–II 1.180
Regulations, II 3.153–II 3.154
young people, II 3.255–II 3.256
statutory adoption pay, IV 5.75
statutory maternity pay, IV 4.62
statutory paternity pay
adoption of child, on, IV 5.61–IV 5.62
birth of child, on, IV 5.52–IV 5.54
statutory sick pay
definitions, IV 3.64
form of doctor’s statement,
IV 3.67–IV 3.70
form of special statement,
IV 3.71–IV 3.72
general note, IV 3.65
information required, IV 3.66
Ex gratia payment
social security income, IV 2.165
Exchange of information
overseas authorities, III 1.214
Excessive of housing costs
income support, II 2.619,
II 2.661–II 2.668
jobseekers’ allowance, II 3.595
state pension credit, II 4.107
Exempt income
annual payments
adopters, to, IV 1.861
employment insurance payments,
IV 1.859–IV 1.860
foreign maintenance payments,
IV 1.854
health insurance payments,
IV 1.859–IV 1.860
periodical payments of personal injury
damages, IV 1.855–IV 1.858
employment income, IV 1.532
employment insurance payments,
IV 1.859–IV 1.860
foreign maintenance payments, IV 1.854
general disregard, IV 1.866
health insurance payments,
IV 1.859–IV 1.860
introduction, IV 1.775
overview, IV 1.853
payments to adopters, IV 1.861
periodical payments of personal injury
damages
compensation awards, IV 1.856
generally, IV 1.855
persons entitled, IV 1.857
trusts, from, IV 1.858
statutory overview, IV 1.777
tax credits, and
employment income, IV 2.148
pension income, IV 2.155
social security income, IV 2.168
trading income, IV 2.161
Exempt work for incapacity purposes—cont.
earnings limit, I 8.129
generally, I 8.125–I 8.126
hours limit, I 8.128
Exertion
disability working allowance, I 4.55
Expected week of confinement (EWC)
statutory maternity pay, IV 4.43
Expenses payments
definitions, IV 1.545
relevant sums, IV 1.544
sums treated as earnings, IV 1.546
Expert assistance
child trust fund appeals,
IV 6.100–IV 6.101
tax credit appeals, IV 2.431–IV 2.432
Expression, freedom of
generally, III 4.72
miscellaneous provision, III 4.30–III 4.31
Extension of time limits
appeals procedure, III 2.432–III 2.436
child trust fund appeals, IV 6.80–IV 6.81
revision of decisions, III 2.357–III 2.358
tax credit appeals
applications, IV 2.404–IV 2.405
generally, IV 2.398–IV 2.403
Extinguishment of benefit
generally, III 2.165–III 2.168
Extrinsic allergic alveolitis
industrial diseases, I 10.88
prescribed occupations, I 10.122
Failure to attend courses
income support, and, II 2.190
Failure to comply with requirements
statutory adoption pay, IV 1.459–IV 1.460
statutory paternity pay,
IV 1.459–IV 1.460
tax credits, and, IV 1.362–IV 1.363
Failure to disclose
overpayment of benefits
generally, III 1.92
material fact, III 1.95
mental capacity, III 1.94
missing documents, III 1.96
suspension of benefit
generally, III 1.420–III 1.421
regulations, III 2.407–III 2.408
Failure to furnish information
suspension of benefit
child benefit, and, III 2.918
generally, III 1.422–III 1.423
regulations, III 2.407–III 2.408
guardian’s allowance, and, III 2.918
Failure to maintain
diversion of arrested earnings, III 1.148
generally, III 1.131–III 1.134
recovery of benefit
additional amounts, III 1.140–III 1.144
liable person, from, III 1.135–III 1.139
transfer of orders, III 1.140–III 1.144

Exempt work for incapacity purposes
current categories, I 8.127

67
Failure to maintain—cont.
reduction of income support, and,
III 1.145–III 1.147

Failure to make correct payments
tax credits, and, IV 1.364–IV 1.365

Failure to submit to medical
suspension of benefit
generally, III 1.424–III 1.425
regulations, III 2.409–III 2.410

Fair trial, right to
access to court, and, III 4.60
appeals, III 4.59
criminal charges, and, III 4.64
generally, III 4.53
independence of tribunals, and, III 4.63
introduction, III 4.54
meaning, III 4.57–III 4.58
resolution of disputes, and,
III 4.55–III 4.56
social security procedure, and,
III 4.61–III 4.62

Family
definition, II 1.56

Family benefits
generally, III 3.233–III 3.241
implementing regulation,
III 3.394–III 3.397

Family credit
generally, II 1.26

Family fund test
increases for dependants, I 3.40

Family life, right to respect for
generally, III 4.66
introduction, III 4.67–III 4.69

Family membership
income support
prescribed persons, II 2.103–II 2.105
responsibility for child, II 2.106–II 2.111
same household, II 2.112–II 2.122
jobseeker’s allowance
prescribed persons, II 3.300–II 3.302
responsible for child, II 3.303–II 3.305
same household, II 3.306–II 3.309

Family premium
income support, II 2.573, II 2.593
jobseeker’s allowances, II 3.547, II 3.579

Farmer’s lung
industrial diseases, I 10.88
prescribed occupations, I 10.122

Farming
trading income, IV 1.786

Fears of health, effect of
descriptors for incapacity, I 8.166

Fees
child care providers approval scheme,
and, IV 2.541

50-plus element
working tax credit, IV 2.88–IV 2.89

Final payments of income
state pension credit, II 4.63–II 4.65

Finality of decisions—cont.
vaccine damage payments, and, I 1.15

Fines, deduction of
amount, II 2.916–II 2.917
appeals, II 2.925
applications
contents, II 2.915
generally, II 2.912–II 2.913
withdrawal, II 2.923
definitions, II 2.910–II 2.911
information required, II 2.914

Regulations
citation, II 2.910
commencement, II 2.910
definitions, II 2.910–II 2.911
general provisions, II 2.912–II 2.930
schedules, II 2.931–II 2.933
relevant circumstances, II 2.921–II 2.922
revision, II 2.924
supersession, II 2.924
termination, II 2.921–II 2.922

Firearms training
occupational deafness, and, I 10.109

Flexible working
industrial injuries benefit, I 1.321–I 1.322

Fluctuating earnings
increases for dependants, I 1.301–I 1.303
unemployability supplement
generally, I 1.549
introduction, I 1.557

“For any period throughout which”
care component, and, I 1.206

Forced labour, prohibition of
generally, III 4.49
introduction, III 4.50

Foreign income
introduction, IV 1.775
social security income
application of provisions,
IV 1.618–IV 1.619
person liable to tax, IV 1.621
taxable income, IV 1.620
statutory overview, IV 1.777
tax credits, and, IV 2.181–IV 2.182

Foreign maintenance payments
annual payments, and, IV 1.854

Forestry
vibration white finger, and, I 10.112

Forfeiture Act 1982
arrangement of sections, III 1.12
general provisions, III 1.13–III 1.22

Forfeiture rule, references under
acknowledgement, III 2.299–III 2.300
application to benefits, III 1.17–III 1.18
determination by Commissioner
further provisions, III 2.298
generally, III 1.17–III 1.18, III 2.297
post-decision procedure, III 2.323
procedure, III 2.299–III 2.300
meaning, III 1.13–III 1.14, III 2.277
murders, III 1.19–III 1.20
notification, III 2.299–III 2.300
post-decision procedure, III 2.323

Index

Former Inland Revenue matters
generally, IV 1.891
schedule, IV 1.902

Foster-care relief
definitions
foster-care receipts, IV 1.875
providing foster care, IV 1.876
overview, IV 1.873
qualifying person, IV 1.874
trading income, IV 1.788

Foster parents
home responsibilities, I 2.37
income support, II 2.524, II 2.552

Forwarding claims
administrative arrangements, and,
IV 2.386

Fractional sums
calculation of earnings, I 3.13
charge to income tax, IV 1.44
payment of benefit, III 2.145

Fractions, rounding of
income support
applicable amount in special cases,
II 2.693
housing costs, II 2.505
premiers, II 2.585–II 2.588

jobseeker's allowance
generally, II 3.351
housing costs, II 3.601
joint-claim couples, II 3.614
premiers, II 3.574
special cases, II 3.609
reduced benefit directions, II 2.1038
state pension credit, II 4.91

Fraud of social security system
loss of benefit
and see Loss of benefit
council tax benefit, III 2.661
deductions from benefits, III 2.663
definitions, III 2.643–III 2.644
disqualifying benefits, III 2.662
hardship, III 2.648–III 2.659
housing benefit, III 2.660
legislative basis, III 1.556–III 1.562
reductions, III 2.645–III 2.647
statutory adoption pay
generally, IV 1.461–IV 1.462
procedure and appeals,
IV 1.468–IV 1.476
statutory maternity pay, IV 1.177
statutory paternity pay
generally, IV 1.461–IV 1.462
procedure and appeals,
IV 1.468–IV 1.476
statutory sick pay, IV 1.177
tax credits, and
generally, IV 1.368–IV 1.369
powers relating to documents,
IV 1.370–IV 1.371
supply of information by tax authorities,
IV 1.178

Fraudulent conduct
returns, and, IV 1.26

Fraudulent statements
vaccine damage payments, and, I 1.18

Free elections, right to
generally, III 4.89

Freedom of information
Her Majesty's Revenue and Customs,
and, IV 1.897

Freedom of movement of workers
generally, III 3.36–III 3.42
Regulation, III 3.56–III 3.59

Frontier workers
accidents at work, III 3.207
definition, III 3.106

Fuel payments in winter
amount, II 5.22
definitions, II 5.20
eligibility
excluded persons, II 5.25–II 5.27
generally, II 5.22–II 5.24
generally, II 1.72
introduction, II 5.19
payment without claim, II 5.28–II 5.29

Full-time course
definition, II 2.453–II 2.455

Full-time students
and see Students
child benefit
definition, I 9.2
generally, I 9.4–I 9.5
statutory basis, I 1.584–I 1.586
invalid care allowance, I 4.98
jobseeker's allowance
actively seeking employment,
II 3.143–II 3.145
availability for employment,
II 3.108–II 3.110,
II 3.121–II 3.125
income, II 3.290–II 3.412
meaning
income support, II 2.20,
II 2.450–II 2.451
jobseeker's allowance, II 3.32
state pension credit, II 4.08

Funding legal services
child trust fund appeals, IV 6.125–IV 6.126
Commissioner's procedure,
III 2.282–III 2.283
tax credit appeals, IV 2.465–IV 2.466

Funding liabilities
statutory adoption pay
application to Revenue, IV 5.20
date of payment of contributions,
IV 5.23
generally, IV 5.19
method, IV 5.21–IV 5.22
overpayments, IV 5.24
statutory paternity pay
application to Revenue, IV 5.20
date of payment of contributions,
IV 5.23
generally, IV 5.19
method, IV 5.21–IV 5.22
overpayments, IV 5.24

69
Funeral expenses
payment of benefit, III 2.160

Funeral payments
amount
deductions, II 5.81–II 5.82
generally, II 5.75–II 5.80
burial and cremation costs, II 5.77
closer contact, II 5.74
conditions
claim within time limit, II 5.67
connection with deceased, II 5.69
introduction, II 5.64
ordinary residence in UK, II 5.66
place of funeral, II 5.70
qualifying benefit, II 5.65
responsible person, II 5.68
connection with deceased, II 5.69
deductions, II 5.81–II 5.82
definitions, II 5.47–II 5.51
double payments, II 5.52–II 5.53
entitlement
conditions, II 5.64–II 5.70
generally, II 5.63
restrictions, II 5.71–II 5.74
expenses, II 5.79
general note, II 5.43
immediate family members not in receipt
of qualifying benefit, II 5.73
ordinary residence in UK, II 5.66
payment, II 5.80
place of funeral, II 5.70
qualifying benefit, II 5.65
responsible person, II 5.68
restrictions, II 5.71–II 5.74
supplementary, II 5.71–II 5.74
time limits, II 5.67
transport costs, II 5.79

Further claims
disability living allowance, and,
III 2.96–III 2.102

Further particulars
child trust fund appeals,
IV 6.144–IV 6.145
tax credit appeals, IV 2.490–IV 2.492

Gaps between jobs
working tax credit, IV 2.61–IV 2.62

Gateway to Work
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.294

Gender recognition
application of provisions, III 1.592
certification, III 1.588
definitions, III 1.591
general note, III 1.590
introductory, III 1.593
long-term incapacity benefit,
III 1.600–III 1.601
occupational pensions
equivalent benefits, III 1.616–III 1.617
general note, III 1.613
guaranteed minimum,
III 1.614–III 1.615

Gender recognition—cont.
retirement pension
Category A, III 1.602–III 1.603
Category B, III 1.604–III 1.605
Category C, III 1.609–III 1.610
deferment of, III 1.607–III 1.608
graduated, III 1.611–III 1.612
shared additional, III 1.606
widowed mother’s allowance,
III 1.594–III 1.595
widowed parent’s allowance,
III 1.598–III 1.599
widow’s pension, III 1.596–III 1.597

Gender Recognition Act 2004
and see Gender recognition
arrangement of sections, III 1.586
commencement, III 1.587
definitions, III 1.591
general note, III 1.588
general provisions, III 1.589–III 1.590
schedules, III 1.592–III 1.617

General Commissioners
child trust fund appeals, IV 6.65–IV 6.68

General earnings
employment income, IV 1.531

Generally accepted accounting practice
(GAAP)
trading income, IV 1.790

Glanders
industrial diseases, I 10.88

Glass container manufacturer
occupational deafness, and, I 10.108

Good cause
extinguishment, III 2.168
generally, II 1.265–II 1.266
incapacity benefit interviews, and,
III 2.603
jobcentre plus interviews, and
generally, III 2.620
partners, for, III 2.639
Regulations, II 3.275–II 3.285
work-focused interviews for lone parents,
and
quarterly interviews, III 2.739
working neighbourhoods,
III 2.801–III 2.802

Government departments
charge to tax, and, IV 1.52

Graduated retirement benefit
and see Contributory benefits
alteration of rates, I 6.15
generally, I 1.163–I 1.164
increase where pensioner’s deceased
spouse has deferred entitlement,
choice, I 6.46
elections, I 6.52–I 6.55
generally, I 6.47
transitional provisions, I 6.50–I 6.51
lump sum where pensioner’s deceased
spouse has deferred entitlement,
calculation, I 6.49
choice, I 6.46
elections, I 6.52–I 6.55
Graduated retirement benefit—cont.
lump sum—cont.
entitlement, I 6.48
rounding, I 6.56
transitional provisions, I 6.50–I 6.51
modification of regulations,
generally, I 6.17
modified regulations, I 6.21–I 6.23
preservation of existing rights,
generally, I 6.16
relevant provisions of NIA 1965, I 6.20
uprating, I 6.15
Grant
definition, II 2.448
Grant income
definition, II 2.449
Gratuity
reduced earnings allowance, I 10.166
Guarantee credit
amount, II 4.18–II 4.23
carers, II 4.95
generally, II 1.357–II 1.359
housing costs, II 4.98–II 4.112
pensioners with entitlement to transitional additions, II 4.96–II 4.97
severe disablement, II 4.93–II 4.94
Guarantee income payment
income support, II 2.28
Guaranteed minimum payments
decisions and appeals, III 1.245–III 1.246
Guaranteed minimum pension
effect of payments and contributions on benefits, I 1.614–I 1.620
persons abroad, and, I 3.114
Guardian’s allowance—and see Non-contributory benefits
administration and adjudication arrangements, III 2.878–III 2.880
appeals, III 2.920–III 2.943
claims and payments,
III 2.817–III 2.848
decisions, III 2.888–III 2.915
electronic communications,
III 2.861–III 2.872
overpayments, III 2.849–III 2.856
suspension, III 2.916–III 2.919
termination, III 2.918
administrative arrangements
definitions, III 2.877
legislative basis, III 1.579
provision of information,
III 2.878–III 2.879
recording, etc. of claims, III 2.880
adopted child
Regulations, I 9.76
statutory provision, I 1.259
appeals
death of party, and, III 2.942–III 2.943
decisions, against, III 2.926–III 2.927
decisions against which no appeal lies, and, III 2.924–III 2.925,
III 2.954–III 2.964
discontinuance, III 2.940–III 2.941
Guardian’s allowance—cont.
appeals—cont.
general right, III 2.922–III 2.923
interests of justice, in,
III 2.935–III 2.937
issues arising on appeal in other cases, and, III 2.921
late appeals, III 2.932–III 2.937
procedure, III 2.938–III 2.939
revised decisions, against,
III 2.928–III 2.929
time limits, III 2.930–III 2.931
claims for payment
and see Claims for benefit
advance claims, III 2.826
amendment, III 2.822
application, III 2.817
defective applications, III 2.824
duration, III 2.829
effective date of change of rate,
III 2.828
evidence, III 2.820–III 2.821
holding, III 2.880
information, III 2.820–III 2.821
payability, III 2.827
recording, III 2.880
third parties, and, III 2.843
time limits, III 2.818–III 2.819
verification, III 2.880
withdrawal, III 2.823
decisions
definitions, III 2.883
electronic communications, III 2.887
issues arising on appeal in other cases, and, III 2.920
no appeal lies, against which, III 2.954–III 2.964
revision, III 2.888–III 2.903
service of notices, III 2.884–III 2.886
superseding, III 2.904–III 2.915
suspension of award,
III 2.916–III 2.919
termination of award, III 2.918
divorced persons, child of, I 9.78
election, I 9.82
electronic communications, use of
generally, III 2.815, III 2.887
miscellaneous provisions,
III 2.861–III 2.872
entitlement
conditions, I 1.256–I 1.260
generally, I 1.253–I 1.255
illegitimate child, I 9.77
imprisoned person, child of, I 9.79–I 9.80
legislative basis
administrative arrangements, III 1.579
functions of Board, III 1.574
transfer of functions,
III 1.568–III 1.571
transitional provisions,
III 1.575–III 1.577
national insurance number, III 2.816

Guardian's allowance—cont.
Guardian’s allowance—cont.
overpayment of benefit, recovery of calculation, III 2.851
direct credit transfer, by, III 2.849
interim payments, III 2.855–III 2.856
offsetting, III 2.852–III 2.854
prescribed payments,
III 2.702–III 2.705
payment of benefit
date of entitlement, III 2.827
direct credit transfers, III 2.831
direct credit transfer, by, III 2.849
interim payments, III 2.855–III 2.856
offsetting, III 2.852–III 2.854
prescribed payments,
III 2.702–III 2.705
setting, III 2.852–III 2.854
prescribed payments,
III 2.702–III 2.705
payment of benefit
date of entitlement, III 2.827
direct credit transfers, III 2.831
direct credit transfer, by, III 2.849
interim payments, III 2.855–III 2.856
offsetting, III 2.852–III 2.854
prescribed payments,
III 2.702–III 2.705
setting, III 2.852–III 2.854
prescribed payments,
III 2.702–III 2.705
Guardian’s Allowance (General) Regulations 2003
arrangement of Regulations, I 9.72
citation, I 9.73
commencement, I 9.73
definitions, I 9.74
general provisions, I 9.75–I 9.83
schedule, I 9.84
Habitual residence
Council Regulation, III 3.106
income support, II 2.142–II 2.148,
II 2.158–II 2.179,
II 2.693–II 2.696
Haemophilia, payments in connection with
investment income, IV 2.177
Haemophilius influenza
and see Vaccine damage payments
conditions of entitlement, I 1.7–I 1.8
determination of claims, I 1.9–I 1.12
error correction, I 1.15
finality of decisions, I 1.16
fraudulent statements, I 1.18
generally, I 1.2–I 1.6
payment, I 1.13–I 1.14
up dating Order, I 11.15–I 11.17
Harassment
racial discrimination, and, III 1.5
Hardship (loss of benefit)
jobseeker’s allowance, and cases applicable amount, III 2.653
circumstances of payment,
III 2.649–III 2.650
conditions for payment, III 2.651
provision of information, III 2.652
relevant person, III 2.648
joint-claim couples applicable amount, III 2.659
circumstances of payment,
III 2.655–III 2.656
conditions for payment, III 2.657
provision of information, III 2.658
relevant couple, III 2.654
Hardship (reduction for breach of community order)
jobseeker’s allowance, and
applicable amount, III 2.13
circumstances of payment,
III 2.8–III 2.10
conditions for payment, III 2.11
provision of information, III 2.12
relevant person, III 2.7–III 2.7.1
joint-claim couples
applicable amount, III 2.19
circumstances of payment,
III 2.15–III 2.16
conditions for payment, III 2.17
provision of information, III 2.18
relevant couple, III 2.14

Hardship loans (students)
income support, II 2.476–II 2.478
jobseekers’ allowance, II 3.465–II 3.467

Hardship payments (JSA)
income-based allowance
after two weeks, payment,
II 3.486–II 3.488
applicable amount, II 3.491–II 3.492
conditions, II 3.489
definitions, II 3.475–II 3.480
excluded period, II 3.481–II 3.482
generally, II 1.217–II 1.220
immediate payment, II 3.483–II 3.485
information, provision for, II 3.490
introduction, II 3.474
suspended benefit, and, II 3.493–II 3.494
joint-couple allowance
after two weeks, payment,
II 3.501–II 3.502
applicable amount, II 3.505
conditions, II 3.426–II 3.427
definitions, II 3.495–II 3.496
excluded period, II 3.497–II 3.498
generally, II 1.217–II 1.220
immediate payment, II 3.499–II 3.500
information, provision for, II 3.504
introduction, II 3.474
suspended benefit, and, II 3.506

Health fears, effect of
descriptors for incapacity, I 8.166

Health, functions relating to
provision of information, and
definitions, IV 2.588
general note, IV 2.587
generally, IV 2.589, IV 2.606
Northern Ireland, IV 2.620

Health insurance payments
annual payments, and, IV 1.859–IV 1.860

Hearing
descriptors for incapacity
aid normally worn, I 8.191
understanding normal voice on busy street, I 8.192

Hearings—cont.
child trust fund appeals—cont.
generally, IV 6.150
oral hearings, IV 6.98–IV 6.99
requests, IV 6.148–IV 6.149
tax credit appeals
choice, IV 2.414–IV 2.415
generally, IV 2.497
oral, IV 2.425–IV 2.434
requests, IV 2.495–IV 2.496

Heating expenses
payment of benefit, III 2.160

Hepatitis C
income support, II 2.32
industrial diseases, I 10.88
prescribed occupations, I 10.123

Her Majesty's forces
contributory benefits, I 1.397–I 1.399
dependants, increases for, I 1.397–I 1.399
incapacity benefit, I 8.32, I 8.218–I 8.222
industrial injury benefits, I 1.397–I 1.399
jobseeker’s allowance, II 1.280
non-contributory benefits,
I 1.397–I 1.399
vaccine damage payments, and, I 11.6

HM Revenue and Customs (HMRC)
Commissioners
appointment, IV 1.886
declaration of confidentiality, IV 1.888
functions, IV 1.890–IV 1.894
staff appointments, IV 1.887
conduct of proceedings, IV 1.893
confidentiality, IV 1.896
former Inland Revenue matters
generally, IV 1.891
schedule, IV 1.902
freedom of information, and, IV 1.897
functions
ancillary powers, IV 1.892
conduct of proceedings, IV 1.893
exercise by officers, IV 1.894
former Inland Revenue matters,
IV 1.891
initial, IV 1.890
general note, IV 1.885
information
confidentiality, IV 1.896
freedom of information, IV 1.897
use, IV 1.895
initial functions, IV 1.890
ITEPA 2003, and, IV 1.522
obstruction, IV 1.898
offences
assault, IV 1.899
obstruction, IV 1.898
power of arrest, IV 1.900
officers
appointment, IV 1.887
assault, IV 1.899
declaration of confidentiality, IV 1.888
exercise of functions, IV 1.894
payments by
and see below
HM Revenue and Customs (HMRC)—cont.

payments by—cont.
general note, IV 2.353

generally, 2,421–IV 2.379

introduction, IV 2.353

resignation, IV 1.886

transfer of property, IV 1.901

HMRC, payment by

amount, IV 2.373–IV 2.374

bank account requirement,

IV 2.378–IV 2.379

child care element of WTC, and,

IV 2.356–IV 2.357

definitions, IV 2.355

general note, IV 2.353

introduction, IV 2.353

joint claims, for

child tax credit, IV 2.356–IV 2.357

child care element of WTC,

IV 2.356–IV 2.357

depth of one of couple,

IV 2.360–IV 2.361

working tax credit, IV 2.358–IV 2.359

method, IV 2.376–IV 2.377

person acting on behalf of another, for,

IV 2.362–IV 2.363

postponement, IV 2.371–IV 2.372

recovery of overpayment


generally, IV 1.355–IV 1.356

method, IV 2.375

renewal, on, IV 2.364–IV 2.365

single payments, IV 2.369–IV 2.370

timing

bank account, IV 2.366–IV 2.367

other than to bank account, IV 2.368

working tax credit

generally, IV 2.358–IV 2.359

introduction, IV 2.353

Holding information

local authorities, and, III 2.261

Holding of claims

administrative arrangements, and,

IV 2.386

Holiday pay

income support, II 2.356

jobseeker’s allowances, II 3.420–II 3.422

Home

income support, II 2.25

Home responsibilities protection

generally, I 2.38–I 2.3

Hospital

definition, I 9.2

Hospital in-patients

age-related payments, and, II 1.429

attendance allowance

exemption, I 4.17–I 4.18

generally, I 4.12–I 4.13

relevant patients, I 4.24

disablement pension

generally, I 1.551

introduction, I 1.557

capacity benefit, I 8.106–I 8.107

Hospital in-patients—cont.

income support, and, II 2.142–II 2.145,

II 2.147

increase in benefits for dependants,

I 3.69–I 3.70

suspension of benefit, I 1.391

Hostels, payment of benefit to

generally, III 2.162

miscellaneous, III 2.216

Hours of availability

generally, II 3.74–II 3.76

permissible restrictions

carers, II 3.98–II 3.103

disabled, II 3.98–II 3.103

generally, II 3.77–II 3.84

nature, terms and place of work,

II 3.33–II 3.36

part-time students, II 3.91–II 3.94

reasonable prospects of employment,

II 3.89–II 3.90

sick people, II 3.98–II 3.103

volunteer workers, II 3.95–II 3.97

Hours worked

qualifying remunerative work, IV 2.46

Housemaid’s knee

industrial injuries, I 10.99

Housing association

income support, II 2.20

jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32

Housing benefit

change of circumstances, III 2.689

child maintenance bonus, and,

II 2.991–II 2.992

social security income, IV 2.165

work-focused interviews, III 1.22

Housing costs

income support

and see Housing costs (IS)

amendments, II 2.626

definitions, II 2.627

general note, II 2.628–II 2.688

schedule, II 2.606–II 2.625

jobseeker’s allowances

and see Housing costs (JSA)

amendments, II 3.603

definitions, II 3.604

general note, II 3.605

schedule, II 3.583–II 3.602

payment of benefit, III 2.214

state pension credit

and see Housing costs (SPC)

amendments, II 4.112

general note, II 4.112

schedule, II 4.98–II 4.112

Housing costs (IS)
apportionment, II 2.611, II 2.647–II 2.648
calculation for loans, II 2.616, II 2.659
definitions, II 2.627

excessive, II 2.619, II 2.661–II 2.668

existing

general exclusions, II 2.615, II 2.658
general provisions, II 2.617,

II 2.660–II 2.661

Housing costs (JSA)
apportionment, II 2.611, II 2.647–II 2.648
calculation for loans, II 2.616, II 2.659
definitions, II 2.627

excessive, II 2.619, II 2.661–II 2.668

existing

general exclusions, II 2.615, II 2.658
general provisions, II 2.617,

II 2.660–II 2.661

Housing costs (SPC)
apportionment, II 2.611, II 2.647–II 2.648
calculation for loans, II 2.616, II 2.659
definitions, II 2.627

excessive, II 2.619, II 2.661–II 2.668

existing

general exclusions, II 2.615, II 2.658
general provisions, II 2.617,

II 2.660–II 2.661
Housing costs (IS)—cont.
existing—cont.
 generally, II 2.612, II 2.649–II 2.652
 generally, II 2.606, II 2.629
 improvement loans, II 2.622,
 II 2.682–II 2.685
 liability to meet, II 2.608, II 2.631
 linking rule, II 2.620, II 2.669–II 2.676
 loans for repairs and improvements,
 II 2.622, II 2.682–II 2.685
 loans on residential property, II 2.621,
 II 2.677–II 2.681
 new
 general exclusions, II 2.615, II 2.658
 general provisions, II 2.617,
 II 2.660–II 2.661
 generally, II 2.614, II 2.655–II 2.657
 non-dependant deductions, II 2.624,
 II 2.688
 not met, II 2.610, II 2.639–II 2.646
 occupying dwelling as home, II 2.609,
 II 2.632–II 2.638
 other, II 2.623, II 2.686–II 2.687
 previous entitlement to income-based
 JSA, II 2.607, II 2.630
 Regulations
 amendments, II 2.626
 definitions, II 2.627
 general note, II 2.628–II 2.688
 schedule, II 2.606–II 2.625
 repair loans, II 2.622, II 2.682–II 2.685
 rounding of fractions, II 2.625
 standard rate, II 2.618, II 2.662
 transitional protection, II 2.613,
 II 2.653–II 2.654
 Housing costs (JSA)—cont.
 Regulations
 amendments, II 3.603
 definitions, II 3.604
 general note, II 3.605
 schedule, II 3.583–II 3.602
 repair loans, II 3.598
 rounding of fractions, II 3.602
 standard rate, II 3.594
 transitional protection, II 3.605
 Housing costs (SPC)
apportionment, II 4.103
 calculation for loans, II 4.104
 excessive, II 4.107
 general note, II 4.112
 general provisions, II 4.105
 generally, II 4.98
 improvement loans, II 4.109
 liability to meet, II 4.100
 loans for repairs and improvements,
 II 4.109
 loans on residential property, II 4.108
 not met, II 4.102
 occupying dwelling as home, II 4.101
 other, II 4.110
 persons residing with claimant, II 4.111
 Regulations
 amendments, II 4.112
 general note, II 4.112
 schedule, II 4.98–II 4.112
 remunerative work, II 4.99
 repair loans, II 4.109
 rounding of fractions, II 4.112
 standard rate, II 4.106
 Human rights
 abuse of rights, prohibition on III 4.82
 assembly and association, freedom of,
 III 4.73
 conscience, freedom of
 generally, III 4.70
 introduction, III 4.71
 miscellaneous provision,
 III 4.32–III 4.33
 Convention rights
 generally, III 4.3–III 4.4
 interpretation, III 4.5–III 4.9
 death penalty, abolition of, III 4.90
 declaration of incompatibility
 generally, III 4.12–III 4.13
 intervention by Crown, III 4.14
 remedial action, III 4.26–III 4.27
 derogations
 duration, III 4.36
 generally, III 4.34
 periodic review, III 4.37
 withdrawal, III 4.93
 discrimination, prohibition of
 developments in Canada, III 4.79
 generally, III 4.75
 indirect discrimination, III 4.77
 introduction, III 4.76
 widowers’ benefits, III 4.78
 ECHR judges, III 4.38

Index
Index

Human rights—cont.
education, right to
generally, III 4.87
introduction, III 4.88
equality, III 4.80
European Convention on Human Rights
Articles, III 4.45–III 4.83
First Protocol, III 4.84–III 4.89
Thirteenth Protocol, III 4.90
existing human rights, safeguards for
conscience, freedom of,
III 4.32–III 4.33
expression, freedom of,
III 4.30–III 4.31
generally, III 4.28–III 4.33
religion, freedom of, III 4.32–III 4.33
thought, freedom of, III 4.32–III 4.33
expression, freedom of
generally, III 4.72
miscellaneous provision,
III 4.30–III 4.31
fair trial, right to
generally, III 4.54–III 4.64
introduction, III 4.53
family life, right to respect for
generally, III 4.66
introduction, III 4.67–III 4.69
forced labour, prohibition of
generally, III 4.49
introduction, III 4.50
free elections, right to, III 4.89
indirect discrimination, III 4.77
interpretation of Convention rights
generally, III 4.5
introduction, III 4.6
new system of protection, III 4.8–III 4.9
old system of protection, III 4.7
judicial acts, III 4.25
judicial remedies, III 4.23–III 4.24
legislation
declaration of incompatibility,
III 4.12–III 4.13
interpretation, III 4.10–III 4.11
intervention by Crown, III 4.14
remedial action, III 4.26–III 4.27
liberty, right to
generally, III 4.51
introduction, III 4.52
life, right to
generally, III 4.45
introduction, III 4.46
marry, right to, III 4.74
Parliamentary procedure
statements of compatibility,
III 4.39–III 4.40
political activity of aliens, restriction on,
III 4.81
private life, right to respect for
generally, III 4.66
introduction, III 4.67–III 4.69
proceedings
‘any legal proceedings’, III 4.22
constitutional torts, III 4.20

Human rights—cont.
proceedings—cont.
generally, III 4.17–III 4.18
judicial review, III 4.21
standing of claimant, III 4.19
‘victim’ requirement, III 4.19
property, protection on
generally, III 4.84
introduction, III 4.85–III 4.86
punishment without law, no, III 4.65
public authorities, acts of
generally, III 4.15–III 4.16
judicial acts, III 4.25
judicial remedies, III 4.23–III 4.24
proceedings, III 4.17–III 4.22
religion, freedom of
generally, III 4.70
introduction, III 4.71
miscellaneous provision,
III 4.32–III 4.33
remedial action, III 4.26–III 4.27
reservations
generally, III 4.35
text, III 4.92
security, right to
generally, III 4.51
introduction, III 4.52
slavery, prohibition of
generally, III 4.49
introduction, III 4.50
statements of compatibility,
III 4.39–III 4.40
Thirteenth Protocol, III 4.90
thought, freedom of
generally, III 4.70
introduction, III 4.71
miscellaneous provision,
III 4.32–III 4.33
torture, prohibition of
generally, III 4.47
introduction, III 4.48
Human Rights Act 1998
arrangement of sections, III 4.1
citation, III 4.43
commencement, III 4.43–III 4.44
definitions, III 4.42
general note, III 4.2
general provisions
derogations, III 4.34–III 4.37
ECHR judges, III 4.38
legislation, III 4.10–III 4.14
other rights, III 4.28–III 4.33
Parliamentary procedure,
III 4.39–III 4.40
public authorities, III 4.15–III 4.25
remedial action, III 4.26–III 4.27
reservations, III 4.35
introductory provisions, III 4.3–III 4.9
schedules
derogations and reservations,
III 4.91–III 4.93
European Convention, III 4.45–III 4.90
supplementary provisions, III 4.41
Index

Hydatidosis
industrial diseases, I 10.88

Identity of taxpayer (income test)
employment income, IV 2.149
pension income, IV 2.156
social security income, IV 2.169
trading income, IV 2.162

Illegal employment
industrial injuries benefit, I 1.330

Illegitimate child
guardian’s allowance, I 9.77

Illness, periods of
working tax credit, IV 2.51–IV 2.52

Immigration and Asylum Act 1999
arrangement of sections, II 1.413
consequential amendments, II 2.866–II 2.873
general provisions, II 1.414–II 1.417
transitional amendments, II 2.867–II 2.868

Immigration control, persons subject to child benefit, I 1.430
definitions, IV 2.545
exclusion from entitlement, IV 2.546–IV 2.555
general note, IV 2.552
modifications of Act, IV 2.556–IV 2.557

Imprisoned child
child benefit
Regulations, I 9.24
statutory basis, I 1.584–I 1.586

Imprisonment, persons serving term of age-related payments, and, II 1.429
credits, I 2.33–I 2.34
disqualification from benefit, I 1.389,
III 2.556–III 2.557
guardian’s allowance, I 9.79–I 9.80
jobseeker’s allowance
amount of allowance, II 3.325–II 3.327,
II 3.608–II 3.612
availability for employment, II 3.108–II 3.110
statutory maternity pay, IV 4.22–IV 4.23
statutory paternity pay, IV 5.95
statutory sick pay, IV 3.8
suspension of benefit, III 2.557

Improvement loan costs
income support, II 2.622,
II 2.682–II 2.685
jobseekers’ allowance, II 3.598
state pension credit, II 4.109

Inability to walk
disability working allowance, I 4.53–I 4.54

Inalienability of benefit
generally, III 1.220–III 1.222
tax credits, and, IV 1.391–IV 1.392

Incapable of work, persons treated as—cont.
contagious disease, person with,
I 8.104–I 8.105
dialysis, person undergoing,
I 8.108–I 8.109
generally, I 1.457–I 1.459
hospital in-patients, I 8.106–I 8.107
incapacity suffered during day,
I 8.114–I 8.115
income support, II 2.527, II 2.555
infectious disease, person with,
I 8.104–I 8.105
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.533–II 3.534
medical treatment, person receiving,
I 8.108–I 8.109
pregnant women, I 8.112–I 8.113
severe conditions, person suffering,
I 8.100–I 8.101
trial for work, person undertaking,
I 8.102–I 8.103
welfare to work beneficiary,
I 8.110–I 8.111
childcare element (WTC), IV 2.79

Incapacity benefit
and see Contributory benefits abatement
councillor’s allowance, I 1.73–I 1.74
pension payments, I 1.71–I 1.72,
I 8.47–I 8.60
permanent health insurance,
I 8.45–I 8.46
additional payments, I 1.38
adjustment of
and see Adjustment of benefits
councillor’s allowance, I 8.21–I 8.28
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
persons abroad, I 3.101–I 3.107
adoption pay, I 8.22
adult dependants
absence abroad, I 8.81
allocation of contributions, I 8.70
apportionment of pension, I 8.78
attrition of earnings, I 8.73
contribution to maintenance, I 8.79
deeming abated benefit, I 8.71–I 8.72
earnings rule, I 8.76–I 8.77
generally, I 8.285–I 8.286, I 8.75
imprisonment, I 8.81
introduction, I 1.38
maintenance, I 8.68–I 8.69
reduced contributions, I 8.80
age allowances, I 1.38
armed forces
generally, I 8.32
inclusion of sickness days before discharge, I 8.23
Regulations, I 8.218–I 8.222
child benefit, and, I 9.12
child dependants
allocation of contributions, I 8.70
attrition of earnings, I 8.73

77
Incapacity benefit—cont.
child dependants—cont.
  child benefit, I 8.74
  deeming abated benefit, I 8.71–I 8.72
  dependency, and, I 3.49–I 3.50
  generally, I 1.266–I 1.268
  introduction, I 1.38
  maintenance, I 8.68–I 8.69
  restrictions, I 1.269–I 1.270
claims for benefit
  and see Claims for benefit
generally, III 2.90
conditions
  and see Contribution conditions
  earnings factors, I 1.35
  general note, I 1.488–I 1.500
  generally, I 1.34
  miscellaneous provisions,
  I 1.480–I 1.487
persons incapacitated in youth,
  I 8.34–I 8.44
relaxation, I 8.5–I 8.6
construction of references to days of
  entitlement, I 1.69–I 1.70
councillor’s allowance, reduction for
earnings limit, I 8.25–I 8.26
  generally, I 1.73–I 1.74
non-weekly payments, I 8.27–I 8.28
credits, I 2.26
days of entitlement
  generally, I 1.69–I 1.70
  sick pay days, I 8.19–I 8.20
days of incapacity for work
  continuity rule, I 1.62
  exclusions, I 8.9–I 8.10
  generally, I 1.58–I 1.68
  incapacitation in youth, I 8.11–I 8.12
  linking rule, I 1.63
  medical treatment, recipients of,
  I 8.17–I 8.18
  night workers, I 8.13–I 8.14
  renal failure, sufferers of, I 8.17–I 8.18
  training for work, I 8.7–I 8.8
  welfare to work beneficiaries,
  I 8.15–I 8.16
dependants, increases for
  generally, I 1.285–I 1.286
  introduction, I 1.38
  reduced contributions,
  I 1.287–I 1.288
entitlement
councillor’s allowance, I 1.73–I 1.74
  days of entitlement, I 1.69–I 1.70
  days of incapacity, I 1.58–I 1.68
  generally, I 1.39–I 1.50
  pension payments, I 1.71–I 1.72
  periods of incapacity, I 1.58–I 1.68
  supplementary provisions, I 8.4–I 8.28
Her Majesty’s forces, I 8.218–I 8.222
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
imprisonment, III 2.556–III 2.557
incapacitation in youth
  and see Incapacitated in youth
Incapacity benefit—cont.
in incapacitation in youth—cont.
  additional contribution conditions,
  I 8.34–I 8.44
  days of incapacity for work,
  I 8.11–I 8.12
  increases for dependants
  adult dependants, I 8.75–I 8.81
  armed forces, member of, I 8.32
  beneficiary under prescribed age,
  I 8.29–I 8.30
  child dependants, I 1.266–I 1.270,
  I 8.74
  generally, I 1.285–I 1.286
  qualifying date, I 8.31–I 8.33
  reduced contributions, I 1.287–I 1.288
  relevant earnings, I 1.291–I 1.293
  sick pay, person receiving, I 8.31
  widows, I 8.33
introduction, I 1.37
invalidity benefit, transition from
common provisions, I 8.225–I 8.238
general provisions, I 8.249–I 8.264
generally, I 8.594–I 8.63
miscellaneous, I 8.265–I 8.268
tests for incapacity for work,
  I 8.269–I 8.275
long-term
generally, I 1.48
  introduction, I 1.38
  maternity pay, I 1.594
  medical treatment, recipients of,
  I 8.17–I 8.18
  national insurance number, I 8.4
  night workers, I 8.13–I 8.14
  overview, I 1.38
  own occupation test, I 1.38
  payment of benefit, III 2.139
  pension payments, I 1.71–I 1.72
  periods of incapacity for work
  continuity rule, I 1.62
  exclusions, I 8.9–I 8.10
  generally, I 1.58–I 1.68
  incapacitation in youth, I 8.11–I 8.12
  linking rule, I 1.63
  medical treatment, recipients of,
  I 8.17–I 8.18
  night workers, I 8.13–I 8.14
  renal failure, sufferers of, I 8.17–I 8.18
  training for work, I 8.7–I 8.8
  welfare to work beneficiaries,
  I 8.15–I 8.16
pension payments, reduction for
date from which change in rate takes
effect, I 8.51–I 8.52
date from which payment taken into
account, I 8.49–I 8.50
determination of weekly amount,
I 8.53–I 8.56
exempt persons, I 8.59–I 8.60
generally, I 1.71–I 1.72, I 8. 44–I 8.50
priority, I 8.57–I 8.58
Index

Incapacity benefit—cont.
permanent health insurance, reduction for, I 8.45–I 8.46
persons abroad
generally, I 3.101–I 3.102
grounds, I 3.103–I 3.107
persons residing together, I 3.139–I 3.141
provision of information
employer, by, III 1.164–III 1.165,
III 1.168–III 1.169
rate
generally, I 1.51–I 1.58, I 1.501
increases for dependants, I 1.504,
I 8.29–I 8.33
introduction, I 1.38
up-rating, I 1.623–I 1.624
reductions
councillor’s allowance, I 1.73–I 1.74
pension payments, I 1.71–I 1.72,
I 8.47–I 8.60
permanent health insurance,
I 8.45–I 8.46
renal failure, sufferers of, I 8.17–I 8.18
short term
generally, I 1.41–I 1.47
introduction, I 1.38
sickness benefit, transition from
common provisions, I 8.225–I 8.238
general provisions, I 8.239–I 8.248
generally, I 1.626–I 1.634, I 8.62–I 8.65
miscellaneous, I 8.265–I 8.268
tests for incapacity for work,
I 8.269–I 8.275
social security income
long-term, IV 1.600.15
short-term, IV 1.600.16
statutory maternity pay
generally, IV 4.41
statutory provision, IV 1.166
statutory sick pay
generally, I 1.590–I 1.593,
IV 1.600–IV 1.616
included days, I 8.19–I 8.20
tests for incapacity for work
application of, I 8.272–I 8.274
days of incapacity before appointed day,
I 8.275
incapacity benefit awards, I 8.270
introduction, I 8.269
other benefits, I 8.271
training for work, I 8.7–I 8.8
transition from invalidity benefit
common provisions, I 8.225–I 8.238
general provisions, I 8.249–I 8.264
generally, I 1.626–I 1.634, I 8.62–I 8.63
miscellaneous, I 8.265–I 8.268
tests for incapacity for work,
I 8.269–I 8.275
transition from sickness benefit
common provisions, I 8.225–I 8.238
general provisions, I 8.239–I 8.248
generally, I 1.626–I 1.634, I 8.62–I 8.63
miscellaneous, I 8.265–I 8.268
Incapacity benefit—cont.
transition from sickness benefit—cont.
tests for incapacity for work,
I 8.269–I 8.275
welfare to incapacity beneficiaries,
I 8.15–I 8.16
widower’s benefits
generally, I 1.110–I 1.112
post-employment or training,
I 1.113–I 1.114
work-focused interviews
and see below
generally, III 1.22
Regulations, III 2.590–III 2.605
working tax credit, IV 2.165
youth, in
and see Incapacity in youth
additional contribution conditions,
I 8.34–I 8.44
days of incapacity for work,
I 8.11–I 8.12
introduction, I 1.49–I 1.50
Incapacity for work
and see Descriptors of incapacity
adjudication, I 8.137
all work test
and see Personal capability assessments
generally, I 8.140
capable of work, persons treated as
generally, I 1.457–I 1.459
misconduct resulting in incapacity,
I 8.132–I 8.136
unemployment benefit claimants,
I 8.130–I 8.131
working person, I 8.116–I 8.120
contagious disease, person with,
I 8.104–I 8.105
councillor, work as, I 1.463–I 1.464
credits, I 2.22–I 2.23
days of
continuity rule, I 1.62
exclusions, I 8.9–I 8.10
generally, I 1.58–I 1.68
incapacitation in youth, I 8.11–I 8.12
linking rule, I 1.63
medical treatment, recipients of,
I 8.17–I 8.18
night workers, I 8.13–I 8.14
renal failure, sufferers of, I 8.17–I 8.18
training for work, I 8.7–I 8.8
welfare to work beneficiaries,
I 8.15–I 8.16
definitions, I 1.465–I 1.467
dialysis, person undergoing,
I 8.108–I 8.109
disqualified, persons treated as,
I 1.460–I 1.462
elected councillor, work as,
I 1.463–I 1.464
79
Incapacity for work—cont.
exempt work
  current categories, I 8.127
  earnings limit, I 8.129
generally, I 8.125–I 8.126
hours limit, I 8.128
hospital in-patients, I 8.106–I 8.107
incapable of work, persons treated as
  contagious disease, person with, I 8.104–I 8.105
dialysis, person undergoing, I 8.108–I 8.109
generally, I 8.94–I 8.95
information and evidence, provision of failure, I 8.98–I 8.99
generally, I 8.92–I 8.93
good cause for non-attendance, I 8.98–I 8.99
medical evidence, I 8.98–I 8.99
medical examination, I 8.96–I 8.97
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
good cause for non-attendance, I 8.98–I 8.99
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
medical examination
  and see Incapacity for work, medical evidence of
  generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
physical disabilities
activity list, I 8.160
altered consciousness, I 8.203
bending, I 8.180–I 8.182
epileptic seizures, I 8.202
general issues, I 8.163–I 8.170
hearing, I 8.191–I 8.192
incontinence, I 8.194–I 8.201
introduction, I 8.171
kneeling, I 8.180–I 8.182
lifting and carrying, I 8.189
manual dexterity, I 8.185–I 8.188
reaching, I 8.181 9.1
rising from upright chair, I 8.178–I 8.179
standing without support, I 8.177
vision, I 8.191, I 8.193
walking on level ground, I 8.172–I 8.173
walking up and down stairs, I 8.173–I 8.174
pregnant women, I 8.112–I 8.113
Index

Incapacity for work—cont.
severe conditions, person suffering,
I 8.100–I 8.101
statutory sick pay
notification, IV 3.14
persons deemed incapable,
IV 3.4–IV 3.5
persons unable to act, IV 3.21–IV 3.22
supplementary provisions, I 1.465–I 1.467
tests
generally, I 1.438–I 1.442
own occupation, I 1.443–I 1.451,
I 8.90–I 8.91
personal capability assessments,
I 1.452–I 1.456, I 8.138–I 8.159
supplementary provisions,
I 1.465–I 1.467, I 1.636
transitional provisions, I 1.636–I 1.638,
I 8.225–I 8.275
trial for work, person undertaking,
I 8.102–I 8.103
unemployment benefit claimants,
I 8.130–I 8.131
welfare to work beneficiary,
I 8.110–I 8.111
widow’s pension, I 6.68
working neighbourhoods, and, III 2.795
working tax credit, IV 2.51–IV 2.52

Incapacity for work, medical evidence
of
forms
all work test statement,
III 2.679–III 2.680
general certificate, III 2.674–III 2.675
maternity certificate, III 2.683
special statement, III 2.677
generally, III 2.668–III 2.671
rules
all work test statement, III 2.678
general certificate, III 2.673
maternity certificate,
III 2.661–III 2.682
special statement, III 2.676
self-certification, III 2.672

Incapacity in youth
additional contribution conditions
age exception, I 8.35–I 8.36
full-time education, I 8.39–I 8.40
general, I 8.34
previous claimant now over-age,
I 8.41–I 8.42
previous entitlement to severe
disability allowance,
I 8.43–I 8.44
presence, I 8.37–I 8.38
residence, I 8.37–I 8.38
days of incapacity for work, I 8.11–I 8.12
introduction, I 1.49–I 1.50

Incapacity suffered during day
incapacity for work, I 8.114–I 8.115

Income (IS)—cont.
calculation of income
employed earners, II 2.215–II 2.223
generally, II 2.213–II 2.214
self-employed earners,
II 2.224–II 2.227
capital treated as
children, II 2.338–II 2.339.1
generally, II 2.304–II 2.312
child support, II 2.209–II 2.210,
II 2.433–II 2.444
disregards
generally, II 2.697–II 2.714
other income, II 2.715–II 2.768
employed earners
calculation of income, II 2.215–II 2.223
date on which income treated as paid,
II 2.228–II 2.232
disregards, II 2.697–II 2.714
earnings, II 2.243–II 2.257
net earnings, II 2.258–II 2.264
full-time students
calculation of earnings,
II 2.213–II 2.242
employed earners, II 2.243–II 2.264
generally, II 2.195–II 2.212
other income, II 2.294–II 2.339.1
self-employed earners,
II 2.265–II 2.286
generally, II 2.195–II 2.204
liable relative payments
calculation, II 2.426–II 2.427
capital, as, II 2.431–II 2.432
date on which treated as paid,
II 2.428–II 2.430
definitions, II 2.411–II 2.416
disregards, II 2.419–II 2.420
generally, II 2.208
period for consideration,
II 2.421–II 2.425
treatment, II 2.417–II 2.418
normal weekly income
compensation, II 2.215–II 2.223
date on which income treated as paid,
II 2.228–II 2.232
generally, II 2.213–II 2.223
grants, II 2.215–II 2.223
holiday pay, II 2.215–II 2.223
loans, II 2.215–II 2.223
paid other than weekly, where,
II 2.233–II 2.240
self-employed earners,
II 2.224–II 2.227
other sources of income
calculation of income, II 2.215–II 2.223
capital instalments, II 2.304–II 2.312
children, II 2.338–II 2.339.1
disregards, II 2.715–II 2.768
generally, II 2.294–II 2.303
notional income, II 2.313–II 2.335
pension payments, II 2.313–II 2.335
rehabilitation allowances,
II 2.313–II 2.335
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Income (IS) — cont.</th>
<th>Income (JSA) — cont.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>other sources of income — cont.</td>
<td>liable relative payments</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>trusts, payments from,</td>
<td>calculation, II 3.445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II 2.313–II 2.335</td>
<td>capital, as, II 3.447</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rounding of fractions, II 2.212</td>
<td>date on which treated as paid, II 3.446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>self-employed earners</td>
<td>definitions, II 3.438–II 3.439</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>calculation of income, II 2.224–II 2.227</td>
<td>disregards, II 3.441</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>disregards, II 2.697–II 2.714</td>
<td>generally, II 3.441</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>earnings, II 2.265–II 2.268</td>
<td>period for consideration,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>national insurance contributions, II 2.283–II 2.286</td>
<td>II 3.442–II 3.443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>net profit, II 2.269–II 2.282</td>
<td>treatment, II 3.440</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tax, II 2.283–II 2.286</td>
<td>normal weekly income</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>self-employment route of New Deal, participants in calculation of income, II 2.291</td>
<td>compensation, II 3.354–II 3.365</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>generally, II 2.287–II 2.288</td>
<td>date on which income treated as paid, II 3.369–II 3.370</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gross receipts, II 2.289–II 2.290</td>
<td>grants, II 3.354–II 3.365</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tax, II 2.292–II 2.293</td>
<td>holiday pay, II 3.354–II 3.365</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>students</td>
<td>loans, II 3.354–II 3.365</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>access fund payments, II 2.479–II 2.481</td>
<td>paid other than weekly, where, II 3.371–II 3.373</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>changes over summer vacation, II 2.486–II 2.487</td>
<td>trusts, payments from, II 3.407–II 3.410</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>contribution of grant or loan, II 2.482</td>
<td>rounding of fractions, II 3.351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>covenant income, II 2.465–II 2.471</td>
<td>self-employed earners</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>definitions, II 2.445–II 2.459</td>
<td>disregards, II 3.616–II 3.621</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>disregards, II 2.472–II 2.475</td>
<td>earnings, II 3.389–II 3.390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>grant income, II 2.460–II 2.464</td>
<td>capital instalments, II 3.404–II 3.406</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>previously assessed income, II 2.483</td>
<td>disregards, II 3.624–II 3.628</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tax refunds, II 2.484–II 2.485</td>
<td>generally, II 3.400–II 3.403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>treated as capital, II 2.356–II 2.365</td>
<td>notional income, II 3.407–II 3.410</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>urgent cases, II 2.509–II 2.510</td>
<td>pension payments, II 3.407–II 3.410</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Income (JSA)</strong></td>
<td>rehabilitation allowances,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>capital treated as</td>
<td>trusts, payments from, II 3.407–II 3.410</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>children, II 3.411–II 3.412</td>
<td>rounding of fractions, II 3.351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>generally, II 3.404–II 3.406</td>
<td>self-employed earners</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>child support, II 3.349</td>
<td>disregards, II 3.616–II 3.621</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>disregards</td>
<td>earnings, II 3.374–II 3.379</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>joint-claim couples, of,</td>
<td><strong>Income (SPC)</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II 2.622–II 2.623</td>
<td>aggregation, II 1.373–II 1.374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>other income, II 3.624–II 3.628</td>
<td>calculation, II 4.43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>employed earners</td>
<td>self-employed earnings</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>disregards</td>
<td>calculation, II 3.394–II 3.396</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II 3.616–II 3.621</td>
<td>definitions, II 3.391–II 3.392</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>net earnings, II 3.380–II 3.382</td>
<td>gross receipts, II 3.393</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>full-time students</td>
<td>tax, II 3.397–II 3.399</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>calculation, II 3.352–II 3.373</td>
<td>students</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>employed earners, II 3.374–II 3.382</td>
<td>changes over summer vacation, II 3.473</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>generally, II 3.350</td>
<td>contribution of grant or loan, II 3.470</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>other income, II 3.400–II 3.412</td>
<td>covenant income, II 3.461–II 3.385</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>income-based allowance,</td>
<td>grant income, II 3.458–II 3.460</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II 1.195–II 1.197</td>
<td>loans, II 3.465–II 3.467</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>joint-claim couples</td>
<td>previously assessed income, II 3.471</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>disregards</td>
<td>tax refunds, II 3.472</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>generally, II 3.344–II 3.345</td>
<td><strong>Income (SPC)</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>aggregation, II 1.373–II 1.374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>calculation, II 4.43</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Index

Income (SPC)—cont.
disregarded amounts, II 4.116–II 4.127
employed earner’s earnings,
II 4.66–II 4.67
final payments, II 4.63–II 4.65
meaning, II 1.393–II 1.395
notional sums, II 4.70–II 4.72
relevant sums, II 4.44–II 4.50
retirement pension income, II 4.51
rounding, II 4.91
self-employed earner’s earnings,
II 4.68–II 4.69
third parties, to, II 4.89–II 4.90
weekly income, II 4.52–II 4.62

Income and Corporation Taxes Act 1988 (ICTA)
arrangement of sections, IV 1.38–IV 1.40
definitions, IV 1.53–IV 1.55
general note, IV 1.41
general provisions
charge to tax, IV 1.42–IV 1.44
residence of individuals,
IV 1.48–IV 1.51
taxation of spouse’s income,
IV 1.45–IV 1.47
supplemental provisions, IV 1.52

Income-based jobseeker’s allowance
and see Jobseeker’s allowance
applicable amounts
asylum-seekers, II 3.325–II 3.327,
II 3.608–II 3.612
generally, II 1.135–II 1.139,
II 3.318–II 3.321
hardship payments, II 3.491–II 3.492
lone parents, II 3.325–II 3.327,
II 3.608–II 3.612
minimum sum, II 3.340
nursing home, persons in, II 3.328,
II 3.606
polygamous marriages,
II 3.322–II 3.324,
II 3.608–II 3.612
prisoners, II 3.325–II 3.327,
II 3.608–II 3.612
residential care, persons in, II 3.328,
II 3.606
special cases, II 3.325–II 3.327,
II 3.608–II 3.612
transitional supplement,
II 3.337–II 3.339
urgent cases, II 3.499–II 3.510
capital
aggregation, II 3.341–II 3.343
calculation, II 3.416–II 3.437
child support, II 3.349,
II 3.448–II 3.454
disregarded capital, II 3.629–II 3.633
generally, II 1.193–II 1.194,
II 3.413–II 3.437
income-based allowance,
II 1.195–II 1.197
liable relative payments, II 3.348,
II 3.438–II 3.447
income—cont.
capital—cont.
limits, II 3.413–II 3.415
rounding of fractions, II 3.351
self-employment route,
II 3.346–II 3.347
students, II 3.350
conditions, II 1.127–II 1.129
definition, II 1.57
generally, II 1.100–II 1.114
housing costs
and see Housing costs (JSA)
amendments, II 3.603
definitions, II 3.604
general note, II 3.605
schedule, II 3.583–II 3.602
income
aggregation, II 3.341–II 3.343
calculation, II 3.352–II 3.373
child support, II 3.349,
II 3.448–II 3.454
disregarded earnings, II 3.616–II 3.628
employed earners, II 3.374–II 3.382
generally, II 1.193–II 1.194
income-based allowance,
II 1.195–II 1.197
liable relative payments, II 3.348,
II 3.438–II 3.447
other sources of income,
II 3.400–II 3.412
rounding of fractions, II 3.351
self-employed earners,
II 3.383–II 3.390
self-employment route,
II 3.346–II 3.347
students, II 3.350
overview, II 1.92–II 1.99
statutory provisions
applicable amounts, II 1.135–II 1.139
capital, II 1.193–II 1.197
council tax benefit, II 1.10
conditions, II 1.127–II 1.129
definition, II 1.57
generally, II 1.100–II 1.114
income, II 1.193–II 1.197
income not otherwise charged
capital—cont.
charge to tax, IV 1.850
income charged, IV 1.851
person liable, IV 1.852

Income-related benefits
and see under individual headings
council tax benefit, II 1.10
definitions, II 1.54–II 1.57
disability working allowance,
II 1.36–II 1.38
family credit, II 1.34–II 1.35
generally, II 1.10–II 1.12
housing benefit, II 1.10–II 1.12
income support
generally, II 1.13–II 1.23
introduction, II 1.10–II 1.12
severe hardship, II 1.15
trade dispute rule, II 1.16–II 1.22
Index

Income-related benefits—cont.
limitations
aggregation of income and capital, II 1.49–II 1.53
applicable amount, II 1.43–II 1.48
capital, II 1.39–II 1.42
meaning, II 1.10–II 1.12

Income support
actively seeking employment, II 2.89
alteration of rates of benefit
age-related benefits, III 1.191–III 1.193
decisions, III 2.400
generally, III 1.185–III 1.187
termination of award, III 2.401

applicable amounts
appealing against decision, persons, II 2.192–II 2.194
asylum seekers, II 2.142–II 2.148,
II 2.693–II 2.696
board and lodging, persons in,
II 2.140–II 2.141
disqualified from benefits, persons, II 2.191
fail to attend courts, person who,
II 2.190
family premium, II 2.572
generally, II 2.123–II 2.134
habitual residence, persons with,
II 2.142–II 2.148,
II 2.158–II 2.179,
II 2.693–II 2.696
housing costs, II 2.606–II 2.688
nursing homes, persons in,
II 2.138–II 2.139
patients, II 2.142–II 2.148, II 2.180,
II 2.693–II 2.696
personal allowances, II 2.571,
II 2.589–II 2.592
persons from abroad, II 2.142–II 2.157,
II 2.693–II 2.696
polygamous marriages,
II 2.135–II 2.137,
II 2.693–II 2.696
premiums, II 2.573–II 2.584,
II 2.593–II 2.605
prisoners, II 2.142–II 2.148, II 2.181,
II 2.693–II 2.696
reductions in, II 2.190–II 2.194
refugees, II 2.187–II 2.189
residential accommodation, persons in,
II 2.142–II 2.148,
II 2.693–II 2.696
residential care homes, persons in,
II 2.138–II 2.139
rounding of fractions, II 2.585–II 2.588
special cases, II 2.142–II 2.181,
II 2.693–II 2.696
statutory provisions, II 1.43–II 1.48
urgent cases, II 2.501–II 2.510
availability for employment,
II 2.86–II 2.88
breach of community order,
III 2.5–III 2.6

Income support—cont.
capital
advance of earnings, II 2.356
aggregation, II 2.195–II 2.204
bank accounts, II 2.350
beneficially-owned assets,
II 2.344–II 2.347
building society accounts, II 2.350
business assets, II 2.389
calculation, II 2.342–II 2.353
charitable payments, II 2.207, II 2.356
child maintenance bonus,
II 2.991–II 2.992
children, belonging to,
II 2.354–II 2.35II 5.1
choices in action, II 2.349
compensation, II 2.376
disregarded capital,
II 2.354–II 2.35II 5.1,
II 2.769–II 2.819
foreign assets, II 2.371–II 2.372
generally, II 2.195–II 2.204
holiday pay, II 2.356
income tax refunds, II 2.195
income treated as, II 2.356–II 2.365
jointly held, II 2.396–II 2.405
limits, II 2.340–II 2.341
loans, II 2.356
notional capital, II 2.373–II 2.395
tariff income, II 2.406–II 2.410
trust payments, II 2.351, II 2.356,
II 2.376
UK assets, II 2.366–II 2.370
urgent cases, II 2.509–II 2.510
voluntary payments, II 2.207, II 2.356
child benefit, and, I 9.12
child maintenance bonus, and,
II 2.991–II 2.992

claims for benefit
and see Claims for benefit
exempt claims, III 2.40–III 2.41
generally, III 2.42–III 2.56
method, III 2.45
community charge, deductions of
and see Community charge, deduction of
and see Community charge, deduction of
and see Community charge, deduction of
and see Community charge, deduction of

conditions of entitlement
actively seeking employment, II 2.89
availability for employment,
II 2.86–II 2.88
persons under 18, II 2.102
prescribed categories, II 2.53–II 2.58,
II 2.523–II 2.570
registration for employment, II 2.90
Income support—cont.

- relevant education, II 2.91–II 2.101
- remunerative work, II 2.66–II 2.84
- temporary absence, II 2.59–II 2.65
- council tax, deduction of
  and see Council tax, deduction of
  generally, II 2.934–II 2.957
- alteration in component rates, III 2.400
- incomplete evidence, III 2.398

Deductions

- community charge, II 2.899–II 2.909
- council tax, II 2.934–II 2.957
- fines, II 2.910–II 2.933

Definitions

- community charge, II 2.899–II 2.909
- council tax, II 2.934–II 2.957
- fines, II 2.910–II 2.933

Failure to maintain

- additional amounts, III 1.140–III 1.144
- diversion of arrested earnings, III 1.148
- generally, III 1.131–III 1.134
- recovery from liable person, III 1.135–III 1.139
- reduction of income support, and, III 1.145–III 1.147
- transfer of orders, III 1.140–III 1.144

Family membership

- prescribed persons, II 2.103–II 2.105
- responsibility for child, II 2.106–II 2.111
- same household, II 2.112–II 2.122

Fines, deductions of

- community charge, II 2.899–II 2.909
- council tax, II 2.934–II 2.957
- fines, II 2.910–II 2.933

Income

- aggregation, II 2.195–II 2.204
- calculation, II 2.213–II 2.242
- child support, II 2.209–II 2.210,
  II 2.433–II 2.444
- disregarded earnings, II 2.715–II 2.769
- disregarded non-earnings,
  II 2.97–II 2.914
- employed earners, II 2.243–II 2.264
- generally, II 2.195–II 2.204

Income support—cont.

- liable relative payments, II 2.208,
  II 2.411–II 2.432
- other sources of income,
  II 2.294–II 2.339.1
- rounding of fractions, II 2.212
- self-employed earners,
  II 2.265–II 2.286
- self-employment route,
  II 2.205–II 2.206,
  II 2.287–II 2.293
- students, II 2.211, II 2.445–II 2.487
- urgent cases, II 2.488–II 2.510
- income test, and, IV 2.127

Loss of benefit

- additional Regulations,
  II 2.820–II 2.823
- calculation, II 2.426–II 2.427
- capital, as, II 2.431–II 2.432
- date on which treated as paid,
  II 2.428–II 2.430
- definitions, II 2.411–II 2.416
- disregards, II 2.419–II 2.420
- generally, II 2.208
- period for consideration,
  II 2.421–II 2.425
- treatment, II 2.417–II 2.418

Loss of benefit—cont.

- aggregation of income and capital,
  II 1.49–II 1.53
- applicable amount, II 1.43–II 1.48
- capital, II 1.39–II 1.42
- family membership
  prescribed persons, II 2.103–II 2.105
  responsibility for child,
  II 2.106–II 2.111
  same household, II 2.112–II 2.122
- fines, deductions of
  and see Fines, deduction of
  generally, II 2.910–II 2.933
- generally, II 1.13–II 1.23,
  IV 2.240–IV 2.241
- habitual residence
  generally, II 2.158–II 2.179,
  II 2.693–II 2.696
- Regulations, II 2.884–II 2.886
- housing costs
  and see Housing costs (IS)
  amendments, II 2.626
  definitions, II 2.627
  general note, II 2.628–II 2.688
  schedule, II 2.606–II 2.625
- income
  aggregation, II 2.195–II 2.204
  calculation, II 2.213–II 2.242
  child support, II 2.209–II 2.210,
  II 2.433–II 2.444
  disregarded earnings, II 2.715–II 2.769
  disregarded non-earnings,
  II 2.697–II 2.714
- employed earners, II 2.243–II 2.264
- generally, II 2.195–II 2.204

Liability to maintain

- additional amounts, III 1.140–III 1.144
- diversion of arrested earnings, III 1.148
- generally, III 1.131–III 1.134
- recovery from liable person, III 1.135–III 1.139
- reduction of income support, and, III 1.145–III 1.147
- transfer of orders, III 1.140–III 1.144

Index

85
Income support—cont.
other sources of income—cont.
children, II 2.338–II 2.339.1
disregards, II 2.715–II 2.768
generally, II 2.294–II 2.303
notional income, II 2.313–II 2.335
pension payments, II 2.313–II 2.335
rehabilitation allowances,
II 2.313–II 2.335
seasonal workers, II 2.336–II 2.337
trusts, payments from,
II 2.313–II 2.335
overpayment of benefit
generally, III 1.107
prescribed income, III 2.700–III 2.701
part-weeks
amount, II 2.402–II 2.513
modification in income,
II 2.516–II 2.517
reductions, II 2.518–II 2.519
relevant week, II 2.514–II 2.515
payment of benefit, III 2.141
permitted period, II 2.50–II 2.52
personal representative, obligations of,
III 1.157–III 1.159
persons under 18, II 2.102
prescribed categories
generally, II 2.53–II 2.58
list, II 2.523–II 2.570
recoupment in tribunal proceedings
definitions, III 2.743
determination of benefit recouped,
III 2.752–III 2.753
industrial tribunal proceedings,
III 2.744–III 2.747
recoupment of benefit,
III 2.748–III 2.751
reduction for breach of community order,
III 2.5–III 2.6
registration for employment, II 2.90
relevant education
entitlement conditions, II 2.94–II 2.101
generally, II 2.91–II 2.93
remunerative work
persons treated as engaged in,
II 2.66–II 2.80
persons treated as not engaged in,
II 2.81–II 2.84
self-employed earners
calculation of earnings,
II 2.224–II 2.227
disregards, II 2.697–II 2.714
earnings, II 2.265–II 2.268
national insurance contributions,
II 2.283–II 2.286
net profit, II 2.269–II 2.282
tax, II 2.283–II 2.286
self-employment route
calculation, II 2.291
definitions, II 2.287–II 2.288
generally, II 2.205–II 2.206
gross receipts, II 2.289–II 2.290
tax, II 2.292–II 2.293
Income support—cont.
severe hardship, II 1.24
social security income
amount in excess of taxable maximum,
IV 1.603
child maintenance bonus, IV 1.602
definitions, IV 1.605–IV 1.606
general rule, IV 1.601
generally, IV 2.165
taxable maximum, IV 1.604
trade disputes, and, IV 1.601
temporary absence, II 2.59–II 2.65
termination of award, III 2.401
transitional provisions, II 2.824
trade dispute rule
effect of return to work, II 1.31–II 1.33
generally, II 1.25–II 1.30
urgent cases
applicable amount, II 2.501–II 2.505
asylum seekers, II 2.488–II 2.500
generally, II 2.488–II 2.500
means-testing, II 2.506–II 2.510
work-focused interviews, III 1.22
Income Support (General) Regulations
1987
arrangement of Regulations, II 2.1–II 2.18
amendments
1991, II 2.825–II 2.829
1993, II 2.830–II 2.833
1994, II 2.834–II 2.835
1995, II 2.836–II 2.839,
II 2.840–II 2.841,
II 2.842–II 2.843,
II 2.844–II 2.845,
II 2.846–II 2.847
1996, II 2.848–II 2.849,
II 2.850–II 2.853,
II 2.854–II 2.855
2000, II 2.856–II 2.857
2001, II 2.858–II 2.859
2003, II 2.860–II 2.862
citation, II 2.19
commencement, II 2.19
definitions
generally, II 2.20–II 2.34
non-dependant, II 2.38–II 2.49
permitted period, II 2.50–II 2.52
general provisions
applicable amounts, II 2.123–II 2.194
capital, II 2.340–II 2.410
conditions of entitlement,
II 2.53–II 2.102
family membership, II 2.103–II 2.122
income and capital, II 2.195–II 2.486
part-weeks, II 2.511–II 2.520
urgent cases, II 2.488–II 2.510
national insurance number, and,
II 2.35–II 2.37
severe disability premium, and,
II 2.825–II 2.829
schedules
applicable amounts, II 2.571–II 2.605
disregarded capital, II 2.769–II 2.819
Index

86
Income Support (General) Regulations 1987—cont.
schedules—cont.
  disregarded earnings, II 2.697–II 2.714
  disregarded other earnings,
    II 2.715–II 2.768
  housing costs, II 2.606–II 2.688
  prescribed categories,
    II 2.523–II 2.570
  special cases, II 2.693–II 2.696
  transitional provisions, II 2.824

Income tax
and see under individual headings
charge to
  and see Income tax, charge to
generally, IV 1.41–IV 1.55
employment income, IV 1.525–IV 1.585
exempt income, IV 1.853–IV 1.866
foster-care relief, IV 1.873–IV 1.876
general note
  ITEPA 2003, IV 1.520
  ITTOIA 2005, IV 1.775–IV 1.776
general provisions, IV 1.877–IV 1.878
miscellaneous income,
  IV 1.842–IV 1.852
overview
  ITEPA 2003, IV 1.523–IV 1.524
  ITTOIA 2005, IV 1.777–IV 1.778
pension income, IV 1.586–IV 1.599
property income, IV 1.809–IV 1.821
rent-a-room relief, IV 1.867–IV 1.872
returns
  and see Income tax returns
generally, IV 1.12–IV 1.37
savings and investment income,
  IV 1.822–IV 1.841
social security income, IV 1.600–IV 1.621
trading income, IV 1.779–IV 1.808

Income tax assessment
income test, and, IV 2.124

Income tax, charge to
definitions, IV 1.53–IV 1.55
fractions of pound, IV 1.44
generally, IV 1.42–IV 1.43
government departments, and, IV 1.52
income of spouses, IV 1.45–IV 1.47
introduction, IV 1.41
public offices, and, IV 1.52
residence of individuals
  Commonwealth citizens,
    IV 1.48–IV 1.49
  person temporarily abroad,
    IV 1.48–IV 1.49
  person temporarily resident in UK,
    IV 1.51
  person working abroad, IV 1.50
yearly assessment, IV 1.44

Income Tax (Earnings and Pensions) Act 2003 (ITEPA)
and see Income tax
arrangement of sections,
  IV 1.477–IV 1.519
definitions, IV 1.622

Index

general note
  CRCA 2005, IV 1.522
  interpretation, IV 1.521
  introduction, IV 1.520
general provisions
  employment income,
    IV 1.525–IV 1.585
  overview, IV 1.523–IV 1.524
  pension income, IV 1.586–IV 1.599
  social security income,
    IV 1.600–IV 1.621

Income tax refunds
income support
generally, II 2.195
  students, II 2.484–II 2.485
jobseeker’s allowance
  generally, II 3.420–II 3.422
  students, II 3.472

Income tax returns
amendment by taxpayer
during enquiry, IV 1.17
  generally, IV 1.14
appeals, IV 1.28–IV 1.33
assessment
  appeals, IV 1.28–IV 1.33
  discovery of loss of tax, on, IV 1.21
  loss, etc., IV 1.35
  relief for excessive assessments,
    IV 1.22–IV 1.23
  time limits, IV 1.24–IV 1.26
  want of form, IV 1.36
closure notice, IV 1.20
correction by Revenue
during enquiry, IV 1.18
  generally, IV 1.15
definitions, IV 1.37
destruction, etc., IV 1.31	enquiry
  amendment by taxpayer, IV 1.17
correction by Revenue, IV 1.18
time limits
  fraudulent conduct, IV 1.26
  negligent conduct, IV 1.26
penalties, IV 1.34
records, and, IV 1.19
relief for excessive assessments
double assessment, IV 1.22
error, IV 1.23
self-assessment, IV 1.13

87
Index

Income Tax (Trading and Other Income) Act 2005
and see Income tax
arrangement of sections,
IV 1.725–IV 1.774
general note, IV 1.775–IV 1.776
general provisions
exempt income, IV 1.853–IV 1.866
foster-care relief, IV 1.873–IV 1.876
general rules, IV 1.877–IV 1.878
miscellaneous income,
IV 1.842–IV 1.852
overview, IV 1.777–IV 1.778
property income, IV 1.809–IV 1.821
rent-a-room relief, IV 1.867–IV 1.872
savings and investment income,
IV 1.822–IV 1.841
trading income, IV 1.779–IV 1.808

Income test
calculation, IV 2.135–IV 2.140
capital, and, IV 2.123
deemed income from capital, IV 2.123
definitions, IV 2.133–IV 2.134
disregarded sums
conditional exclusions, IV 2.201
generally, IV 2.195–IV 2.199
partial disregard, IV 2.202
total disregard, IV 2.200
employment income
deductions, IV 2.148
differences from tax assessments,
IV 2.147
disregarded payments, IV 2.142
exemptions, IV 2.148
general note, IV 2.143
generally, IV 2.141
identity of taxpayer, IV 2.149
nature, IV 2.146
scope, IV 2.144
self-employment, IV 2.145
time of calculation, IV 2.150
foreign income, IV 2.181–IV 2.182
general note
change in approach, IV 2.123
cross-references, IV 2.131
differences from tax assessments,
IV 2.124
introduction, IV 2.121
questions to be decided,
IV 2.125–IV 2.130
Tax Law Rewrite Project, IV 2.122
investment income
disregarded payments, IV 2.176
general note, IV 2.178
generally, IV 2.175
very severe disablement payments,
IV 2.177
miscellaneous income, IV 2.193–IV 2.194
notional income
depriving self of income to secure entitlement, IV 2.187–IV 2.188
entitlement to sums, IV 2.189–IV 2.190
generally, IV 2.183–IV 2.184

Income test—cont.
notional income—cont.
provision of services for less than full earnings, IV 2.191–IV 2.192
sums treated as income under Taxes Acts, IV 2.185–IV 2.186

pension income

deductions, IV 2.155

disregarded payments, IV 2.152

exemptions, IV 2.155
general note, IV 2.153
generally, IV 2.151
identity of taxpayer, IV 2.156
relevant income, IV 2.154
time of calculation, IV 2.157
polygamous marriages, and, IV 2.598
property income, IV 2.179–IV 2.180
social security income
deductions, IV 2.168

disregarded payments, IV 2.165

exemptions, IV 2.168
general note, IV 2.166
generally, IV 2.164
identity of taxpayer, IV 2.169
relevant income, IV 2.167
time of calculation, IV 2.170
statutory provision, IV 1.304–IV 1.310
student income
disregarded payments,
IV 2.173–IV 2.174
generally, IV 2.171–IV 2.172
tax-exempt savings, IV 2.123
thresholds, and, IV 2.237–IV 2.239
trading income
deductions, IV 2.161

exemptions, IV 2.161
general note, IV 2.159
generally, IV 2.158
identity of taxpayer, IV 2.162
relevant income, IV 2.161
self-employment, IV 2.160
time of calculation, IV 2.163
voluntary work, IV 2.190–IV 2.191

Income thresholds
definitions, IV 2.236
generally, IV 2.237–IV 2.239

Income treated as capital
income support, II 2.356–II 2.365
jobseeker’s allowances, II 3.420–II 3.422

Incomplete evidence
income support, III 2.398
jobseeker’s allowance, III 2.402
social fund contributions, III 2.398

Incomplete physical development
disability working allowance, I 4.60

Incontinence
bowel incontinence, I 8.196
effect of diet, I 8.197
generally, I 8.195
loss of control of bowels, I 8.198
meaning of ‘continence’, I 8.195
no voluntary control of bowels, I 8.199
no voluntary control over bladder, I 8.200
Incorrect statements, etc.
statutory adoption pay,
IV 1.461–IV 1.462
statutory paternity pay,
IV 1.461–IV 1.462
tax credits, and, IV 1.359–IV 1.361
Increase in benefit
constant attendance disablement pension
determination of degree of disablement,
III 2.574
generally, III 2.573
in-patient medical treatment, and,
III 2.575–III 2.577
disability gratuity, III 2.571–III 2.572
reduced earnings allowance, and,
III 2.569–III 2.570
Independent hospital
income support, II 2.28
Independent Living Funds
and see Notional capital
and see Notional income
income support, II 2.20
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32
Indirect effect of Treaties
generally, III 3.11
Individual savings accounts (ISAs)
income test, and, IV 2.123
investment income, IV 2.176
Industrial accidents, decisions as to effect,
III 1.454–III 1.455
generally, III 1.452–III 1.453
Industrial death benefit
Christmas bonus, and, I 1.434–I 1.436
generally, I 1.555–I 1.556
introduction, I 1.557
persons abroad, and, I 3.120
Industrial diseases
decisions, III 1.459–III 1.460
Industrial death benefit
imprisonment, III 2.556–III 2.557
Industrial Injuries Advisory Council
cases where consultation not required,
III 1.207
functions, III 1.206
generally, III 1.205
Industrial injuries benefit
accident, I 1.313–I 1.314
accident notification
generally, I 1.52–III 1.54
notice, III 2.28
particulars, III 2.34
accidents abroad, I 1.324
adjustment
and see Adjustment of benefit
overlapping benefits, I 3.81–I 3.82
persons abroad, I 3.120
successive accidents, I 1.365–I 1.367,
III 2.579–III 2.580
arising out of and in course of employment, I 1.316–I 1.317
breach of regulation, earner acting in,
I 1.331–I 1.333
Industrial injuries benefit—cont.
calculation of earnings
and see Calculation of earnings
generally, I 3.5–I 3.13
cause, I 1.315
claimant obligations
generally, III 1.58–III 1.60
Regulations, III 2.30
claims for benefit
and see Claims for benefit
claimant obligations, III 1.58–III 1.60,
III 2.30
employers obligations, III 2.29
medical examination, III 1.55–III 1.57,
III 2.30
notice of accident, III 1.52–III 1.54,
III 2.28, III 2.34
claims pre-October 1986
disability benefit, I 10.148–I 10.149
reduced earnings allowance, I 10.163
constant attendance allowance, and
determination of degree of disablement,
III 2.574
generally, III 2.573
in-patient medical treatment, and,
III 2.575–III 2.577
date of development
generally, I 10.23–I 10.24
transitional provisions, I 10.85,
I 10.138
date of onset
determination, I 10.25–I 10.28
transitional provisions, I 10.85,
I 10.138
decisions
generally, III 1.510
regulations, III 2.395–III 2.396
disability
aggregation of percentages,
I 10.42–I 10.43
assessment, III 2.564, III 2.587
connected conditions, I 10.4
connection factor, I 10.5
extent, I 10.40–I 10.41
generally, I 1.352–I 1.357
miscellaneous provisions,
I 1.532–I 1.542
multiple industrial accidents, I 10.7
other effective cause, I 10.5–I 10.6
partly relevant conditions, I 10.4
prescribed degrees, I 10.11–I 10.13,
III 2.564, III 2.587
principles, I 10.2–I 10.10, III 2.564
rounding of percentages, I 10.44
disability gratuity
amount, III 2.566
generally, I 1.550
introduction, I 1.557
rate, I 1.505
rates in lieu, III 2.589
scale, III 2.588
special hardship, III 2.571–III 2.572
successive accidents, III 2.579
Industrial injuries benefit—cont.

disablement gratuity—cont.
weekly value, III 2.567
disablement pension
and see Disablement pension
constant attendance, I 1.358–I 1.360,
III 2.573–III 2.577
exceptionally severe disablement,
I 1.381–I 1.383
generally, I 1.352–I 1.357
hospital treatment, during, I 1.551
increases, I 1.358–I 1.363
successive accidents, III 2.580
disease contracted outside UK,
I 10.37–I 10.38
disqualification
and see Disqualification of benefit
generally, I 1.385–I 1.391
doubt as to circumstances of accident,
I 1.323
earnings, I 1.383–I 1.384
elements of scheme
accident, I 1.313–I 1.314
accidents abroad, I 1.324
arising out of and in course of
employment, I 1.316–I 1.317
cause, I 1.315
doubt as to circumstances of accident,
I 1.323
employed earner, I 1.311
flexible working, I 1.321–I 1.322
generally, I 1.307–I 1.310
incapacity for work, I 1.325
normal working day, I 1.318
recreational activity, I 1.320
sick leave, workers on, I 1.321–I 1.322
suffers personal injury, I 1.312
taking a break, I 1.319
emergency situations, I 1.340–I 1.344
employed earner, I 1.311
employers obligations, III 2.29
employer’s transport, travelling in
effect, I 1.337–I 1.339
generally, I 1.334–I 1.335
introduction, I 1.336
exceptionally severe disablement,
I 1.361–I 1.363
flexible working, I 1.321–I 1.322
general provisions
another’s misconduct, I 1.345–I 1.350
earner acting in breach of regulation,
I 1.331–I 1.333
emergency situations, I 1.340–I 1.344
entitlement, I 1.307–I 1.325
illegal employment, I 1.330
relevant employers, I 1.329
relevant employment, I 1.326–I 1.328
travelling in employer’s transport,
I 1.334–I 1.339
illegal employment, I 1.330
incapacity for work
generally, I 1.465–I 1.467
introduction, I 1.325
Industrial injuries benefit—cont.
incapacity for work—cont.
Regulations, I 8.88–I 8.89
increase in benefit
disablement gratuity,
III 2.571–III 2.572
disablement pension, III 2.573
reduced earnings allowance, and,
III 2.569–III 2.570
industrial death benefit
generally, I 1.555–I 1.556
introduction, I 1.557
persons abroad, and, I 3.120
initial medical examination
employers’ duties, I 10.82
fees, I 10.83
generally, I 10.74
meaning, I 1.410
medical examination
employers’ duties, I 10.82
fees, I 10.83
generally, I 10.49, III 1.55–III 1.57
initial, I 10.74
periodical, I 10.79
Regulations, III 2.28
misconduct of another, I 1.345–I 1.350
normal working day, I 1.318
notification obligations
generally, III 1.52–III 1.54
notice, III 2.28
particulars, III 2.34
payment of benefits, III 2.151
periodical medical examination
employers’ duties, I 10.82
fees, I 10.83
generally, I 10.79
persons abroad, and
Regulation, I 3.120
statutory provision, I 1.404–I 1.405
prescribed diseases
and see Prescribed diseases
generally, I 1.368–I 1.373
prescription of diseases, I 10.16–I 10.17
presumption as to origin,
I 10.20–I 10.22
respiratory diseases, I 1.377–I 1.382
resulting conditions, I 10.18–I 10.19
supplementary provisions,
I 1.374–I 1.376
transitional provisions, I 10.165,
I 10.169
prescribed occupations
generally, I 10.16–I 10.17
list, I 10.87–I 10.129
presumption as to origin,
I 10.20–I 10.22
prescription of diseases, I 10.16–I 10.17
presumption as to origin, I 10.20–I 10.22
provision of information,
III 1.164–III 1.165
rate, I 1.505
recreational activity, I 1.320
recrudescence, I 10.29

Index
Industrial injuries benefit—cont.
reduced earnings allowance
abatement, I 10.164
background, I 1.558
change of circumstances,
I 10.160–I 10.161
generally, I 1.552–I 1.553
incapacity for work, III 2.569–III 2.570
introduction, I 1.557
maximum rate, I 10.159
pre-October 1986 claims, I 10.163
probable standard of remuneration,
I 10.153–I 10.158
qualifying conditions, I 1.559–I 1.575
rate, I 1.576
regular occupation, I 10.141–I 10.142
special hardship, I 10.163
transitional provisions,
I 10.162–I 10.166
unemployability supplement, I 10.145
regular employment
meaning, I 10.169–I 10.170
persons aged 65 or over,
I 10.171–I 10.172
regular occupation, I 10.46–I 10.47
relevant disease, I 10.32
relevant employers, I 1.329
relevant employment, I 1.326–I 1.328
resulting conditions, I 10.18–I 10.19
retirement allowance
generally, I 1.554
introduction, I 1.557
qualifying conditions, I 1.577–I 1.582
sequelae, I 10.18–I 10.19
sick leave, workers on, I 1.321–I 1.322
sickness benefit, I 1.351
social security income, IV 2.165
special cases
airmen, I 1.400–I 1.401
continental shelf, employment on,
I 1.406–I 1.407
Crown employment, I 1.394–I 1.396
Her Majesty’s forces, I 1.397–I 1.399
mariners, I 1.400–I 1.401
married women, I 1.402–I 1.403
persons abroad, I 1.404–I 1.405
polygamous marriages,
I 1.408–I 1.409
sea, employment at, I 1.406–I 1.407
special provisions
byssinosis, I 10.50–I 10.51
diffuse mesothelioma, I 10.52–I 10.53
occupational asthma, I 10.76–I 10.77
occupational deafness, I 10.60–I 10.75
pneumoconiosis, I 10.50–I 10.59
special hardship, I 10.176
disability gratuity, III 2.579
disability pension, III 2.580
generally, I 1.365–I 1.367
suffers personal injury, I 1.312
suspension
and see Suspension of benefit
generally, I 1.385–I 1.391
Industrial injuries benefit—cont.
suspension from employment
conditions, I 10.81
generally, I 10.80
taking a break, I 1.319
transitional provisions
date of development, I 10.85
date of onset, I 10.85
disability claims pre-October 1986,
I 10.148–I 10.149
reduced earnings allowance,
I 10.162–I 10.166
relevant dates, I 10.84
unemployability supplement
availability, I 1.543
duration, I 1.543
earnings level, III 2.568
fluctuating earnings, I 1.549
generally, I 1.543–I 1.549
increase, I 1.544
increase for adult dependents, I 1.547
increase for dependent children,
I 1.545–I 1.546
introduction, I 1.557
rate, I 1.543
reduced earnings allowance, I 10.145
relevant earnings, I 1.548
time qualifications, I 1.364
workmen’s compensation cases
generally, I 10.30
re-employment of pneumoconiotics,
I 10.31
Industrial injuries gratuities
payment of benefit, III 2.151
Industrial tribunal proceedings,
recoupment in
definitions, III 2.743
determination of amount,
III 2.752–III 2.753
duties of employer, III 2.747
duties of tribunals
monetary awards, and, III 2.745
protective awards, and, III 2.746
legislative basis
further provisions, III 1.250
general note, III 1.247
general provisions, III 1.248–III 1.249
postponement of award, III 2.748
procedure, III 2.749–III 2.750
relevant payments
generally, III 2.744
table of monetary awards, III 2.755
relevant proceedings, III 2.744
secondary proceedings, and, III 2.751
Infectious disease, person with
incapacity for work, I 8.104–I 8.105
Inflammation of nose
industrial diseases, I 10.127
Information, provision of of
age, III 1.153–III 1.154
claims for benefit
generally, III 2.84–III 2.85
local authorities, by, III 2.262
Information, provision of—cont.

death
  generally, III 1.153–III 1.154
  notification, III 1.155–III 1.156
disclosure by Secretary of State
  statutory maternity pay, IV 1.182
  statutory sick pay, IV 1.180
electronic communication, and
  carer’s allowance, III 2.154
  child benefit, III 2.155
employers, by
  statutory maternity pay, IV 1.183
  statutory sick pay, IV 1.181
incapacity benefit
  employer, by, III 1.164–III 1.165,
    III 1.168–III 1.169
incapacity for work
  failure, I 8.94–I 8.95
  generally, I 8.92–I 8.93
good cause for failure, I 8.98–I 8.99
medical examination, I 8.96–I 8.97
industrial injuries benefit,
  III 1.164–III 1.165
jobseeker’s allowance
  generally, II 1.176–II 1.180
  Regulations, II 3.153–II 3.154
  young people, II 3.255–II 3.256
maintenance proceedings, III 1.170
marriage, III 1.153–III 1.154
maternity allowance, and,
  III 1.164–III 1.165
payment of benefit
  electronic communication, by,
    III 2.154–III 2.155
  generally, III 2.152–III 2.153
personal representatives, by,
  III 1.157–III 1.159
recovery of benefits
  compensator, by, III 2.759
  employer, by, III 2.761
  generally, III 2.130–III 1.313
  injured person, by, III 2.760
  procedure, III 2.762
Secretary of State, by
  generally, III 1.546–III 1.547
  statutory maternity pay,
    III 1.166–III 1.167
  statutory sick pay, III 1.162–III 1.163
severe disablement allowance, and,
  III 1.164–III 1.165,
  III 1.168–III 1.169
statutory maternity pay
  employer, by, III 1.168–III 1.169
  Secretary of State, by,
    III 1.166–III 1.167
statutory sick pay
  employer, by, III 1.164–III 1.165
  Secretary of State, by,
    III 1.162–III 1.163
supply by tax authorities
  contributions purposes, for, IV 1.179
  fraud prevention, for, IV 1.178
  suspension of benefit, III 2.405–III 2.406

Information, use of
  decisions, III 1.337
  local authorities, and
    generally, III 2.267
  partner of claimant, III 2.270–III 2.271
  purpose, III 2.268–III 2.269

Initial medical examination
  employers’ duties, I 10.82
  fees, I 10.83
  generally, I 10.74

Inland Revenue
  see HM Revenue and Customs

In-patients
  attendance allowance
    exemption, I 4.17–I 4.18
    generally, I 4.12–I 4.13
  relevant patients, I 4.24
  disablement pension
    generally, I 1.551
    introduction, I 1.557
  incapacity benefit, I 8.106–I 8.107
  increase in benefits for dependants,
    I 3.69–I 3.70
  suspension of benefit, I 1.391

Insolvency of employer
  statutory sick pay, IV 3.19

Instruments of payment
  generally, III 2.175

Intensive Activity Period
  income support, II 2.20
  jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32, II 3.294
  remunerative work, IV 2.45

Interaction with people
  impairment of ability to communicate,
    I 8.217
  inability to look after self without help,
    I 8.215
  upset by ordinary events, I 8.216

Interchange of benefits
  claims for benefit
    generally, III 2.88–III 2.89
  list of benefits, III 2.180

Interest
  charge to tax, IV 1.827
  income charged, IV 1.828
  person liable, IV 1.829
  tax credits, and
    definitions, IV 2.515
    general note, IV 2.514
  generally, IV 1.372–IV 1.373
  overpayments, on, IV 2.516
  prescribed rate, IV 2.517
  territorial scope, IV 1.826
  trading income, IV 1.794

Interim payments
  benefit under Act, by way of,
    III 2.558–III 2.559
  bringing into account, III 2.695
  generally, III 2.693–III 2.694
  overpayment, III 2.696

Interruption of employment
  generally, II 3.187–II 3.188
  introduction, II 3.186
Index

**Interruption of employment—cont.**
statutory sick pay, IV 3.24

**Intermittent conditions**
descriptors for incapacity, I 8.168

**Invalid care allowance**
and see Carer’s allowance
generally, I 1.190
work-focused interviews, III 1.22

**Invalid carriage**
income support, II 2.20
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32

**Invalid vehicle scheme**
and see Disability living allowance
generally, I 1.243–I 1.245
Regulations, I 4.67, I 4.71, I 4.82–I 4.87

**Invalidity benefits**
Council Regulation, and
aggravation, III 3.187
civil servant’s special scheme, III 3.190
employees, III 3.182–III 3.186
general note, III 3.181
implementing regulations,
III 3.344–III 3.368
resumption after suspension,
III 3.188–III 3.189
self-employed, III 3.182–III 3.186
recoupment, I 8.64
reviews, I 8.65
transition to incapacity benefit
common provisions, I 8.225–I 8.238
general provisions, I 8.249–I 8.264
generally, I 1.626–I 1.634, I 8.62–I 8.63
miscellaneous, I 8.265–I 8.268
tests for incapacity for work,
I 8.269–I 8.275

**Investment income**
building society dividends, IV 1.830
dividends from non-resident UK
companies
charge to tax, IV 1.835
income charged, IV 1.836
person liable, IV 1.837
dividends from UK resident companies
charge to tax, IV 1.832
income charged, IV 1.833
introduction, IV 1.831
person liable, IV 1.834
general note, IV 1.823
interest
charge to tax, IV 1.827
income charged, IV 1.828
person liable, IV 1.829
territorial scope, IV 1.826
introduction, IV 1.775
overview, IV 1.822
priority rules
generally, IV 1.824–IV 1.825
introduction, IV 1.778
purchased life annuity payments
charge to tax, IV 1.838
income charged, IV 1.840
meaning, IV 1.839
person liable, IV 1.841

**Investment income—cont.**
statutory overview
introduction, IV 1.777
priority rules, IV 1.778
tax credits, and
disregarded payments, IV 2.176
general note, IV 2.178
generally, IV 2.175
very severe disablement payments,
IV 2.177
territorial scope of charge, IV 1.826

**Individual savings accounts (ISAs)**
income test, and, IV 2.123
investment income, IV 2.176

**Irrecoverable sums**
overpayments, and, III 1.544–III 1.545

**Irregularities**
Commissioners procedure, III 2.320
child trust fund appeals, IV 6.155
tax credit appeals, IV 2.501–IV 2.502

**Jobseeker’s Act 1995**
arrangement of sections, II 1.87–II 1.91
citation, II 1.301–II 1.302
commencement, II 1.301–II 1.302
definitions, II 1.290–II 1.292
general note, II 1.92–II 1.99
general provisions
back to work schemes,
II 1.283–II 1.287
jobseeker’s allowance,
II 1.100–II 1.282
termination of awards,
II 1.288–II 1.289
long title, II 1.91
miscellaneous provisions
Parliamentary control,
II 1.295–II 1.296
subordinate legislation,
II 1.293–II 1.294
schedules
supplementary provisions,
II 1.303–II 1.338
transitional provisions, II 1.299–II 1.300

**Jobseeker’s agreement**
appeals, II 1.191–II 1.192
back-dating
automatic, II 3.176
generally, II 3.171–II 3.172
cessation, II 3.177
contents, II 3.169–II 3.170
deemed made, II 3.174
generally, II 1.181–II 1.187
notifications, II 3.173
Regulations
general provisions, II 3.169–II 3.181
introduction, II 3.168
young people, II 3.257–II 3.259
review, II 1.191–II 1.192
statutory provisions
generally, II 1.181–II 1.187
variation, II 1.188–II 1.190

**Investment income—cont.**
statutory overview
introduction, IV 1.777
priority rules, IV 1.778
tax credits, and
disregarded payments, IV 2.176
general note, IV 2.178
generally, IV 2.175
very severe disablement payments,
IV 2.177
territorial scope of charge, IV 1.826

**Individual savings accounts (ISAs)**
income test, and, IV 2.123
investment income, IV 2.176

**Irrecoverable sums**
overpayments, and, III 1.544–III 1.545

**Irregularities**
Commissioners procedure, III 2.320
child trust fund appeals, IV 6.155
tax credit appeals, IV 2.501–IV 2.502

**Jobseeker’s Act 1995**
arrangement of sections, II 1.87–II 1.91
citation, II 1.301–II 1.302
commencement, II 1.301–II 1.302
definitions, II 1.290–II 1.292
general note, II 1.92–II 1.99
general provisions
back to work schemes,
II 1.283–II 1.287
jobseeker’s allowance,
II 1.100–II 1.282
termination of awards,
II 1.288–II 1.289
long title, II 1.91
miscellaneous provisions
Parliamentary control,
II 1.295–II 1.296
subordinate legislation,
II 1.293–II 1.294
schedules
supplementary provisions,
II 1.303–II 1.338
transitional provisions, II 1.299–II 1.300

**Jobseeker’s agreement**
appeals, II 1.191–II 1.192
back-dating
automatic, II 3.176
generally, II 3.171–II 3.172
cessation, II 3.177
contents, II 3.169–II 3.170
deemed made, II 3.174
generally, II 1.181–II 1.187
notifications, II 3.173
Regulations
general provisions, II 3.169–II 3.181
introduction, II 3.168
young people, II 3.257–II 3.259
review, II 1.191–II 1.192
statutory provisions
generally, II 1.181–II 1.187
variation, II 1.188–II 1.190
Jobseeker’s agreement—cont.
variation
considerations, II 3.180
generally, II 1.188–II 1.190, II 3.178
notifications, II 3.181
time for compliance, II 3.179
young people, II 3.257–II 3.259

Jobseeker’s allowance
actively seeking employment
and see Actively seeking employment
generally, II 1.166–II 1.175
Regulations, II 3.126–II 3.147
agreement
and see Jobseeker’s agreement
generally, II 1.181–II 1.192
Regulations, II 3.168–II 3.181
alteration of rates of benefit
age-related benefits, III 1.194–III 1.195
generally, III 1.188–III 1.189
applicable amounts
comment, II 3.577–III 3.582
collection-based allowance, and,
II 3.310–II 3.314
family premium, II 3.547
generally, II 1.135–II 1.139
housing costs, II 3.583–II 3.604
income-based allowance, and, II 3.318
joint-claim couple, and,
II 1.140–II 1.142,
minimum sum, II 3.340
pensions, by, II 3.315
personal allowances, II 3.546
premiums, II 3.548–II 3.562
premiums for joint-claim couples,
II 3.563–II 3.573
rounding of fractions, II 3.574
applicable amounts (collection-based)
age-related sum, II 3.310–II 3.312
earnings deduction, II 3.313–II 3.314
generally, II 1.135–II 1.139
minimum sum, II 3.340
pension deduction, II 3.315–II 3.316
applicable amounts (income-based)
asylum-seekers, II 3.325–II 3.327,
II 3.608–II 3.612
generally, II 1.135–II 1.139,
II 3.318–II 3.321
hardship payments, II 3.491–II 3.492
lone parents, II 3.325–II 3.327,
II 3.608–II 3.612
minimum sum, II 3.340
nursing home, persons in, II 3.328,
II 3.606
polygamous marriages,
II 3.322–II 3.324,
II 3.608–II 3.612
prisoners, II 3.325–II 3.327,
II 3.608–II 3.612
residential care, persons in, II 3.328,
II 3.606
special cases, II 3.325–II 3.327,
II 3.608–II 3.612

Jobseeker’s allowance—cont.
applicable amounts (income-based)—cont.
transitional supplement,
II 3.337–II 3.339
urgent cases, II 3.499–II 3.510
armed forces, II 1.280
attendance
generally, II 1.176–II 1.180
Regulations, II 3.149–II 3.152
availability for employment
and see Availability for employment
generally, II 1.154–II 1.165
Regulations, II 3.12–II 3.125
back to work schemes
and see Back to work schemes
generally, II 1.283–II 1.284
pilot schemes, II 1.285–II 1.287
transitional provisions,
II 2.963–II 2.964
breach of community order, III 2.6
capacity for work, II 1.304, II 1.324
capital
collection, II 3.341–II 3.343
calculation, II 3.416–II 3.437
child maintenance bonus,
II 2.991–II 2.992
child support, II 3.349,
II 3.448–II 3.454
disregarded capital, II 3.629–II 3.633
generally, II 1.193–II 1.194,
II 3.413–II 3.437
income-based allowance,
II 1.195–II 1.197
joint-claim couple, II 3.344–II 3.345
liable relative payments, II 3.348,
II 3.438–II 3.447
limits, II 3.413–II 3.415
rounding of fractions, II 3.351
self-employment route,
II 3.346–II 3.347
students, II 3.350
capital instalments, II 3.404–II 3.406
cessation of entitlement on failure to comply
exceptions, II 3.161–II 3.167
generally, II 3.155–II 3.156
time of, II 3.157–II 3.158
change of circumstances, III 2.688
child benefit, I 9.12
child maintenance bonus, and,
II 2.991–II 2.992, IV 1.607
child support maintenance
calculation, II 3.451–II 3.452
date on which treated as paid,
II 3.453–II 3.454
definitions, II 3.448
disregards, II 3.450
generally, II 3.349
Treatise, II 3.449
claims for benefit
and see Claims for benefit
exempt claims, III 2.240–III 2.41
generally, III 2.42–III 2.56
Index

Jobseeker's allowance—cont.
claims for benefit—cont.
method, III 2.47
special provisions, III 2.181
community charge, deductions of,
II 2.899–II 2.909
conditions
contribution-based conditions,
II 1.115–II 1.126
generally, II 1.100–II 1.114
income-based conditions,
II 1.127–II 1.129
joint-claim couple, II 1.130–II 1.132
continuing entitlement, II 1.310–II 1.313,
II 1.331
contribution-based allowance
and see Contribution-based jobseeker's allowance
applicable amount, II 1.135–II 1.139,
II 3.310–III 3.314
conditions, II 1.115–II 1.126
duration, II 1.143–II 1.153
generally, II 1.100–II 1.114
income and capital, II 1.193–II 1.197
contribution-based conditions
contribution, II 1.118–II 1.121
earnings, II 1.122–II 1.125
generally, II 1.115–II 1.117
non-entitlement to income support,
II 1.126
decisions
alteration in component rates,
III 2.400
incomplete evidence, III 2.402
termination of award, III 2.401
deductions
community charge, II 2.899–II 2.909
council tax, II 2.934–II 2.957
fines, II 2.910–II 2.933
definitions
generally, II 1.290–II 1.292,
II 3.2–II 3.3
miscellaneous, II 3.38–II 3.41
non-dependant, II 3.36–II 3.37
denial of
and see grounds above
and see reasons below
definitions, II 3.294–II 3.299
excluded period, II 1.231
exemptions, II 1.267–II 1.273,
II 3.286–III 3.288
generally, II 1.225–II 1.226
grounds, II 1.267–II 1.273,
II 3.269–III 3.271
joint-claim allowance, II 1.230,
II 3.292–II 3.293
payability, II 1.229
prescribed period, II 1.232–II 1.237,
II 3.266–II 3.268
purpose, II 1.227–II 1.228
reasons, II 1.238–II 1.266
Regulations, II 3.266–II 3.299
young people, II 3.260–II 3.262

Jobseeker's allowance—cont.
disregards
capital, II 3.629–II 3.633
income, II 3.616–II 3.621
joint-claim couples, earnings of,
II 3.622–II 3.623
other sources of income,
II 3.624–II 3.628
duration of contribution-based allowance
exhaustion rule, II 1.146–II 1.149
generally, II 1.143–II 1.145
payability, II 1.151–II 1.153
re-qualification rule, II 1.150
employed earners
disregards, II 3.616–II 3.621
earnings, II 3.374–II 3.379
net earnings, II 3.380–II 3.382
employment protection sums, II 1.307,
II 1.328
entitlement
cessation of, II 3.155–II 3.167
contribution-based conditions,
II 1.115–II 1.126
generally, II 1.100–II 1.114
income-based conditions,
II 1.127–II 1.129
evidence
generally, II 1.176–II 1.180
Regulations, II 3.153–II 3.167
family membership
prescribed persons, II 3.300–II 3.302
responsibility for child,
II 3.303–II 3.305
same household, II 3.306–II 3.309
generally, IV 2.240–IV 2.241
grounds of preclusion
entitled to leave voluntarily, II 1.264
evidence, II 1.262–II 1.263
exemptions, II 1.267–II 1.273
fails to apply for employment without
good cause, II 1.259–II 1.260
good cause, II 1.265–II 1.266,
II 3.275–II 3.285
introduction, II 1.242
loss of employment through
misconduct, II 1.243–II 1.249
neglected to avail self of employment,
II 1.261
refuses offer of employment without
good cause, II 1.259–II 1.260
voluntarily left employment without just
cause, II 1.250–II 1.258,
II 3.272–II 3.274
habitual residence
generally, II 2.158–II 2.179,
II 2.693–II 2.696
Regulations, II 2.884–II 2.886
hardship
after two weeks, payment,
II 3.486–II 3.488
applicable amount, II 3.491–II 3.492
conditions for payment, II 3.489
definitions, II 3.475–II 3.480

95
Jobseeker's allowance—cont.

hardship—cont.
excluded period, II 3.481–II 3.482
generally, II 1.217–II 1.220
immediate payment, II 3.483–II 3.485
introduction, II 3.474
joint-claim couples, II 3.495–II 3.506
provision of information, II 3.490
suspended benefit, and,
II 3.493–II 3.494

Her Majesty's forces, II 1.280
households, II 1.316, II 1.334
housing costs
and see Housing costs (JSA)
amendments, II 3.603
definitions, II 3.604
general note, II 3.605
schedule, II 3.583–II 3.602
incapacity for work, II 1.304, II 1.324
income
aggregation, II 3.341–II 3.343
calculation, II 3.352–II 3.373
child support, II 3.349
disregarded earnings, II 3.616–II 3.628
employed earners, II 3.374–II 3.382
full-time students, II 3.350
generally, II 1.193–II 1.194
income-based allowance,
II 1.195–II 1.197
joint-claim couple, II 3.344–II 3.345
liable relative payments, II 3.348
other sources of income,
II 3.400–II 3.412
rounding of fractions, II 3.351
self-employed earners,
II 3.383–II 3.390
self-employment route,
II 3.346–II 3.347
income-based allowance
and see Income-based jobseeker’s allowance
applicable amount, II 1.135–II 1.139,
II 3.318–II 3.339
conditions, II 1.127–II 1.129
generally, II 1.100–II 1.114
income and capital, II 1.193–II 1.197
income-based conditions,
II 1.127–II 1.129
income test, and, IV 2.127
information and evidence, provision of
generally, II 1.176–II 1.180
Regulations, II 3.153–II 3.167
interruption of employment
generally, II 3.187–II 3.188
introduction, II 3.186
introduction, II 1.92–II 1.99
jobseeker’s agreement
and see Jobseeker’s agreement
generally, II 1.181–II 1.187
Regulations, II 3.168–II 3.181
variation, II 1.188–II 1.190
jobseeking
and see Jobseeking

Jobseeker’s allowance—cont.

jobseeking—cont.
actively seeking employment,
II 1.166–II 1.175,
II 3.126–II 3.147
agreement, II 1.181–II 1.192,
II 3.168–II 3.181
attendance, information and evidence,
II 1.176–II 1.180,
II 3.148–II 3.167
availability for employment,
II 1.154–II 1.165,
II 3.19–II 3.125
definitions, II 3.62–II 3.65
other conditions, II 3.182–II 3.227
jobseeking period
generally, II 3.184–II 3.186
interruptions in employment,
II 3.187–II 3.188
persons approaching retirement,
II 3.193–II 3.195
temporary absence, II 3.196–II 3.203
joint-claims
and see Joint-claim jobseeker’s allowance
applicable amounts, II 1.140–II 1.142,
II 3.292–II 3.330, II 3.336,
II 3.505, II 3.511–II 3.512,
II 3.607, II 3.613–II 3.615
capital, II 3.344–II 3.345
categories of members,
II 3.530–II 3.545
conditions, II 1.130–II 1.132
derial or reduction, II 1.274–II 1.278
entitlement, II 3.46–II 3.57
hardship payments, II 3.495–II 3.506
income, II 3.344–II 3.345
introduction, II 1.92–II 1.99
premiums, II 3.563–II 3.573
prescribed description, II 3.42–II 3.45
reduced allowance, II 3.292–II 3.293
supplementary provisions,
II 1.309–II 1.313, II 1.330
supply of information, II 3.60–II 3.61
trade dispute rule, II 1.214–II 1.216
transitional cases, II 3.58–II 3.59
liable relative payments
calculation, II 3.445
capital, as, II 3.447
date on which treated as paid, II 3.446
definitions, II 3.438–II 3.439
disregards, II 3.441
generally, II 3.438
period for consideration,
II 3.442–II 3.443
treatment, II 3.440
linking periods
generally, II 1.305, II 1.325
Regulations, II 3.189–II 3.192
loss of benefit, III 2.647
loss of employment through misconduct
evidence, II 1.247–II 1.249
examples, II 1.246
generally, II 1.243
Index

Jobseeker's allowance—cont.
  rehabilitation allowances, II 3.407–II 3.410
  relevant education
    generally, II 1.318, II 1.336
    Regulations, II 3.215–II 3.219
  remunerative work
    generally, II 3.204–II 3.208
    meaning, II 1.303, II 1.323
    persons treated as engaged in, II 3.209–II 3.211
    persons treated as not engaged in, II 3.212–II 3.214
  self-employed earners
    disregards, II 3.616–II 3.621
    earnings, II 3.383–II 3.385
    generally, II 3.366–II 3.368
    national insurance contributions, II 3.389–II 3.390
    net profit, II 3.386–II 3.388
    tax, II 3.389–II 3.390
  self-employment route
    calculation, II 3.394–II 3.396
    definitions, II 3.391–II 3.392
    generally, II 3.346–II 3.347
    gross receipts, II 3.393
    tax, II 3.397–II 3.399
  severe hardship
    after two weeks, payment, II 3.486–II 3.488
    applicable amount, II 3.491–II 3.492
    conditions, II 3.489
    definitions, II 3.475–II 3.480
    excluded period, II 3.481–II 3.482
    generally, II 1.217–II 1.220
    immediate payment, II 3.483–II 3.485
    information, provision for, II 3.490
    introduction, II 3.474
    suspended benefit, and, II 3.493–II 3.494
    ships, employment on, II 1.320, II 1.312
    sickness, II 3.220–II 3.225
  social security income
    amount in excess of taxable maximum, IV 1.608
    child maintenance bonus, IV 1.607
    definitions, IV 1.612
    generally, IV 2.165
    taxable maximum, IV 1.609–IV 1.611
    suspended payments, II 1.314, II 1.332
    taxable maximum
      amount in excess of, IV 1.608
      contribution-based JSA, IV 1.611
      definitions, IV 1.612
      general, IV 1.609
      income-based JSA, IV 1.610
      temporary absence, II 3.196–II 3.203
      termination of awards, II 1.288–II 1.289, III 2.401
    trade disputes, and
      effect on other claimants, II 1.211–II 1.213
      exclusions, II 1.207–II 1.210, II 3.528
  transitional provisions
    generally, II 1.299–II 1.300
    Regulations, II 3.634
  trusts, payments from, II 3.407–II 3.410
  undetermined claims, II 1.314, II 1.332
  urgent cases
    applicable amount, II 3.499–II 3.512
    generally, II 3.507–II 3.508
    means-testing, II 3.513–II 3.514
  voluntarily left employment without just cause
    domestic circumstances, II 1.258
    generally, II 1.250
    grievances about work, II 1.257
    onus of proof, II 1.251
    personal circumstances, II 1.258
    Regulations, II 3.272–II 3.274
    voluntarily, II 1.252–II 1.253
    without just cause, II 1.254–II 1.256
  waiting days
    generally, II 1.306, II 1.326
    Regulations, II 3.182–II 3.183
  young people
    actively seeking employment,
      II 3.252–II 3.254
    agreement, II 3.257–II 3.259
    application of provisions,
      II 3.242–II 3.244
    attendance, II 3.255–II 3.256
    availability for employment,
      II 3.249–II 3.251
    child benefit extension period, at end of, II 3.237–II 3.238
    child benefit extension period, in,
      II 3.235–II 3.236
    definitions, II 3.228–II 3.231
    information and evidence,
      II 3.255–II 3.256
    laid-off workers, II 3.239–II 3.241
    recovery of overpayments, II 1.224
    reduced payments, II 1.221–II 1.223,
      II 3.245–II 3.248,
      II 3.263–II 3.265
    registration, II 3.242–II 3.244
    sanctions, II 3.260–II 3.262
    severe hardship, II 1.217–II 1.220,
      II 3.239–II 3.241
    short-time workers, II 3.239–II 3.241
  Jobseeker's Allowance Regulations 1996 amendments
    1991, II 2.825–II 2.829
    1993, II 2.830–II 2.833
Jobseeker's Allowance Regulations 1996—cont.
amendments—cont.
1994, II 2.834–II 2.835
1995, II 2.836–II 2.839,
II 2.840–II 2.841,
II 2.842–II 2.843,
II 2.844–II 2.845,
II 2.846–II 2.242
1996, II 2.848–II 2.849,
II 2.850–II 2.853,
II 2.854–II 2.855
2000, II 2.856–II 2.857
2001, II 2.858–II 2.859
2003, II 2.863–II 2.865
arrangement of Regulations, II 3.1–II 3.31
citation, II 3.32
commencement, II 3.32
definitions
generally, II 3.32–II 3.35
miscellaneous, II 3.40–II 3.41
non-dependant, II 3.36–II 3.37
general provisions
actively seeking employment,
II 3.126–II 3.147
applicable amounts, II 3.310–II 3.340
attendance, information and evidence,
II 3.148–II 3.167
availability for employment,
II 3.66–II 3.125
capital, II 3.413–II 3.437
family membership, II 3.300–II 3.309
hardship payments, II 3.474–II 3.506
income and capital, II 3.341–II 3.473
jobseeker's agreement,
II 3.168–II 3.181
jobseeking, II 3.62–II 3.227
joint-claim couples, II 3.42–II 3.61
miscellaneous, II 3.524–II 3.529
national insurance numbers,
II 3.38–II 3.39
other employment conditions,
II 3.182–II 3.227
part-weeks, II 3.514–II 3.523
sanctions, II 3.266–II 3.299
urgent cases, II 3.507–II 3.514
young persons, II 3.228–II 3.265
schedules
applicable amounts, II 3.546–II 3.548
disregarded capital, II 3.629–II 3.633
disregarded earnings, II 3.616–II 3.628
housing costs, II 3.583–II 3.605
job-claim couples, II 3.530–II 3.545
residential care homes, II 3.606
special cases, II 3.608–II 3.615
Jobseeker's Allowance (Transitional Provisions) Regulations 1996
introductory note, II 3.634
Jobseeking—cont.
agreement
and see Jobseeker's agreement
generally, II 1.181–II 1.192
Regulations, II 3.168–II 3.181
attendance, information and evidence
generally, II 1.176–II 1.180
Regulations, II 3.148–II 3.167
availability for employment
and see Availability for employment
generally, II 1.154–II 1.165
Regulations, II 3.19–II 3.125
definitions, II 3.62–II 3.65
other conditions, II 3.182–II 3.227
Jobseeking period
generally, II 3.184–II 3.186
interruptions in employment,
II 3.187–II 3.188
persons approaching retirement,
II 3.193–II 3.195
temporary absence, II 3.196–II 3.203
Joint-claim jobseeker's allowance
and see Jobseeker's allowance
applicable amounts
generally, II 1.140–II 1.142,
II 3.329–II 3.330
hardship payments, II 3.505
nursing home, person in,
II 3.335–II 3.336, II 3.607
polygamous marriages,
II 3.331–II 3.332
residential home, person in,
II 3.335–II 3.336, II 3.607
special cases, II 3.333–II 3.334,
II 3.613–II 3.615
urgent cases, II 3.511–II 3.512
capital, II 3.344–II 3.345
conditions, II 1.130–II 1.132
denial or reduction
generally, II 1.274–II 1.278
introduction, II 1.230
Regulations, II 3.292–II 3.293
entitlement
former joint-claim couple, of,
II 3.46–II 3.48
further circumstances, II 3.52–II 3.54
member of joint-claim couple, of,
II 3.55–II 3.57
new joint-claim couple, of,
II 3.49–II 3.51
generally, II 1.100–II 1.114
hardship payments
after two weeks, payment,
II 3.501–II 3.502
applicable amount, II 3.505
conditions, II 3.426–II 3.427
definitions, II 3.495–II 3.496
excluded period, II 3.497–II 3.498
generally, II 1.217–II 1.220
immediate payment, II 3.499–II 3.500
introduction, II 3.474
provision of information, II 3.504
suspended benefit, and, II 3.506

Index
Index

Joint-claim jobseeker's allowance—cont.
income, II 3.344–II 3.345
introduction, II 1.92–II 1.99
nominated member, II 1.133–II 1.134
premiums
generally, II 3.563–II 3.572
weekly amounts, II 3.573
prescribed categories
generally, II 3.42–II 3.45
list, II 3.530–II 3.545
reduced allowance
generally, II 1.274–II 1.278
introduction, II 1.230
Regulations, II 3.292–II 3.293
Regulations
applicable amounts, II 3.329–II 3.330,
II 3.336, II 3.607–II 3.557,
II 3.613–II 3.615
capital, II 3.344–II 3.345
entitlement, II 3.46–II 3.57
income, II 3.344–II 3.345
premiums, II 3.563–II 3.573
prescribed description, II 3.42–II 3.45
supply of information, II 3.60–II 3.61
transitional cases, II 3.58–II 3.59
statutory provisions
applicable amounts, II 1.140–II 1.142
conditions, II 1.130–II 1.132
denial or reduction, II 1.274–II 1.278
introduction, II 1.92–II 1.99
supplementary provisions,
II 1.309–II 1.313, II 1.330
trade dispute rule, II 1.214–II 1.216
supplementary provisions,
II 1.309–II 1.313, II 1.330
supply of information, II 3.60–II 3.61
trade dispute rule, II 1.214–II 1.216
transitional cases, II 3.58–II 3.59

Jointly held capital
income support, II 2.396–II 2.405
jobseeker's allowance, II 3.433–II 3.435
Judicial acts
acts of public authorities, III 4.25
Judicial remedies
acts of public authorities, III 4.23–III 4.24
Judicial review
proceedings against public authorities,
III 4.21

Jurisdiction
child trust fund appeals
General Commissioners,
IV 6.65–IV 6.68
Special Commissioners,
IV 6.69–IV 6.72

Jurors
income support, II 2.542
jobseeker's allowances, II 3.542

 Jury service
credits, I 2.29–I 2.30

Kidney toxicity—cont.
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21

Kneeling
descriptors for incapacity
as if to pick up a piece of paper from the floor, I 8.182
generally, I 8.180–I 8.181
no problem with, I 8.183

Laid off workers
actively seeking employment,
II 3.141–II 3.142
availability for employment,
II 3.114–II 3.120
young people, II 3.239–II 3.241

Late appeals
child trust fund appeals, IV 6.80–IV 6.81
tax credit appeals, IV 2.398–IV 2.403

Leaving care
eligible children
England, II 2.999
Wales, II 2.1003–II 2.1004
entitlement, II 2.1008–II 2.1012
general note, II 1.419
local authorities’ duties, II 1.420–II 1.422
Regulations
England, II 2.997–II 2.1000
general, II 2.1007–II 2.1012
Scotland, II 2.1013–II 2.1014
Wales, II 2.1001–II 2.1006
relevant children
England, II 2.1000
Wales, II 2.1005–II 2.1006

Legal aid
Commissioner’s procedure,
III 2.282–III 2.283
Legislation
declaration of incompatibility,
III 4.12–III 4.13
interpretation, III 4.10–III 4.11
intervention by Crown, III 4.14
remedial action, III 4.26–III 4.27

Leptospira
industrial diseases, I 10.88
prescribed occupations, I 10.119

Leukaemia
generally, I 10.87, I 10.96
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21

Liable relative
income support, II 2.20, II 2.411
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32, II 3.438
Liable relative payments
income support
additional Regulations,
II 2.820–II 2.823
calculation, II 2.426–II 2.427
capital, as, II 2.431–II 2.432
date on which treated as paid,
II 2.428–II 2.430
definitions, II 2.411–II 2.416

Legal actions
acts of public authorities, III 4.25

Judicial remedies
acts of public authorities, III 4.23–III 4.24
Judicial review
proceedings against public authorities,
III 4.21

Jointly held capital
income support, II 2.396–II 2.405
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.433–II 3.435

Jurisdiction
child trust fund appeals
General Commissioners,
IV 6.65–IV 6.68
Special Commissioners,
IV 6.69–IV 6.72

Jurors
income support, II 2.542
jobseeker’s allowances, II 3.542

 Jury service
credits, I 2.29–I 2.30

Kidney toxicity
generally, I 10.89
100
Index

Liable relative payments—cont.
  disregards, II 2.419–II 2.420
generally, II 2.208
period for consideration,
  II 2.421–II 2.425
treatment, II 2.417–II 2.418
jobseeker's allowances
calculation, II 3.445
capital, as, II 3.447
date on which treated as paid, II 3.446
definitions, II 3.438–II 3.439
disregards, II 3.441
generally, II 3.348
period for consideration,
  II 3.442–II 3.443
treatment, II 3.440
Liberty, right to
generally, III 4.51
introduction, III 4.52
Life annuity payments
charge to tax, IV 1.838
income charged, IV 1.840
meaning, IV 1.839
person liable, IV 1.841
Life, right to
generally, III 4.45
introduction, III 4.46
Lifting and carrying
descriptors for incapacity, I 8.189
Limitation period
overpayment of benefits, III 1.82–III 1.83
Linking periods
generally, II 1.305, II 1.325
Regulations, II 3.189–II 3.192
statutory sick pay. IV 3.6–IV 3.7
Linking rule
income support, II 2.620,
  II 2.669–II 2.676
jobseekers' allowance, II 3.596
Liver toxicity
generally, I.10.89
presumption that due to nature of
employment, and, I 10.21
Living away from home allowance
  disregarded income, IV 2.196
Living with partner as spouse
  child benefit, and, I 9.16–I 9.17
Loans
  income support
capital, II 2.356
students, II 2.476–II 2.478
jobseeker's allowances
income, II 3.404–II 3.406
students, II 3.465–II 3.467
Local authorities
  claims for payment, and
  child support, III 2.260
  functions, III 2.258
  holding information, III 2.261
  provision of information, III 2.262
  use and supply of information,
    III 2.267–III 2.271
  war pensions, III 2.260
  Local authority accommodation,
      persons in
      income support, II 2.142–II 2.145,
       II 2.693–II 2.696
Lone-parent element
  working tax credit, IV 2.75–IV 2.76
Lone parent premium
  income support, II 2.573
  jobseeker's allowances, II 3.549
Lone parent run-on
  income support, II 2.90
Lone parents
  income support
    applicable amounts, II 2.693–II 2.696
    generally, II 2.523, II 2.551
    remunerative work, II 2.81–II 2.84
    jobseeker's allowance, II 3.325–II 3.327,
     II 3.608–II 3.612
  meaning
    income support, II 2.20
    jobseeker's allowance, II 3.22
  work-focused interviews for lone parents,
    and
    appeals, III 2.783
    consequence of failure to take part,
      III 2.781–III 2.782
    deferment of requirement, III 2.779
    definitions, III 2.774
    exempt persons, III 2.778
    general requirement, III 2.775
    relevant areas, III 2.777–III 2.778
    taking part, III 2.777
    waiver, III 2.780
Long tenancy
  meaning, II 2.20
Long term benefits
  gender recognition, and,
    III 1.600–III 1.601
  meaning, I 1.33
  payment of benefit, III 2.137
Long-term incapacity benefit
  Christmas bonus, and, I 1.343–I 1.346
  entitlement
    generally, I 1.48
    introduction, I 1.38
  widower's benefits
    generally, I 1.110–I 1.112
    post-employment or training,
      I 1.113–I 1.114
  widow's benefit
    generally, I 1.107–I 1.109
    post-employment or training,
      I 1.113–I 1.114
“Looked after” children leaving care
  eligible children
    England, II 2.999
    Wales, II 2.1003–II 2.1004
  entitlement, II 2.1008–II 2.1012
  general note, II 1.419
  local authorities' duties, II 1.420–II 1.422
Regulations
  England, II 2.997–II 2.1000
  general, II 2.1007–II 2.1012
“Looked after” children leaving care—cont.
Regulations—cont.
Scotland, II 2.1013–II 2.1014
Wales, II 2.1001–II 2.1006
relevant children
England, II 2.1000
Wales, II 2.1005–II 2.1006

Loss of benefit
breach of community order, for
and see Breach of community order definitions, III 2.2–III 2.4
hardship, III 2.7–III 2.19
information, III 2.20–III 2.23
legislative basis, III 1.550–III 1.555
reduced amounts, III 2.5–III 2.6
commission of benefit offences, for definitions, III 2.643–III 2.644
hardship, III 2.648–III 2.659
housing benefit, III 2.660
income support, III 2.645
joint-claim jobseeker’s allowance, III 2.647
legislative basis, III 1.556–III 1.562
state pension credit, III 2.646
state pension credit, II 4.92

Loss of benefit for commission of benefit offences
child support maintenance, III 2.663
council tax benefit, III 2.661
couple in hardship, III 2.654
deductions from benefits, III 2.663
definitions
couple in hardship, III 2.654
disqualification period, III 2.644
generally, III 2.643
person in hardship, III 2.648
disqualifying benefits, III 2.662
hardship (jobseeker’s allowance, and cases)
applicable amount, III 2.653
circumstances of payment,
III 2.649–III 2.650
conditions for payment, III 2.651
provision of information, III 2.652
relevant person, III 2.648
hardship (joint-claim couples)
applicable amount, III 2.659
circumstances of payment,
III 2.655–III 2.656
conditions for payment, III 2.657
provision of information, III 2.658
relevant couple, III 2.654
housing benefit, III 2.660
income support, and, III 2.645
joint-claim jobseeker’s allowance, and generally, III 2.647
legislative basis, III 1.559
legislative basis definitions, III 1.564
effect on members of offender’s family, III 1.560

Loss of benefit for commission of benefit offences—cont.
legislative basis—cont.
generally, III 1.557–III 1.558
joint-claim jobseeker’s allowance, and, III 1.559
mitigation of provisions, III 1.561
regulations, III 1.562
person in hardship, III 2.648
state pension credit, III 2.646

Lottery winnings
investment income, IV 2.176

Lower-paid employment
calculation of earnings rate, IV 1.567
excluded provisions of benefits code, IV 1.565
extra amounts relating to car, IV 1.568
meaning, IV 1.566

Lowest rate conditions
care component, and, I 1.212

Lump sum access fund payments
income support
definition, II 2.445
generally, II 2.479–II 2.481
jobseeker’s allowance
definition, II 3.455
generally, II 3.468–II 3.469

Lung carcinoma
generally, I 10.21
special conditions, I 10.54–I 10.55

Lyne’s disease
industrial diseases, I 10.88
prescribed occupations, I 10.124

Maastricht Treaty
citation, III 3.5
generally, III 3.4
implementation, III 3.6–III 3.14
proof, III 3.15–III 3.16
renumbering, III 3.5

Macfarlane Trust
and see Notional capital
and see Notional income
income support, II 2.20
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32

Maintenance for child
disregarded income, IV 2.196

Maintenance payments
and see Child support
jobseeker’s allowances, II 3.420–II 3.422
payment of benefit, and, II 2.958–II 2.962

Maintenance proceedings
provision of information, III 1.170

Manual dexterity
descriptors for incapacity
cannot use a pen or pencil, I 8.185
generally, I 8.186
knobs on sink tap or cooker, I 8.187–I 8.188
validity of 1997 amendments, I 8.184

Mariners
contributory benefits, I 1.400–I 1.401
Mariners—cont.
Council Regulation, III 3.141
increases for dependants, I 1.400–I 1.401
industrial injury benefits, I 1.400–I 1.401
non-contributory benefits,
I 1.400–I 1.401
statutory adoption pay
definitions, IV 5.33
general note, IV 5.34
generally, IV 5.41
statutory maternity pay
adoption from overseas,
IV 5.111–IV 5.115
definitions, IV 4.66
general note, IV 4.67
generally, IV 4.74
statutory provisions, IV 1.104
statutory paternity pay
definitions, IV 5.33
general note, IV 5.34
generally, IV 5.41
statutory provisions, IV 1.127–IV 1.128
statutory sick pay
adoption from overseas,
IV 5.111–IV 5.115
definitions, IV 3.45–IV 3.46, IV 3.52,
IV 3.59
general note, IV 3.44
statutory provision, IV 1.91
time for compliance, IV 3.62
Market gardening
trading income, IV 1.786
Marriage
provision of information,
III 1.153–III 1.154
Married child
child benefit
Regulations, I 9.18
statutory basis, I 1.584–I 1.586
Married people
retirement pension, I 1.133–I 1.134,
I 1.144–I 1.145
Married women
contributory benefits, I 1.394–I 1.396
dependants, increases for,
I 1.394–I 1.396
industrial injury benefits, I 1.394–I 1.396
non-contributory benefits,
I 1.394–I 1.396
Marry, right to
generally, III 4.74
Material fact
overpayment of benefits, III 1.95
Maternity allowance (SMA)—cont.
contribution conditions
general note, I 1.494
generally, I 1.482
credits, I 2.8
earnings
average weekly amount, I 5.15
specified payments, I 5.11–I 5.13
specified period, I 5.14
entitlement
appropriate weekly rate, I 1.81–I 1.82
disqualification, I 5.4
generally, I 1.76–I 1.80
modified period, I 5.5
workers abroad, I 5.8
imprisonment, III 2.556–III 2.557
increases for dependants
generally, I 1.271–I 1.273
reduced contributions, I 1.287–I 1.288
relevant earnings, I 1.291–I 1.293
national insurance number, I 5.3
payment of benefit, III 2.139
persons abroad
employed overseas, I 5.8
generally, I 3.101–I 3.102
grounds, I 3.103–I 3.107
provision of information,
III 1.164–III 1.165
rate
appropriate weekly rate, I 1.81–I 1.82
generally, I 1.501
increases for dependants, I 1.504
specified payments
aggregation, I 5.13
average weekly amount, I 5.15
employed earners, for, I 5.11
self-employed earners, for, I 5.12
specified period, I 5.14
statutory maternity pay, IV 4.42
work abroad
employed overseas, I 5.8
generally, I 3.101–I 3.102
grounds, I 3.103–I 3.107
working tax credit, IV 2.165
Maternity benefits
Council Regulation
aggregation rules, III 3.152–III 3.153
employees, III 3.154–III 3.164
frontier workers, III 3.156
implementing regulations,
III 3.323–III 3.343
miscellaneous provisions, III 3.179
pension claimants, III 3.167
pensioners, III 3.168–III 3.176
reimbursement between institutions,
III 3.180
self-employed, III 3.154–III 3.164
students, III 3.177–III 3.178
unemployed, III 3.165–III 3.166
vocational students, III 3.177–III 3.178
self-employed persons, and, III 3.109
Maternity expenses
payment of benefit, III 2.160

Index
Index

Maternity grant  
credits, I 2.9

Maternity leave  
definition, I 3.19
income support  
meaning, II 2.20
remunerative work, II 2.28
jobseeker’s allowances, II 3.2

Maternity pay  
and see Statutory maternity pay  
claims for benefit  
and see Claims for benefit  
generally, III 1.72–III 1.73
medical evidence  
form, III 2.683
rules, III 2.661–III 2.682
provision of information
employer, by, III 1.168–III 1.169
Secretary of State, by, III 1.166–III 1.167
social security income, IV 2.165

Maternity pay period  
credits, I 2.31–I 2.32

Maternity payments  
and see Sure Start Maternity Grant  
adoption orders, II 5.57
amount, II 5.60
birth, II 5.57

conditions

adoption orders, II 5.57
birth, II 5.57
claim within time limits, II 5.59
introduction, II 5.55
parental orders, II 5.57
qualifying benefits, II 5.56
receipt of health or welfare advice, II 5.58
still-birth, II 5.57
definitions, II 5.47–II 5.51
double payments, II 5.52–II 5.53
entitlement, II 5.54–II 5.60
general note, II 5.43
health or welfare advice, II 5.58
parental orders, II 5.57
qualifying benefits, II 5.56
still-birth, II 5.57
time limits, II 5.59
trade dispute rule, II 5.61–II 5.62

Means-testing  
capital, and, IV 2.123
general rule, IV 2.121

Measles  
and see Vaccine damage payments
conditions of entitlement,
I 1.7–I 1.8
determination of claims, I 1.9–I 1.12
error correction, I 1.15
finality of decisions, I 1.16
fraudulent statements, I 1.18
generally, I 1.2–I 1.6
payment, I 1.13–I 1.14

Medical advice  
descriptors for incapacity, I 8.167

Medical evidence  
and see Medical evidence of incapacity for work
child trust fund appeals
non-disclosure, IV 6.146–IV 6.147
Commissioners procedure,
III 2.311–III 2.312
maternity, and
definitions, IV 4.61
evidence of pregnancy and confinement, IV 4.62
form of certificate, IV 4.63–IV 4.64
sickness, and
definitions, IV 3.64
doctor’s statement, IV 3.67–IV 3.70
general note, IV 3.65
information required, IV 3.66
special statement, IV 3.71–IV 3.72
tax credit appeals
general regulations, under,
IV 2.418–IV 2.419
generally, IV 2.493–IV 2.494

Medical evidence of incapacity for work
forms
all work test statement,
III 2.679–III 2.680
general certificate, III 2.674–III 2.675
maternity certificate, III 2.683
special statement, III 2.677
generally, III 2.668–III 2.671
rules
all work test statement, III 2.678
general certificate, III 2.673
maternity certificate,
III 2.661–III 2.682
special statement, III 2.676
self-certification, III 2.672

Medical examination
appeals tribunal, for
generally, III 1.415–III 1.417
regulations, III 2.455–III 2.456
Council Regulation, III 3.258
failure to submit to, III 1.424–III 1.425
incapacity for work
generally, I 8.96–I 8.97
good cause for non-attendance,
I 8.98–I 8.99
industrial injuries benefit
employers’ duties, I 10.82
fees, I 10.83
generally, I 10.49, III 1.55–III 1.57
initial, I 10.74
periodical, I 10.79
Regulations, III 2.29
Secretary of State, for, III 1.412–III 1.414

Medical expenses paid from public funds
attendance allowance
exemption, I 4.20
generally, I 4.18
disability living allowance
exemption, I 4.46
generally, I 4.45

104
Medical treatment, recipients of incapacity benefit, I 8.17–I 8.18
incapacity for work, I 8.108–I 8.109

Membership of family
income support
prescribed persons, II 2.103–II 2.105
responsibility for child,
II 2.106–II 2.111
same household, II 2.112–II 2.122
jobseeker’s allowance
prescribed persons, II 3.300–II 3.302
responsibility for child,
II 3.303–II 3.305
same household, II 3.306–II 3.309

Meningococcal Group C
and see Vaccine damage payments
conditions of entitlement, I 1.7–I 1.8
determination of claims, I 1.9–I 1.12
error correction, I 1.15
finality of decisions, I 1.16
fraudulent statements, I 1.18
generally, I 1.2–I 1.6
payment, I 1.13–I 1.14
up dating Order, I 11.18–I 11.21

Mental capacity
overpayment of benefits, III 1.94

Mental disability
activity list, I 8.160
case law
completion of tasks, I 8.204–I 8.208
coping with pressure, I 8.212–I 8.214
daily living, I 8.209–I 8.211
interaction with people, I 8.215–I 8.217
general issues
discomfort, effect of, I 8.166
health fears, effect of, I 8.166
introduction, I 8.163
intermittent conditions, I 8.168
medical advice, relevance of, I 8.167
pain, effect of, I 8.166
reasonable regularity, I 8.164
record of decisions, I 8.170
sporadic conditions, I 8.168
variable conditions, I 8.168
working situation, relevance to, I 8.165
general note, I 8.161–I 8.162

Metal founding/forging
occupational deafness, and, I 10.101

Metal grinding
vibration white finger, and, I 10.113

Migrant workers, social security for
and see Council Regulation on application of social security schemes, etc.
general note, III 3.103

Milk tokens, payment in lieu of social security income, IV 2.165

Miner’s nystagmus
industrial diseases, I 10.88

Miscellaneous conditions
allergic rhinitis, I 10.127
asthma, I 10.128
byssinosis, I 10.127
chronic bronchitis, I 10.129

diffuse mesothelioma, I 10.127
emphysema, I 10.129
inflammation of nose, I 10.127
introduction, I 10.92–I 10.95
list, I 10.90
non-effective dermatitis, I 10.127
occupational asthma, I 10.128
pneumoconiosis, I 10.127
ulceration of nose, I 10.127

Miscellaneous income
amount treated as income of settlor settlements, IV 1.845–IV 1.849
income not otherwise charged charge to tax, IV 1.850
income charged, IV 1.851
person liable, IV 1.852
introduction, IV 1.775
overview, IV 1.842
priority rules
generally, IV 1.843–IV 1.844
introduction, IV 1.778
settlements
tax credits, and
general note, IV 2.194
generally, IV 2.193
territorial scope, IV 1.845

Misconduct
evidence, II 1.247–II 1.249
examples, II 1.246
generally, II 1.243
incapacity for work, I 8.132–I 8.136
mean,ing, II 1.244–II 1.245
proof, II 1.247–II 1.249
scope, II 1.244–II 1.245

Misrepresentation
overpayment of benefits
fraudulently or otherwise, III 1.90
generally, III 1.85
material fact, III 1.95
mental capacity, III 1.94
misrepresents, III 1.91
missing documents, III 1.96

Missing documents
overpayment of benefits, III 1.96

Mobility allowance
meaning, II 2.20

Mobility component
and see Disability living allowance
artificial prosthesis, I 4.59
arrested development, I 4.60
assessment of degree of disablement, I 4.57
double amputees, I 4.56
entitlement
artificial prosthesis, I 4.59
### Mobility component—cont.

- arrested development, I 4.60
- assessment of degree of disablement, I 4.57
- double amputees, I 4.56
- exertion, I 4.55
- generally, I 4.51–I 4.62
- inability to walk, I 4.53–I 4.54
- incomplete physical development, I 4.60
- oxygen requirement, I 4.55
- physical condition, I 4.52
- physical disablement, I 4.52
- physical restraint, I 4.61
- virtually unable to walk, I 4.54
- exertion, I 4.55
- generally, I 1.224–I 1.242
- hospital in-patients
  - adjustment, I 4.66
  - exemption, I 4.65
  - generally, I 4.63–I 4.64
  - inability to walk, I 4.53–I 4.54
  - incomplete physical development, I 4.60
  - invalid vehicle scheme
  - generally, I 1.243–I 1.245
  - Regulations, I 4.67, I 4.82–I 4.87
- national insurance number, I 4.27
- oxygen requirement, I 4.55
- payment of benefit
  - children, III 2.171
  - exempt cases, III 2.170
  - payment to Motability, III 2.172–III 2.174
  - payment to Motability
  - generally, III 2.172
  - restriction, III 2.174
  - termination, III 2.173
  - persons aged 65 or over
  - entitlement, I 4.30–I 4.31, I 4.68–I 4.81
  - generally, I 1.246–I 1.248
  - physical condition, I 4.52
  - physical disablement, I 4.52
  - physical restraint, I 4.61
  - qualifying period, I 4.49–I 4.50
  - rate, I 4.32
  - virtually unable to walk
  - generally, I 1.227
  - Regulations, I 4.54
- **Mobility supplement**
  - income support, II 2.20
  - jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32
  - pension income, IV 2.152
- **Modification**
  - reduced benefit directions, II 2.1028
- **Modular course**
  - definition, II 2.456–II 2.459
- **Monetary awards**
  - recoupment in tribunal proceedings, III 2.745
- **Mortgage costs**
  - income support, II 2.606–II 2.688
  - jobseeker’s allowances, II 3.583–II 3.604

### Mortgage interest
- claims for benefit, III 1.74–III 1.75

### Mortgage interest run-on
- income support, II 2.90

### Mortgage lenders, payment to
- generally, III 2.159
- miscellaneous, III 2.225–III 2.236

### Motability, payment to
- generally, III 2.172
- restriction, III 2.174
- termination, III 2.173

### Movement of workers, freedom of
- generally, III 3.36–III 3.42
- Regulation, III 3.56–III 3.59

### Multiple benefit claims
- jobcentre plus interviews, and generally, III 2.615
  - partners, for, III 2.634

### Mumps
- *and see* Vaccine damage payments
- conditions of entitlement, I 1.7–I 1.8
- determination of claims, I 1.9–I 1.12
- error correction, I 1.15
- finality of decisions, I 1.16
- fraudulent statements, I 1.18
- generally, I 1.2–I 1.6
- payment, I 1.13–I 1.14

### Murderers
- forfeiture rule, III 1.19–III 1.20

### Nasal carcinoma
- presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21

### National insurance contributions by students
- income support, II 2.283–II 2.286
- jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.389–II 3.390

### National insurance number
- application for, III 2.126–III 2.127
- attendance allowance, I 4.3
- child benefit, I 9.49, III 2.816
- disability living allowance, I 4.27
- guardian’s allowance, III 2.816
- incapacity benefit, I 8.4
- income support, II 2.35–II 2.37
- invalid care allowance, I 4.92
- jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.36–II 3.37
- maternity allowance, I 5.3
- widowed mother’s allowance, I 6.93
- widow’s pension, I 6.64

### Natural justice
- appeals from appeal tribunal, III 1.393.2

### Neglect to maintain
- diversion of arrested earnings, III 1.148
  - generally, III 1.131–III 1.134
- recovery of benefit
  - additional amounts, III 1.140–III 1.144
  - generally, III 1.135–III 1.136
- transfer of orders, III 1.140–III 1.144
- reduction of income support, and, III 1.145–III 1.147
Index

Negligence, penalties for returns, and, IV 1.26 statutory maternity pay, IV 1.177 statutory sick pay, IV 1.177
Neoplasm generally, I 10.89 presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
Nervous system toxicity presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
Net earnings income support employed earners, II 2.258–II 2.264 self-employed earners, II 2.269–II 2.282 jobseeker’s allowance employed earners, II 3.380–II 3.382 self-employed earners, II 3.386–II 3.388 meaning income support, II 2.20 jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32
Net profit income support, II 2.20 jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32
Net taxable earnings employment income, IV 1.535
Net taxable specific income employment income, IV 1.536
Neuropathy generally, I 10.89 presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
Neuropsychiatric disease presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
Neurotoxicity presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
New Deal 50 Plus disregarded income, IV 2.196
NHS employees under divided contracts (SMP) general Regulations treatment of more than one contract as one, IV 4.16 treatment of two or more employers as one, IV 4.35–IV 4.36 lapse of election, IV 4.83 notification of election, IV 4.80 provision of information, IV 4.81 treatment of more than one contract as one, IV 4.79 treatment of two or more employers as one, IV 4.82
NHS employees under divided contracts (SPP) general note, IV 5.9 lapse of election, IV 5.14 notification of election, IV 5.11 provision of information, IV 5.12 relevant employer, IV 5.13
NHS employees under divided contracts (SSP) general Regulations generally, IV 3.38 relevant employer, IV 3.36–IV 3.37 lapse of election, IV 3.79 notification of election, IV 3.76 provision of information, IV 3.77 treatment of more than one contract as one, IV 3.75 treatment of two or more employers as one, IV 3.78
Night conditions care component, and, I 1.217
Night workers incapacity benefit, I 8.13–I 8.14
Nominated member joint claim jobseeker’s allowance, II 1.133–II 1.134
Non-cash vouchers application of provisions, IV 1.552 benefit treated as earnings, IV 1.554 disregard for money, goods or services obtained, IV 1.558 meaning, IV 1.553
Notice of absence from work
statutory maternity pay, IV 4.44

Notice of appeal
acknowledgment, III 2.299–III 2.300
child trust fund appeals
acknowledgment, IV 6.137
disputes concerning, IV 6.78–IV 6.79
generally, IV 6.133–IV 6.134
notification, IV 6.137
prescribed form, IV 6.62–IV 6.63
service, IV 6.76–IV 6.77
signature, IV 6.62–IV 6.63
statutory provision, IV 1.714
time limits, IV 6.135–IV 6.136
decisions
correction of errors, III 2.324
forfeiture rule questions, III 2.323
generally, III 2.321–III 2.322
setting aside, III 2.325–III 2.328
supplementary, III 2.329
directions, III 2.307–III 2.309
generally, III 2.293–III 2.294
medical evidence, III 2.311–III 2.312
response to notice or reference,
generally, III 2.303–III 2.304
reply, III 2.305–III 2.306
tax credit appeals
acknowledgment, IV 2.482–IV 2.483
generally, IV 2.477–IV 2.478
notification, IV 2.482–IV 2.483
prescribed form, IV 2.388–IV 2.389
time limits, IV 2.479–IV 2.481
time limits, III 2.295–III 2.296
withdrawal, III 2.318–III 2.319

Notice of enquiry
tax returns, and, IV 1.16

Notices by Board
tax credits, and, IV 1.393–IV 1.394

Notices to provide information
childcare provider, to, IV 2.346
dates to be specified, IV 2.347
definitions, IV 2.293
electronic communications,
IV 2.294–IV 2.295
employers, to, IV 2.345
s.17 TCA 2002, under,
IV 2.348–IV 2.351

Notification of accidents
industrial injuries benefit, and
generally, III 1.52–III 1.54
notice, III 2.28
particulars, III 2.34

Notification of change of circumstances—cont.
definitions
generally, IV 2.293
notification date, IV 2.226
disability element of CTC,
IV 2.337–IV 2.338
disability element of WTC,
IV 2.335–IV 2.336
electronic communications,
IV 2.294–IV 2.295
evidence of birth or adoption, IV 2.344
increase of maximum rate, and
date of notification, IV 2.333–IV 2.334
general rule, IV 2.326–IV 2.327
method, IV 2.330
person acting on behalf of another, by
generally, IV 2.340–IV 2.341
other appointed persons,
IV 2.343–IV 2.343
polygamous marriages, and, IV 2.599
relevant person, IV 2.331

Notification of employment after confinement
statutory maternity pay, IV 4.45

Notification of incapacity for work
statutory sick pay, IV 3.14

Notional capital
income support
diminishing rule, II 2.392–II 2.395
generally, II 2.373–II 2.391
jobseeker's allowance
diminishing rule, II 3.431–II 3.432
generally, II 3.427–II 3.430
state pension credit
diminishing rule, II 4.84–II 4.86
generally, II 4.77–II 4.83

Notional earnings
determination methods, I 3.12
generally, I 3.8–I 3.9
low earnings, I 3.11
no earnings, I 3.11
unascertainable earnings, I 3.10

Notional income
depriving self of income to secure entitlement, IV 2.187–IV 2.188
entitlement to sums, IV 2.189–IV 2.190
generally, IV 2.183–IV 2.184
income support
generally, II 2.313–II 2.335
seasonal workers, II 2.336–II 2.337
jobseeker's allowance,
II 3.407–II 3.410
provision of services for less than full earnings, IV 2.191–IV 2.192
state pension credit, II 4.70–II 4.72
sums treated as income under Taxes Acts,
IV 2.185–IV 2.186

Nursing home, meaning of
income support, II 2.29
jobseeker's allowance, II 3.32

Nursing home, persons in
income support

Index
Nursing home, persons in—cont.
income support—cont.
applicable amount, II 2.138–II 2.139,
II 2.693–II 2.696
generally, II 2.529, II 2.557
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.325, II 3.606

Nystagmus
industrial diseases, I 10.88

Oaths
child trust fund appeals, IV 6.92–IV 6.93
tax credit appeals, IV 2.420–IV 2.421

Observations
child trust fund appeals
directions, IV 6.144–IV 6.145
reply, in, IV 6.142–IV 6.143
respondent, by, IV 6.140–IV 6.141
tax credit appeals
directions, IV 2.490–IV 2.492
reply, in, IV 2.488–IV 2.489
respondent, by, IV 2.486–IV 2.487

Obstruction
officers of Revenue and Customs, and,
IV 1.898

Occupational asthma
prescribed occupations, I 10.128
time limits for claims, I 10.76–I 10.77

Occupational deafness
appeals, I 10.70–I 10.71
assessment of extent
binaural disablement, I 10.133
generally, I 10.73–I 10.74
relevant claims, I 10.131–I 10.132
claims, I 10.62–I 10.63
date of onset, I 10.66–I 10.67
duration of assessment
commencement date, I 10.75
generally, I 10.68
further claims, I 10.64–I 10.65
prescribed occupations
cutting concrete masonry blocks,
I 10.103
firearms training, I 10.109
glass container manufacturer, I 10.108
introduction, I 10.100
metal founding/forging, I 10.101
pneumatic percussive tool, I 10.102
ships engine room, I 10.107
shot-blasters, I 10.110
textile manufacturing, I 10.104
water jets, I 10.106
weaving, I 10.104
wood working, I 10.105
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
reassessment of disablement, I 10.72
supercension of decision, I 10.69
time limits for claims, I 10.60–I 10.61

Occupational diseases
Council Regulation, and
aggravation, III 3.214
general note, III 3.204–III 3.205

OCCUPATIONAL DISEASES—cont.
Council Regulation, and—cont.
implementing regulations,
III 3.369–III 3.386
miscellaneous, III 3.215–III 3.216
reimbursement between institutions,
III 3.217
rights to benefits, III 3.206–III 3.213
students, III 3.218

Occupational pensions
gender recognition, and
equivalent benefits, III 1.616–III 1.617
general note, III 1.613
guaranteed minimum,
III 1.614–III 1.615
income support, II 2.30
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32

Office-holders
employment income, IV 1.529

Officers of Revenue and Customs
assault, IV 1.899
declaration of confidentiality, IV 1.888
exercise of Commissioners functions,
IV 1.894
generally, IV 1.887
obstruction, IV 1.898

Official errors
definitions, III 2.335, IV 2.581–IV 2.582
general note, IV 2.584
generally, IV 2.583

Offsetting
generally, III 1.90
regulations
exceptions, III 2.699
generally, III 2.697–III 2.698

Offsetting prior gratuity
reduced earnings allowance, I 10.166

Old age benefits
see Pensions

‘One’ offices
claims for benefit
child benefit, and, III 2.260
generally, III 2.57–III 2.58
war pensions, III 2.260

Optional continued insurance
applicable legislation, III 3.146
generally, III 3.122
implementing regulation, III 3.305

Oral hearings
appeals procedure
adjournment, III 2.477–III 2.478
directions, III 2.451–III 2.452
expert assistance, III 2.475–III 2.476
physical examinations,
III 2.479–III 2.480
postponement, III 2.477–III 2.478
procedure, III 2.467–III 2.474
record of proceedings,
III 2.487–III 2.488
child trust fund appeals
adjournment, IV 6.102–IV 6.103
expert assistance, IV 6.100–IV 6.101
generally, IV 6.98–IV 6.99
Oral hearings—cont.
  child trust fund appeals—cont.
    postponement, IV 6.102–IV 6.103
    record of proceedings,
      IV 6.108–IV 6.109
    generally, III 1.108–III 1.110
  tax credit appeals
    adjournment, IV 2.433–IV 2.434
    expert assistance, IV 2.431–IV 2.432
    generally, IV 2.425–IV 2.430
    postponement, IV 2.433–IV 2.434

Ordinary residence
  Crown servants posted overseas
    generally, IV 2.574–IV 2.575
  partners, IV 2.576
  definitions, IV 2.562–IV 2.563
  funeral payments, and, II 5.66
  meaning, IV 2.567–IV 2.570
  person treated as not being in UK,
    IV 2.564–IV 2.571
  temporary absence from UK,
    IV 2.572–IV 2.573
  transitional provision, IV 2.577–IV 2.578

Orf
  industrial diseases, I 10.88

Orphans
  civil servants’ special scheme. III 3.247
  common provisions, III 3.246
  generally, III 3.244–III 3.245
  implementing regulation,
    III 3.399–III 3.401

Osteoarthritis of the hip
  industrial diseases, I 10.116

Out of jurisdiction appeal
  definition, III 2.336

Outward Bound course
  jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.62

Overlapping benefits
  adjustment of dependency benefits
    adult dependant, I 3.85
    child dependant, I 3.83–I 3.84
    invalid care allowance, I 3.89
    more than one dependant, I 3.90
    part week, for, I 3.91
    personal benefits payable, I 3.86–I 3.87
    priority, I 3.92
    severe disablement allowance, I 3.89
    training allowance, I 3.88
  adjustment of personal benefits
    earnings-related supplements, I 3.80
    generally, I 3.78–I 3.79
    invalid care allowance, I 3.89
    industrial injuries benefits,
      I 3.81–I 3.82
    part week, for, I 3.91
    priority, I 3.92
    relevant benefits, I 3.96
    severe disablement allowance, I 3.89
    child benefit, and, III 1.128–III 1.129
  Council Regulation, and
    generally, III 3.130–III 3.131
    implementing regulation,
      III 3.306–III 3.311
  industrial injuries benefits, I 3.81–I 3.82
  invalid care allowance, I 3.89
  jobseekers allowance, I 3.94
  training allowance, I 3.88
  severe disablement allowance, I 3.89
  widow’s benefit, and, I 3.76–I 3.77

Overpayments of benefit
  automated credit transfers, by
    generally, III 1.99
  regulations, III 2.707
  calculation of amount, III 1.98
  causation, III 1.97
  child benefit, and
    calculation, III 2.851
    direct credit transfer, by, III 2.849
    generally, III 1.107
    interim payments, III 2.855–III 2.856
    offsetting, III 2.852–III 2.854
    prescribed payments,
      III 2.702–III 2.705
    claimant’s estate, and, III 1.89
  Code of Practice, IV 7.19–IV 7.37
  deduction from benefits, and
    generally, III 2.715
    limitations, III 2.716
  direct credit transfer, by
    generally, III 1.99
    regulations, III 2.707
  disclosure, III 1.92–III 1.93
  failure to disclose
    generally, III 1.92
    material fact, III 1.95
    mental capacity, III 1.94
    missing documents, III 1.96
    generally, III 1.79–III 1.81
    guardian’s allowance, and
      calculation, III 2.851
      direct credit transfer, by, III 2.849
      generally, III 1.107
      interim payments, III 2.855–III 2.856
      offsetting, III 2.852–III 2.854
      prescribed payments,
        III 2.702–III 2.705
    guide, III 1.102
  income support, and
    generally, III 1.111–III 1.117
    prescribed income, III 2.700–III 2.701
  interest, and, IV 2.516
  interim payments, and, III 2.696
  irrecoverable sums, III 1.544–III 1.545
  jobseeker’s allowance, and
    generally, III 1.105–III 1.106
    prescribed income, III 2.700–III 2.701
  limitation period, III 1.82–III 1.83
  misrepresentation
    fraudulently or otherwise, III 1.90
    generally, III 1.85
    material fact, III 1.95
    mental capacity, III 1.94
    misrepresents, III 1.91
    missing documents, III 1.96
    Northern Ireland, III 1.126–III 1.127

Index
Index

Overpayments of benefit — cont.
offsetting, and
  generally, III 1.90
  regulations, III 2.697–III 2.698
recoverable amount
capital resources, diminution of,
  III 2.713–III 2.714
deductions, III 2.710–III 2.712
generally, III 2.708–III 2.709
introduction, III 1.98
recovery of benefits, and
disregards, III 1.303–III 1.307
generally, III 1.301–III 1.302
jobseeker's allowance, and,
  III 1.105–III 1.106
limitation period, III 1.82–III 1.83
Northern Ireland, III 1.126–III 1.127
procedure, III 2.715–III 2.729
recovery from earnings after trade dispute
cessation of employment,
  III 2.728–III 2.729
deduction notices, III 2.720–III 2.726
employer's duties, III 2.727
generally, III 2.718
increased awards, III 2.723
protected earnings, III 2.719
resumption of employment,
  III 2.728–III 2.729
recovery procedure
couples, from, III 2.717
deduction from benefits, from,
  III 2.715–III 2.716
deduction from earnings after trade dispute,
by, III 2.718–III 2.729
relevant person
  appointee, III 1.82
generally, III 1.86
spouses, III 1.90
requirements
  any person, III 1.86
  appointees, III 1.82
automated credit transfers, III 1.99
causation, III 1.97
determination of amount, III 1.98
disclosure, III 1.92–III 1.93
failure to disclose, III 1.92
fraudulently or otherwise, III 1.90
generally, III 1.85
material fact, III 1.95
mental capacity, III 1.94
misrepresents, III 1.91
missing documents, III 1.96
tax credit, III 1.100
social fund, and
generally, III 1.103–III 1.104
procedure, III 1.121–III 1.125
statutory adoption pay, IV 5.24
statutory maternity pay, IV 4.94
statutory paternity pay, IV 5.24
supplementary benefits, and, III 1.235
tax credits, and
generally, III 1.100,
  IV 1.354.1–IV 1.354.2

Overpayments of benefit — cont.
tax credits, and — cont.
  recovery, IV 1.355–IV 1.356, IV 2.375
  variation of benefit, III 1.84
Overseas authorities
exchange of information with, III 1.214
Overseas posting
generally, IV 2.574–IV 2.575
partners, IV 2.576
Ovine chlamydiosis
industrial diseases, I 10.88
Own occupation test
and see Incapacity for work
application, I 1.446
day of incapacity, I 1.449
definition, I 1.447
duration of application, I 1.448
generally, I 1.443–I 1.451
more than one occupation, I 8.91
remunerative work, I 8.90
required information, I 8.92–I 8.99
Oxygen requirement
disability working allowance, I 4.55

Paid
employment income, IV 1.545
Pain
care component, and, I 1.207
descriptors for incapacity, and, I 8.166
Parental leave, person on
income support, II 2.535, II 2.562
Parental orders
maternity payments, and, II 5.57
Parent's absence
child benefit, I 9.55–I 9.57
Parkinsonism
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
Part-time students
availability for employment,
  II 3.91–II 3.94
Part-weeks
income support
  amount, II 2.402–II 2.513
  modification in income,
    II 2.516–II 2.517
  reductions, II 2.518–II 2.519
  relevant week, II 2.514–II 2.515
jobseeker's allowance
  amount, II 3.515–II 3.516
  generally, II 1.306, II 1.327
  modification in income, II 3.520
  reductions, II 3.521–II 3.523
  relevant week, II 3.518–II 3.519
  residential care, person in, II 3.517
  state pension credit, II 4.39–II 4.40
Partner
income support, II 2.20
jobseeker's allowance, II 3.32
Partnerships and partnership income
introduction, IV 1.775
statutory overview, IV 1.777
Index

Paternity leave
definition, I 3.19
income support, II 2.20, II 2.536,
II 2.563
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32

Paternity pay
and see Statutory paternity pay
social security income, IV 2.165

Patients
income support, II 2.142–II 2.148,
II 2.180, II 2.693–II 2.696
state pension credit
definition, II 4.08
generally, II 4.26
miscellaneous provisions, II 4.111

Pattern of availability
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.62

Pay in lieu of notice (PILON)
working tax credit, IV 2.59–IV 2.60

Pay period
adoptions from overseas, and,
IV 5.129–IV 5.130
income support, II 2.20
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32
statutory adoption pay
disrupted adoption, and, IV 5.73
generally, IV 5.72
statutory provision, IV 1.138–IV 1.139
treatment of more than once contract,
IV 5.74
statutory maternity pay
generally, IV 4.10–IV 4.11
statutory provision, IV 1.95–IV 1.96
statutory paternity pay
adoption of child, on, IV 5.63
birth of child, on, IV 5.55
statutory provision, IV 1.119–IV 1.120
work during
statutory adoption pay, IV 5.77
statutory paternity pay, IV 5.68

Payment by employers (SAP)
funding of
application to Revenue, IV 5.20
date of payment of contributions, IV 5.23
generally, IV 5.19
method, IV 5.21–IV 5.22
overpayments, IV 5.24
generally, IV 5.92
period
adoption of child, on, IV 5.63
birth of child, on, IV 5.55
persons acting on behalf of another, to,
IV 5.97
timing, IV 5.93

Payment by employers (SMP)—cont.
funding of—cont.
definitions, IV 4.85
general note, IV 4.86
overpayments, IV 4.94
payments to employer by Revenue,
IV 4.92
prescribed amount, IV 4.89
“small employer”, IV 4.87
generally, IV 4.51
persons acting on behalf of another, to,
IV 4.56–IV 4.57
rounding, IV 4.52
Secretary of State, by, IV 4.54–IV 4.55
timing, IV 4.53

Payment by employers (SPP)
funding of
application to Revenue, IV 5.20
date of payment of contributions, IV 5.23
generally, IV 5.19
method, IV 5.21–IV 5.22
overpayments, IV 5.24
generally, IV 5.92
period
adoption of child, on, IV 5.63
birth of child, on, IV 5.55
persons acting on behalf of another, to,
IV 5.97
timing, IV 5.93

Payment by employers (SSP)
funding of
amount, IV 3.84
definitions, IV 3.81
general note, IV 3.82
generally, IV 3.83
method, IV 3.84–IV 3.86
liability of SoS, IV 3.17–IV 3.18
method, IV 3.15
Secretary of State, by, IV 3.20
statements relating to, IV 3.30
time limits, IV 3.16

Payment by HMRC
and see Payment by HMRC (tax credits)
statutory adoption pay
generally, IV 5.96
liability, IV 5.94
statutory maternity pay, IV 4.92
statutory paternity pay
generally, IV 5.96
liability, IV 5.94

Payment by HMRC (tax credits)
amount, IV 2.373–IV 2.374
bank account requirement,
IV 2.378–IV 2.379
child care element of WTC, and,
IV 2.356–IV 2.357
definitions, IV 2.355
general note, IV 2.353
introduction, IV 2.353
joint claims, for
child tax credit, IV 2.356–IV 2.357
child care element of WTC,
IV 2.356–IV 2.357
Payment by HMRC (tax credits)—cont.
  joint claims, for—cont.
    death of one of couple, IV 2.360–IV 2.361
    working tax credit, IV 2.358–IV 2.359
    method, IV 2.376–IV 2.377
  person acting on behalf of another, for, IV 2.362–IV 2.363
  polygamous marriages, and, IV 2.600
  postponement, IV 2.371–IV 2.372
  recovery of overpayment
    generally, IV 1.355–IV 1.356
    method, IV 2.375
  renewal, on, IV 2.364–IV 2.365
  single payments, IV 2.369–IV 2.370
  working tax credit
    generally, IV 2.358–IV 2.359
    introduction, IV 2.353
Payment of benefits
  another person on beneficiary’s behalf, to, III 2.158
  appointee, to, III 2.156–III 2.157
  attendance allowance, and, III 2.140
  carer’s allowance, and
    electronic payments, III 2.154
  child benefit, and
    date of entitlement, III 2.827
    direct credit transfers, III 2.831
    effective date of change of rate, III 2.828
    election for weekly payment,
      III 2.833–III 2.835
    electronic payments, III 2.155
    extinguishment of right, III 2.840
    fractional amounts, III 2.838
    generally, III 2.138
    information, III 2.837
    interim payment, III 2.836
    method, III 2.830
    person under 18 years, III 2.839
    time, III 2.832
  child maintenance bonus
    death, on, II 2.990
    generally, II 2.989
  child support payments
    generally, III 2.160–III 2.161
    miscellaneous provisions,
      III 2.237–III 2.245
  constant attendance allowance, and, III 2.140
  death, and, III 2.147–III 2.149
  direct credit transfer, by
    generally, III 2.135–III 2.136
    overpayment, III 1.99, III 2.707
  direct payment, and
    accommodation costs, III 2.215
    another person on beneficiary’s behalf, to, III 2.158
  appointee, to, III 2.156–III 2.157
Payment of benefits—cont.
  direct payment, and—cont.
    child support payments, of,
      III 2.160–III 2.161,
      III 2.237–III 2.245
    funeral providers, to, III 2.160
    hostels, to, III 2.162, III 2.216
    housing costs, III 2.214
    maternity expenses, III 2.160
    maximum amounts, III 2.222
    miscellaneous, III 2.212–III 2.236
    mortgage lenders, to, III 2.159,
      III 2.225–III 2.236
    partner, to, III 2.163
    priority, III 2.223–III 2.224
    utility companies, to, III 2.160,
      III 2.217–III 2.219
  disability living allowance, and
    attendance allowance, and, III 2.140
    mobility component,
      III 2.172–III 2.174
  disabled persons’ tax credit, III 2.144
  duplication of
    maintenance payments,
      III 2.704–III 2.705
    prescribed income, III 2.700–III 2.701
    prescribed payments,
      III 2.702–III 2.703
  electronic communication, use of
    carer’s allowance, III 2.154
    child benefit, III 2.155
    miscellaneous provisions,
      III 2.246–III 2.253
  fractional sums, III 2.145
  funeral expenses, III 2.160
  guardian’s allowance, and
    date of entitlement, III 2.827
    direct credit transfers, III 2.831
    effective date of change of rate, III 2.828
    election for weekly payment,
      III 2.833–III 2.835
    electronic payments, III 2.155
    extinguishment of right, III 2.840
    fractional amounts, III 2.838
    generally, III 2.138
    information, III 2.837
    interim payment, III 2.836
    method, III 2.830
    person under 18 years, III 2.839
    third parties, and, III 2.844
    time, III 2.832
  heating expenses, III 2.160
  hostels, to person in, III 2.162
  incapacity benefit, III 2.139
  income support, and, II 2.20, III 2.141
  industrial injuries gratuities, III 2.151
  information required,
    III 2.152–III 2.153
  instruments of payment, III 2.175
  interim payments
    bringing into account, III 2.695
    generally, III 2.693–III 2.694
    overpayment, III 2.696
Index

Payment of benefits—cont.
jobseeker’s allowance, and
    generally, II 3.32, III 2.142
untraceable person, III 2.150
long term benefits, III 2.137
maternity allowance, and, III 2.139
maternity expenses, III 2.160
method of payment
    generally, III 2.133
miscellaneous, III 2.191–III 2.204
mortgage payments, III 2.159
Motability, to
    generally, III 2.172
restriction, III 2.174
termination, III 2.173
off-setting
    exceptions, III 2.699
    generally, III 2.697–III 2.698
partner, to, III 2.163
pending appeals, III 2.562
person aged 17 or under, III 2.146
residential accommodation, to person in,
    III 2.162
severe disablement allowance, and,
    III 2.139
state pension benefit, III 2.143
state pension credit, II 4.41–II 4.42
supplementary benefits, and, III 1.235
third parties, and
    accommodation costs, III 2.215
    another person on beneficiary’s behalf,
        to, III 2.158
    appointee, to, III 2.156–III 2.157
    funeral providers, to, III 2.160
    hostels, to, III 2.162, III 2.216
    housing costs, III 2.214
    maternity expenses, III 2.160
    maximum amounts, III 2.222
miscellaneous, III 2.212–III 2.236
mortgage lenders, to, III 2.159,
    III 2.225–III 2.236
partner, to, III 2.163
priority, III 2.223–III 2.224
utility companies, to, III 2.160,
    III 2.217–III 2.219
time of payment
    generally, III 2.133
    long term benefits, III 2.185–III 2.190
miscellaneous, III 2.175
untraceable person, III 2.150
vaccine damage payments, and
    generally, I 1.12
pre-scheme, I 1.13
working families’ tax credit, III 2.144

Payments into court
recovery of benefits
    generally, III 1.292–III 1.293
regulations, III 2.764

Penalties—cont.
child trust funds—cont.
    mitigation, IV 1.710–IV 1.711
savings credit, IV 1.710–IV 1.711
interest, IV 1.712
statutory adoption pay
    appeals, IV 1.470
definitions, IV 1.476
determination, IV 1.468–IV 1.469
failure to comply, IV 1.459–IV 1.460
fraud, IV 1.459–IV 1.462
incorrect statements, IV 1.461–IV 1.462
interest, IV 1.475
mitigation, IV 1.473
proceedings before Commissioners,
    IV 1.471
proceedings before court, IV 1.472
time limits, IV 1.474
statutory maternity pay
    appeals, IV 1.470
definitions, IV 1.476
determination, IV 1.468–IV 1.469
failure to comply, IV 1.459–IV 1.460
fraud, IV 1.461–IV 1.462
incorrect statements, IV 1.461–IV 1.462
interest, IV 1.475
mitigation, IV 1.473
proceedings before Commissioners,
    IV 1.471
proceedings before court, IV 1.472
time limits, IV 1.474
tax credits
    determination, IV 1.436,
        IV 2.412–IV 2.413
failure to comply with requirements,
    IV 1.362–IV 1.363
failure to make correct payments,
    IV 1.364–IV 1.365
Guidance, IV 7.1–IV 7.18
incorrect statements, etc.,
    IV 1.359–IV 1.361
mitigation, IV 1.438
proceedings before Commissioners,
    IV 1.437
recovery, IV 1.440
supplementary, IV 1.366–IV 1.367
time limits, IV 1.439
withdrawal, IV 2.416–IV 2.417
tax returns, IV 1.30

Pending appeals
    payment of benefit, III 2.562

Pending claims
    jobseeker’s allowance, II 1.314, II 1.332

Pension credit
    administration, II 1.387
    aggregation of means, II 1.373–II 1.374
    alteration of rates of benefit, III 1.190
    amount
        guarantee credit, II 4.18–II 4.23
        savings credit, II 4.24–II 4.25
    assessed income period
        circumstances in which SoS prevented
            from specifying, II 4.28–II 4.35

115
Pension credit—cont.
assessed income period—cont.
duration, II 1.383–II 1.384
effect of variations, II 1.385–II 1.386
end of period, II 4.37
fixing, II 1.378–II 1.380
fresh determination, II 1.381–II 1.382
generally, II 1.375–II 1.377
meaning, II 1.398
retirement provision, and, II 4.36
background, II 1.348
capital
aggregation, II 1.373–II 1.374
disregarded sums, II 4.119–II 4.124
calculation, II 4.43
jointly held, II 4.87–II 4.88
meaning, II 1.393–II 1.395
notional sums, II 4.77–II 4.83
rounding, II 4.91
UK, in the, II 4.73–II 4.74
UK, outside, II 4.75–II 4.76
carers, II 4.95
decisions, III 1.512
definitions
capital, II 1.393–II 1.395
income, II 1.393–II 1.395
qualifying age, II 1.356
qualifying income, II 1.365
Regulations, II 4.06–II 4.09
retirement pension income,
II 1.396–II 1.397
diminishing notional capital rule,
II 4.84–II 4.86
disregarded amounts
capital, from, II 4.119–II 4.124
earnings, from, II 4.125–II 4.127
other than earnings, from,
II 4.116–II 4.118
employed earner’s earnings,
II 4.66–II 4.67
entitlement
common rules, II 1.353–II 1.356
exclusions, II 1.371–II 1.372
guarantee credit, II 1.357–II 1.359
members of same household,
II 4.16–II 4.17
persons not in Great Britain,
II 4.10–II 4.11
receiving treatment outside Great
Britain, II 4.14–II 4.15
savings credit, II 1.360–II 1.370
temporary absence, II 4.12–II 4.13
exclusions, II 1.371–II 1.372
final payments of income, II 4.63–II 4.65
general note, II 1.348–II 1.352
guarantee credit
amount, II 4.18–II 4.23
carers, II 4.95
generally, II 1.357–II 1.359
housing costs, II 4.98–II 4.112
pensioners with entitlement to transitional additions,
II 4.96–II 4.97
Pension deferment
advance claims, III 2.109–III 2.110
Pension fund holder
meaning, II 2.20
Pension credit—cont.
guarantee credit—cont.
severe disablement, II 4.93–II 4.94
housing costs, II 4.98–II 4.112
income
aggregation, II 1.373–II 1.374
calculation, II 4.43
disregarded amounts, II 4.116–II 4.127
employed earner’s earnings,
II 4.66–II 4.67
final payments, II 4.63–II 4.65
meaning, II 1.393–II 1.395
notional sums, II 4.70–II 4.72
relevant sums, II 4.44–II 4.50
retirement pension income, II 4.51
rounding, II 4.91
self-employed earner’s earnings,
II 4.68–II 4.69
third parties, to, II 4.89–II 4.90
weekly income, II 4.52–II 4.62
interpretation, II 1.398–II 1.399
loss of benefit, II 4.92
notional capital
diminishing rule, II 4.84–II 4.86
generally, II 4.77–II 4.83
notional income, II 4.70–II 4.72
overview, II 1.349–II 1.350
part-weeks, II 4.39–II 4.40
patients
generally, II 4.26
miscellaneous provisions, II 4.111
payment date, II 4.41–II 4.42
pensioners with entitlement to transitional additions,
II 4.96–II 4.97
polygamous marriages
generally, II 1.388–II 1.389, II 4.26
miscellaneous provisions, II 4.113
qualifying age, II 1.356
qualifying income
generally, II 4.27
meaning, II 1.365
retirement pension income, II 4.51
retirement provision
assessed income period,
II 1.375–II 1.374
rounding, II 4.91
savings credit
amount, II 4.24–II 4.25
Amount A, II 1.367
Amount B, II 1.368
generally, II 1.360–II 1.370
qualifying income, II 1.365, II 4.27
savings credit threshold, II 1.366
self-employed earner’s earnings,
II 4.68–II 4.69
severe disablement, II 4.93–II 4.94
small amounts, II 4.38
weekly income, II 4.52–II 4.62
Pension deferment
advance claims, III 2.109–III 2.110
Pension fund holder
meaning, II 2.20
Index

116
Pension income
annual payments, IV 2.151
tax charge, IV 2.152
charges to tax, IV 1.589
nature, IV 1.588
person liable to tax, IV 1.590
deductions, IV 2.155
exempted payments, IV 2.152
exemptions, IV 2.155
genote
regulations, IV 2.153
statutory provisions, IV 1.587
general rules
application of provisions, IV 1.591–IV 1.592
"pension", IV 1.593
person liable to tax, IV 1.595
taxable pension income, IV 1.594
generally, IV 2.151
identity of taxpayer, IV 2.156
relevant income, IV 2.154
social security pensions
application of provisions, IV 1.596–IV 1.597
person liable to tax, IV 1.595
taxable pension income, IV 1.598
statutory provisions
charge to tax, IV 1.588–IV 1.590
genote, IV 1.587
general rules, IV 1.591–IV 1.595
introductory provision, IV 1.586
social security pensions, IV 1.596–IV 1.597
time of calculation, IV 2.157

Pension payments
incapacity benefit
date from which change in rate takes effect, I 8.51–I 8.52
date from which payment taken into account, I 8.49–I 8.50
determination of weekly amount, I 8.53–I 8.56
exempt persons, I 8.50–I 8.60
generally, I 1.71–I 1.72, I 8.43–I 8.50
priority, I 8.57–I 8.58
income support, II 2.313–II 2.335
jobseeker’s allowances
generally, II 1.308, II 1.329
Regulations, II 3.407–II 3.410

Pension schemes
effect of payments and contributions on benefits, I 1.614–I 1.620
income support, II 2.30

Pension Schemes Act 1993
general provisions, III 1.245–III 1.246

Pension sharing
creation of state scheme debits and credits
activation of benefits, I 1.664
definitions, I 1.668
effects, I 1.666
generally, I 1.665
shareable rights, I 1.664
shared additional pension, I 1.157

Pensionable age
equalisation, I 1.651–I 1.656
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.41

Pensioner premiums
income support
additional condition, II 2.577, II 2.600
generally, II 2.574–II 2.575,
II 2.596–II 2.598
jobseeker’s allowances
additional condition, II 3.555,
II 3.581
generally, II 3.551–II 3.553,
II 3.580–II 3.581
jobseeker’s allowances (joint-claim)
additional condition, II 3.567
generally, II 3.564–II 3.565

Pensioners with entitlement to transitional additions
state pension credit, II 4.96–II 4.97

Pensions
claims for benefit
and see Claims for benefit
advance claim, III 2.105–III 2.106
generally, III 2.40–III 2.41
Council Regulation, and
accidents at work, III 3.386
generally, III 3.191–III 3.203
implementing regulations,
III 3.344–III 3.368
gender recognition, and
Category A, III 1.602–III 1.603
Category B, III 1.604–III 1.605
Category C, III 1.609–III 1.610
deferment of, III 1.607–III 1.608
graduated, III 1.611–III 1.612
occupational pensions,
III 1.613–III 1.617
widow’s pension, III 1.596–III 1.597
guaranteed minimum payments,
III 1.245–III 1.246
imprisonment, III 2.556–III 2.557

Pensions Act 1995
arrangement of sections, I 1.648
general provisions, I 1.649–I 1.651
schedule, I 1.652–I 1.656

Pensions Schemes Act 1993
arrangement of sections, I 1.613
general provisions, I 1.614–I 1.620

Percussive metal tools
vibration white finger, and, I 10.113

Period of study
income support, II 2.20, II 2.445
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32, II 3.65

Periodical medical examination
employers’ duties, I 10.82
fees, I 10.83
generally, I 10.79

Periodical payments of personal injury damages
compensation awards, IV 1.856
generally, IV 1.855
persons entitled, IV 1.857
trusts, from, IV 1.858
**Index**

**Periods of incapacity for work**
- continuity rule, I 1.62
- exclusions, I 8.9–I 8.10
- generally, I 1.59–I 1.68
- incapacitation in youth, I 8.11–I 8.12
- linking rule, I 1.63
- medical treatment, recipients of, I 8.17–I 8.18
- night workers, I 8.13–I 8.14
- renal failure, sufferers of, I 8.17–I 8.18
- training for work, I 8.7–I 8.8
- welfare to work beneficiaries, I 8.15–I 8.16

**Periods of interruption of employment (PIE)**
- generally, II 3.187–II 3.188
- introduction, II 3.186

**Peripheral neuropathy**
- presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21

**Permanent health insurance**
- incapacity benefit, I 8.45–I 8.46

**Permitted period**
- income support, II 2.50–II 2.52

**Person responsible for child**
- child benefit, I 9.13–I 9.15
- increases for dependants
  - generally, I 3.54–I 3.55
  - retirement pension, I 1.281–I 1.283
- meaning, I 1.416–I 1.422

**Person temporarily absent**
- child benefit
  - from GB, I 9.32–I 9.33
  - from NI, I 9.37
- child benefit
  - in GB, I 9.30–I 9.31
  - in NI, I 9.36

**Personal allowances**
- income support, II 2.571,
  - II 2.589–II 2.592
- income test, and, IV 2.124
- jobseeker’s allowances, II 3.546,
  - II 3.578–II 3.579

**Personal capability assessments**
- altered consciousness, I 8.203
- assessment process, I 8.143
- bending
  - as if to pick up a piece of paper from the floor, I 8.182
  - generally, I 8.180–I 8.181
  - no problem with, I 8.183
- calculation of scores, I 8.151–I 8.152
- computation of scores, I 8.142
- definitions, I 8.138
- descriptors
  - general issues, I 8.163–I 8.170
  - general note, I 8.161–I 8.162
  - mental disabilities, I 8.204–I 8.217
  - physical disabilities, I 8.131–I 8.203
- discomfort, effect of, I 8.166
- disease is uncontrollable, I 8.156
- epilepsy, I 8.202

**Personal capability assessments—cont.**
- disease is uncontrollable, I 8.156
- generally, I 8.153–I 8.154
- major surgical operation, I 8.157
- medical evidence, I 8.155
- previously undiagnosed, I 8.156
- general issues
  - discomfort, effect of, I 8.166
  - health fears, effect of, I 8.166
  - introduction, I 8.163
  - intermittent conditions, I 8.168
  - medical advice, relevance of, I 8.167
  - pain, effect of, I 8.166
  - reasonable regularity, I 8.164
  - record of decisions, I 8.170
  - sporadic conditions, I 8.168
  - variable conditions, I 8.168
- working situation, relevance to, I 8.165
  - generally, I 1.452–I 1.456
  - health fears, effect of, I 8.166
  - hearing, I 8.191–I 8.192
  - incontinence, I 8.194–I 8.201
  - intermittent conditions, I 8.168
- kneeling
  - as if to pick up a piece of paper from the floor, I 8.182
  - generally, I 8.180–I 8.181
  - no problem with, I 8.183
- lifting and carrying, I 8.189
- major surgical operation, I 8.157
- manual dexterity, I 8.185–I 8.188
- meaning, I 8.139–I 8.145
- medical advice, I 8.145
- medical evidence
  - exceptional circumstances, I 8.155
  - relevance, I 8.167
- mental disabilities
  - activity list, I 8.160
  - case law, I 8.204–I 8.217
  - specific issues, I 8.169
- mental disabilities (case law)
  - completion of tasks, I 8.204–I 8.208
  - coping with pressure, I 8.212–I 8.214
  - daily living, I 8.209–I 8.211
  - interaction with people, I 8.215–I 8.217
- pain, effect of, I 8.166
- payment pending assessment, I 8.158–I 8.159
- physical disabilities
  - activity list, I 8.160
  - case law, I 8.131–I 8.203
- physical disabilities (case law)
  - altered consciousness, I 8.203
  - bending, I 8.180–I 8.183
  - epilepsy, I 8.202
  - hearing, I 8.191–I 8.192
  - incontinence, I 8.194–I 8.201
  - introduction, I 8.171
  - kneeling, I 8.180–I 8.183
  - lifting and carrying, I 8.189
  - manual dexterity, I 8.185–I 8.188
  - reaching, I 8.181–I 9.1
Personal capability assessments—cont.
physical disabilities (case law)—cont.
rising from upright chair, I 8.178–I 8.179
sitting in upright chair, I 8.175–I 8.176
speech, I 8.190
standing without support, I 8.177
vision, I 8.191, I 8.193
walking on level ground, I 8.172–I 8.173
walking up and down stairs, I 8.173–I 8.174
previously undiagnosed, I 8.156
reaching, I 8.18–I 9.1
reasonable regularity, I 8.164
record of decisions, I 8.170
required information, I 8.92–I 8.99
rising from upright chair, I 8.178–I 8.179
sitting in upright chair, I 8.175–I 8.176
speech, I 8.190
sporadic conditions, I 8.168
standing without support, I 8.177
threshold scores, I 8.146–I 8.150
variable conditions, I 8.168
vision, I 8.191, I 8.193
walking on level ground, I 8.172–I 8.173
walking up and down stairs, I 8.173–I 8.174
working situation, relevance to, I 8.165

Personal equity plans (PEPs)
investment income, IV 2.176

Personal injury damages
exempt income
compensation awards, IV 1.856
generally, IV 1.855
persons entitled, IV 1.857
trusts, from, IV 1.858
interest, and, IV 1.862

Personal pension scheme
and see Pension payments
income support, II 2.30–II 2.31

Personal representatives
information obligations, III 1.157–III 1.159

Persons abroad
accidents abroad, I 3.124
age addition, I 3.118–I 3.119
attendance allowance, I 3.121
bereavement payment, I 3.110–I 3.111
Channel Islands, I 3.126
child’s special allowance, I 3.110–I 3.111
Continental Shelf, employment on, I 3.125
contributory benefits, I 1.404–I 1.405
dependant’s benefits
child dependants, I 3.129–I 3.130
generally, I 3.127–I 3.128
dependants, increases for,
I 1.404–I 1.405
disablement benefit, I 3.120
disqualification from benefit, I 1.388
guaranteed minimum pension, I 3.114
guardian’s allowance, I 3.110–I 3.111
incapacity benefit
generally, I 3.101–I 3.102
grounds, I 3.103–I 3.107
industrial death benefit, I 3.120
industrial injury benefits
Regulations, I 3.120
statutory provision, I 1.404–I 1.405
invalid care allowance, I 3.123
maternity allowance
employed overseas, I 5.8
generally, I 3.101–I 3.102
grounds, I 3.103–I 3.107
non-contributory benefits, I 1.404–I 1.405
payment of benefits, and, I 3.132
prescribed disease contracted abroad, I 3.124
retirement pensions, I 3.110–I 3.111
severe disablement allowance
employed overseas, I 5.8
generally, I 3.101–I 3.102
grounds, I 3.103–I 3.107
state maternity allowance
generally, I 3.101–I 3.102
grounds, I 3.103–I 3.107
statutory adoption pay
absent from Great Britain, IV 5.37
adoption from overseas,
IV 5.111–IV 5.115
definitions, IV 5.33
general note, IV 5.34
has worked in other EEA States,
IV 5.38
in other EEA States, IV 5.36
time for compliance, IV 5.40
statutory maternity pay
absent from Great Britain, IV 4.69
definitions, IV 4.66
“employee”, IV 4.70
general note, IV 4.67
in other Member States, IV 4.68
time for compliance, IV 4.73
women who worked in the EC, IV 4.72
statutory paternity pay
absent from Great Britain, IV 5.37
adoption from overseas,
IV 5.111–IV 5.115
definitions, IV 5.33
general note, IV 5.34
has worked in other EEA States,
IV 5.38
in other EEA States, IV 5.36
time for compliance, IV 5.40
statutory sick pay
absent from Great Britain,
IV 3.50–IV 3.51
definitions, IV 3.45–IV 3.56
employees, IV 3.57
general note, IV 3.44
persons abroad, IV 3.57–IV 3.58
in other Member States, IV 3.49
time for compliance, IV 3.62
Index

Persons abroad—cont.
temporary absence
generally, I 3.103
SoS's certificate, I 3.104–I 3.107
unemployability supplement
generally, I 3.101–I 3.102
grounds, I 3.103–I 3.107
up-rating of benefit
awards between 1985 and 1991,
I 3.134–I 3.135
generally, I 3.112
ordinarily resident, I 3.113
widow's benefit, I 3.110–I 3.111

Persons aged 65 or over
disability living allowance
entitlement, I 4.30–I 4.31,
I 4.68–I 4.81
generally, I 4.110
men attaining 65 before October 1994,
I 4.111
treated as entitled, I 4.108
women attaining 65 before October 1994,
I 4.109

Persons from abroad
income support
applicable amount, II 2.142–II 2.157,
II 2.693–II 2.696
generally, II 2.544

Persons residing together
generally, I 3.139–I 3.141

Persons subject to immigration control
age-related payments, and, II 1.429
child benefit, I 1.430
definitions, IV 2.545
exclusion from entitlement, IV 2.546–IV 2.555
general note, IV 2.552
modifications of Act, IV 2.556–IV 2.557
polygamous marriages, and, IV 2.602
statutory provision, IV 1.385–IV 1.386
transitional relief, IV 2.558–IV 2.559

Persons treated as engaged in
remunerative work
engaged in work, II 2.72
generally, II 2.66–II 2.80
‘remunerative’, II 2.71
self-employment, II 2.77
term-time only workers, II 2.74–II 2.76

Persons under 18—cont.
jobseeker’s allowance—cont.
child benefit extension period, in,
II 3.235–II 3.236
definitions, II 3.228–II 3.231
information and evidence,
II 3.255–II 3.256
laid-off workers, II 3.239–II 3.241
recovery of overpayments, II 1.224
reduced payments, II 1.221–II 1.223,
II 3.245–II 3.248,
II 3.263–II 3.265
registration, II 3.242–II 3.244
sanctions, II 3.262
severe hardship, II 1.217–II 1.220,
II 3.239–II 3.241
short-time workers, II 3.239–II 3.241
notice of decision, III 2.422–III 2.423
payment of benefit, III 2.146

Physical agents, conditions due to
cancer, I 10.96
carpal tunnel syndrome,
I 10.114–I 10.115
cataract, I 10.97
housemaid’s knee, I 10.99
introduction, I 10.92–I 10.95
leukaemia, I 10.96
list, I 10.87
occupational deafness
cutting concrete masonry blocks,
I 10.103
firearms training, I 10.109
glass container manufacturer, I 10.108
introduction, I 10.100
metal founding/forging, I 10.101
pneumatic percussive tool, I 10.102
ships engine room, I 10.107
shot-blasters, I 10.110
textile manufacturing, I 10.104
water jets, I 10.106
weaving, I 10.104
wood working, I 10.105
vibration white finger
forestry, I 10.112
generally, I 10.111
metal grinding, I 10.113
percussive metal tools, I 10.113
writer’s cramp, I 10.98

Physical condition
disability working allowance, I 4.52

Physical disability
activity list, I 8.160
case law
altered consciousness, I 8.203
bending, I 8.180–I 8.182
epileptic seizures, I 8.202
hearing, I 8.191–I 8.192
incontinence, I 8.194–I 8.201
introduction, I 8.171
kneeling, I 8.180–I 8.182
lifting and carrying, I 8.189
manual dexterity, I 8.185 I 8.188
reaching, I 8.181 9.1
Physical disability—cont.
case law—cont.
  rising from upright chair, I 8.178–I 8.179
  sitting in upright chair, I 8.175–I 8.176
  speech, I 8.190
  standing without support, I 8.177
  vision, I 8.191, I 8.193
  walking on level ground, I 8.172–I 8.173
  walking up and down stairs, I 8.173–I 8.174

general issues
  discomfort, effect of, I 8.166
  health fears, effect of, I 8.166
  introduction, I 8.163
  intermittent conditions, I 8.168
  medical advice, relevance of, I 8.167
  pain, effect of, I 8.166
  reasonable regularity, I 8.164
  record of decisions, I 8.170
  sporadic conditions, I 8.168
  variable conditions, I 8.168
  working situation, relevance to, I 8.165

general note, I 8.161–I 8.162

Physical disablement
disability working allowance, I 4.52

Physical restraint
disability working allowance, I 4.61

Pilot schemes
back to work bonus, II 1.285–II 1.287
generally, I 1.658, III 1.470

Place of funeral
funeral payments, and, II 5.70

Pleural thickening
industrial diseases, 1088

Pneumatic percussive tool
occupational deafness, and, I 10.102

Pneumoconiosis
chronic bronchitis, effect of, I 10.57
emphysema, effect of, I 10.57
generally, I 1.377–I 1.382
prescribed occupations, I 10.91, I 10.127
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
reduced earnings allowance, I 10.58
special conditions, I 10.50–I 10.51
tuberculosis, effect of, I 10.56
unscheduled occupation cases, I 10.59

Point of law
appeals from appeal tribunal, III 1.391
appeals from Commissioner, III 1.400–III 1.401
child trust fund appeals, IV 1.204–IV 1.205
tax credits appeals, IV 1.204–IV 1.205

Poliomyelitis—cont.
generally, I 1.2–I 1.6
payment, I 1.13–I 1.14

Polish resettlement
income support, II 2.693–II 2.696

Political activity of aliens
generally, III 4.81

Polygamous marriages
child benefit, I 9.45–I 9.46
contributory benefits, I 1.408–I 1.409
dependants, increases for, I 1.408–I 1.409
generally, I 3.144–I 3.145

income support
  applicable amount, II 2.135–II 2.137, II 2.693–II 2.696
  calculation of income and capital, II 2.195–II 2.204
  meaning, II 2.20
industrial injury benefits, I 1.408–I 1.409
jobseeker's allowance
  applicable amount, II 3.322–II 3.324, II 3.608–II 3.612
  meaning, II 3.32
non-contributory benefits, I 1.408–I 1.409

state pension credit
generally, II 1.388–II 1.389, II 4.26
miscellaneous provisions, II 4.113
tax credits
  amendment of Regulations, IV 2.596–IV 2.602
  amendment of TCA 2002, IV 2.595
definitions, IV 2.593–IV 2.594
general note, IV 2.591
statutory provision, IV 1.387–IV 1.388

Postponement of hearings
child trust fund appeals, IV 6.102–IV 6.103
tax credit appeals, IV 2.433–IV 2.434

Postponement of payment
generally, IV 2.371–IV 2.372

Precedent
appeals from appeal tribunal, III 1.395

Preclusion of jobseeker's allowance
definitions, II 3.294–II 3.299
excluded period, II 1.231
exemptions
generally, II 1.267–II 1.273
Regulations, II 3.286–II 3.288
generally, II 1.225–II 1.226

grounds
  entitled to leave voluntarily, II 1.264
  evidence, II 1.262–II 1.263
  exemptions, II 1.267–II 1.273
  fails to apply for employment without good cause, I 1.259–II 1.260
  good cause, II 1.265–II 1.266, II 3.275–II 3.285
  introduction, II 1.242
loss of employment through misconduct, II 1.243–II 1.249
neglected to avail self of employment, I 1.261
Preclusion of jobseeker’s allowance—cont.
grounds—cont.
  refuses offer of employment without good cause, II 1.259–II 1.260
  voluntarily left employment without just cause, II 1.250–II 1.258,
    II 3.272–II 3.274
  joint-claim allowance, II 1.230
loss of employment through misconduct evidence, II 1.247–II 1.249
examples, II 1.246
Generally, II 1.243
meaning, II 1.244–II 1.245
proof, II 1.247–II 1.249
scope, II 1.244–II 1.245
payability, II 1.229
period of preclusion
  commencement, II 1.237
  fixed, II 1.233–II 1.236
  generally, II 1.232
  termination, II 1.237
purpose, II 1.227–II 1.228
reasons for preclusion
  failure to comply with direction, II 1.239
  generally, II 1.238
  inappropriate behaviour on employment programme,
    II 1.240–II 1.241
  inappropriate behaviour on training scheme, II 1.240–II 1.241
voluntarily left employment without just cause
  domestic circumstances, II 1.258
  generally, II 1.250
  grievances about work, II 1.257
  onus of proof, II 1.251
  personal circumstances, II 1.258
Regulations, II 3.272–II 3.274
voluntarily, II 1.252–II 1.253
without just cause, II 1.254–II 1.256
young people, II 3.260–II 3.262
Pregnant women
  incapacity for work, I 8.112–I 8.113
  income support, II 2.534, II 2.558
jobseeker’s allowance
  availability for employment,
    II 3.108–II 3.110
  generally, II 3.539
Premium bonds
  income test, and, IV 2.123
Premiums
  income support
    generally, II 2.573–II 2.583,
      II 2.593–II 2.605
    weekly amounts, II 2.584
jobseeker’s allowances
    generally, II 3.547–II 3.561,
      II 3.579–II 3.582
    weekly amounts, II 3.562
jobseeker’s allowances (joint-claim)
    generally, II 3.563–II 3.572
    weekly amounts, II 3.573
Prescribed amount of earnings
  jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.226–II 3.227
Prescribed categories of person
  income support
    generally, II 2.53–II 2.58
    list, II 2.523–II 2.570
  jobseeker’s allowance
    generally, II 3.42–II 3.45
    list, II 3.530–II 3.545
Prescribed degrees of disablement
  generally, I 10.11–I 10.13
  introduction, I 10.8
Prescribed industrial diseases
  allergic rhinitis, I 10.127
  asthma, I 10.128
  beat elbow, hand and knee, I 10.99
  biological agents, conditions due to introduction, I 10.92–I 10.95
  list, I 10.88
  prescribed occupations,
    I 10.117–I 10.125
  byssinosis
    generally, I 1.377–I 1.382
    prescribed occupations, I 10.127
    special conditions, I 10.50–I 10.51
  cancer, I 10.96
  carpal tunnel syndrome,
    I 10.114–I 10.115
  cataract, I 10.97
  chemical agents, conditions due to introduction, I 10.92–I 10.95
  list, I 10.89
  prescribed occupations, I 10.126
  chronic bronchitis, I 10.129
  cramp, I 10.98
  date of development
    generally, I 10.23–I 10.24
    transitional provisions, I 10.85,
      I 10.138
  date of onset
    determination, I 10.25–I 10.28
    transitional provisions, I 10.85,
      I 10.138
  diffuse mesothelioma
    generally, I 10.50–I 10.51
    prescribed occupations, I 10.127
  emphysema, I 10.129
  generally, I 1.368–I 1.373
  housemaid’s knee, I 10.99
  inflammation of nose, I 10.127
  leukaemia, I 10.96
  miscellaneous conditions
    allergic rhinitis, I 10.127
    asthma, I 10.128
    byssinosis, I 10.127
    chronic bronchitis, I 10.129
    diffuse mesothelioma, I 10.127
    emphysema, I 10.129
    inflammation of nose, I 10.127
    introduction, I 10.92–I 10.95
    list, I 10.90
    non-effective dermatitis, I 10.127
    occupational asthma, I 10.128
Index

Prescribed industrial diseases—cont.
- pneumoconiosis, I 10.127
- ulceration of nose, I 10.127
- non-effective dermatitis, I 10.127
- occupational asthma
  - prescribed occupations, I 10.128
  - time limits for claims, I 10.76–I 10.77
- occupational deafness
  - appeals, I 10.70–I 10.71
  - assessment of extent, I 10.73–I 10.74
  - claims, I 10.62–I 10.63
  - date of onset, I 10.66–I 10.67
  - duration of assessment, I 10.68
  - further claims, I 10.64–I 10.65
  - prescribed occupations, I 10.100–I 10.110
  - reassessment of disablement, I 10.72
  - supercession of decision, I 10.69
  - time limits for claims, I 10.60–I 10.61
- persons abroad, and, I 3.124
- physical agents, conditions due to
  - cancer, I 10.96
  - carpal tunnel syndrome, I 10.114–I 10.115
  - cataract, I 10.97
  - housemaid’s knee, I 10.99
  - introduction, I 10.92–I 10.95
  - leukaemia, I 10.96
  - list, I 10.87
- occupational deafness, I 10.100–I 10.110
- vibration white finger, I 10.111–I 10.113
- writer’s cramp, I 10.98

Pneumoconiosis
- chronic bronchitis, effect of, I 10.57
- emphysema, effect of, I 10.57
- generally, I 1.377–I 1.382
- prescribed occupations, I 10.91, I 10.127
- reduced earnings allowance, I 10.58
- special conditions, I 10.50–I 10.51
- tuberculosis, effect of, I 10.56
- unscheduled occupation cases, I 10.66
- prescribed occupations
  - biological agents, conditions due to, I 10.88, I 10.117–I 10.125
  - chemical agents, conditions due to, I 10.89, I 10.126
  - general matters, I 10.93–I 10.95
  - introductory note, I 10.92
  - miscellaneous conditions, I 10.90, I 10.127–I 10.129
  - physical agents, conditions due to, I 10.87, I 10.96–I 10.115
- pneumoconiosis, I 10.91, I 10.127
- recrudescence, I 10.29
- relevant dates
  - generally, I 10.84
- list, I 10.134–I 10.137
- respiratory diseases, I 1.377–I 1.382
- supplementary provisions, I 1.374–I 1.376

Prescribed industrial diseases—cont.
- suspension from employment
  - conditions, I 10.81
  - generally, I 10.80
- tuberculosis, I 1.377–I 1.382
- ulceration of nose, I 10.127
- vibration white finger
  - forestry, I 10.112
  - generally, I 10.111
  - metal grinding, I 10.113
  - percussive metal tools, I 10.113
- writer’s cramp, I 10.98

Presence in Great Britain
- attendance allowance, I 4.4–I 4.5
- child benefit
  - parent’s absence, I 9.55–I 9.57
  - statutory provision, I 1.428–I 1.429
- disability living allowance, I 4.28–I 4.29
- guardian’s allowance, I 9.81
- invalid care allowance, I 4.105–I 4.107
- jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32

Preserved right
- income support, II 2.20
- jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32

Pressure, coping with
- frequently feels scared or panicky, I 8.213
- frequently finds there are too many things to do, I 8.214
- mental stress was a factor in making him stop work, I 8.212

Priority
- child benefit
  - generally, I 1.423–I 1.424
  - miscellaneous provisions, I 1.587–I 1.589
- Regulations, I 9.20
- overlapping benefits, I 3.92

Prisoners
- age-related payments, and, II 1.429
- disqualification from benefit, I 1.385–I 1.391, III 2.556–III 2.557

Presupposition
- income support
  - applicable amounts, II 2.142–II 2.148, II 2.181, II 2.693–II 2.696
  - generally, II 2.545, II 2.567
- jobseeker’s allowance
  - amount of allowance, II 3.32–II 3.327, II 3.608–II 3.612
  - availability for employment, II 3.108–II 3.110
- state pension credit, II 4.08
- suspension of benefit, III 2.557

Private life, right to respect for
- benefits, and, III 4.68
- fraud, and, III 4.69
- generally, III 4.66
- introduction, III 4.67

Private nursing homes, persons in
- attendance allowance
  - exemption, I 4.17–I 4.18
  - generally, I 4.14–I 4.15
- relevant patients, I 4.24
Private nursing homes, persons in—cont.
  attendance allowance—cont.
    terminally ill, I 4.16
  disability living allowance exemption, I 4.43–I 4.44
    generally, I 4.40–I 4.41
  relevant persons, I 4.42, I 4.88

Probable standard of remuneration
  reduced earnings allowance,
    I 10.153–I 10.158

Procedural irregularity
  appeals from appeal tribunal, III 1.393.2

Proceedings against public authorities
  ‘any legal proceedings’, III 4.22
    constitutional torts, III 4.20
    generally, III 4.17–III 4.18
  judicial review, III 4.21
  standing of claimant, III 4.19
  ‘victim’ requirement, III 4.19

Professions and vocations
  basic rules, IV 1.789
  basis periods, IV 1.806
  receipts, IV 1.796
  rules restricting deductions, IV 1.796

Property
  human rights, and
    generally, III 4.84
  introduction, III 4.85
  social security, and, III 4.86
  jobseeker’s allowances,
    II 3.420–II 3.422

Property income
  calculation of profits, IV 1.821
  charge to tax
    generally, IV 1.817
    income charged, IV 1.819
    person liable, IV 1.820
  territorial scope, IV 1.818
  generating income from land, IV 1.816
  introduction, IV 1.775
  overseas property business, IV 1.815
  overview, IV 1.809–IV 1.810
  priority rules
    generally, IV 1.811–IV 1.812
    introduction, IV 1.778
  profits
    generally, IV 1.817
    income charged, IV 1.819
    person liable, IV 1.820
  territorial scope, IV 1.818
  property businesses
    introduction, IV 1.813–IV 1.816
    profits, IV 1.817–IV 1.821
  statutory overview
    introduction, IV 1.777
    priority rules, IV 1.778
  tax credits, and
    general note, IV 2.616
    Northern Ireland, IV 2.618

Public authorities, acts of
  generally, III 4.15–III 4.16
  judicial acts, III 4.25
  judicial remedies, III 4.23–III 4.24
  proceedings
    ‘any legal proceedings’, III 4.22
    constitutional torts, III 4.20
    generally, III 4.17–III 4.18
  judicial review, III 4.21
  standing of claimant, III 4.19
  ‘victim’ requirement, III 4.19
  racial discrimination, and
    exceptions, III 1.7–III 1.10
    generally, III 1.5–III 1.6
    meaning, III 1.2
    racial grounds, III 1.4
    victimisation, III 1.3
  remedial action, III 4.26–III 4.27
  standing, III 4.19
  ‘victim’ requirement, III 4.19

Public offices
  charge to tax, and, IV 1.52

Punishment without law, prohibition on
  human rights, III 4.65

Purchased life annuity payments
  charge to tax, IV 1.838
  income charged, IV 1.840
  meaning, IV 1.839
  person liable, IV 1.841

Put at disposal
  employment income, IV 1.545

Provision of information
  administrative arrangements, and
    by authorities, IV 2.385
    to authorities, IV 2.384
  functions relating to employment
    general note, IV 2.608
    generally, IV 2.610, IV 2.622
  functions relating to health
    definitions, IV 2.588
    general note, IV 2.587
    generally, IV 2.589, IV 2.606
    Scotland, IV 2.620
  functions relating to training
    general note, IV 2.608
    generally, IV 2.610, IV 2.622
  statutory adoption pay
    entitlement, as to, IV 5.27–IV 5.28
    generally, IV 5.31
  statutory maternity pay, IV 4.44
    claims for other benefits, IV 4.48
  determination of questions,
    IV 4.46–IV 4.47
  statutory paternity pay
    entitlement, as to, IV 5.27–IV 5.28
    generally, IV 5.31
  statutory sick pay
    employee to SoS, by, IV 3.26–IV 3.27
    employer to employee, by,
      IV 3.28–IV 3.29
  tax credits, and
    generally, IV 2.616

Protective awards
  recoupment in tribunal proceedings,
    III 2.746
Index

Q fever
industrial diseases, I 10.88

Qualifying age
state pension credit, II 1.356

Qualifying days
statutory sick pay
generally, IV 3.11–IV 3.11
statutory provision, IV 1.81–IV 1.82

Qualifying income
state pension credit
generally, II 4.27
meaning, II 1.365

Qualifying individuals
age-related payments, and, II 1.427

Qualifying period
statutory paternity pay
 adoption of child, on, IV 5.65
 birth of child, on, IV 5.57

Qualifying remunerative work
excepted activities, IV 2.45
generally, IV 2.35–IV 2.41
hours worked, IV 2.46
minimum level of continuity, IV 2.43
remunerative work, IV 2.44
routes to entitlement, IV 2.42

Qualifying young persons
definition, IV 2.205
maximum age, IV 2.226–IV 2.227
working tax credit
 childcare element, IV 2.81
death, IV 2.90–IV 2.91

Quarterly work-focused interviews for
certain lone parents
appeals, III 2.740
conduct of interview, III 2.736
definitions, III 2.732
failure to take part in interview,
 III 2.738–III 2.739
general note, III 2.731
good cause, III 2.739
place and time of interview, III 2.736
relevant education authorities, III 2.740
requirement to take part
deferment, III 2.735
general, III 2.733
waiver, III 2.734
taking part in interview
 failure to take part, III 2.738–III 2.739
generally, III 2.737

Quistclose principle
income support, II 2.345–II 2.347

Race Relations Act 1976
arrangement of sections, III 1.1
general provisions, III 1.2–III 1.11

Racial discrimination by public authorities
exceptions—cont.
 legislative acts, III 1.8
generally, III 1.6–III 1.17
harassment, III 1.5
meaning, III 1.2
racial grounds, III 1.4
victimisation, by way of, III 1.3

Rate of benefit
age addition, I 1.503
attendance allowance, I 1.172–I 1.177,
 I 1.503
Category A retirement pension
 increases for dependants, I 1.504
Category B retirement pension
 generally, I 1.501
 increases for dependants, I 1.504
Category C retirement pension
 generally, I 1.503
 increases for dependants, I 1.504
Category D retirement pension
 generally, I 1.503
 increases for dependants, I 1.504
child benefit
generally, I 1.425–I 1.426
 lone parents, I 9.70–I 9.71
 weekly rates, I 9.64
child’s special allowance
generally, I 1.501
 increases for dependants, I 1.504
contributory benefits, I 1.501
dependants, increases for, I 1.504
disabled living allowance, I 4.32
disability pension, I 1.505
guardian’s allowance, I 1.503
incapacity benefit
generally, I 1.51–I 1.58, I 1.501
 increases for dependants, I 1.504
up-rating, I 1.623–I 1.624
industrial injuries benefit, I 1.505
invalid care allowance
generally, I 1.503
 increases for dependants, I 1.504
maternity allowance
generally, I 1.501
 increases for dependants, I 1.504
non-contributory benefits, I 1.503
reduced earnings allowance I 1.576
retirement pension
Category B, I 1.501
Category C, I 1.503
Category D, I 1.503
 increases for dependants, I 1.504
statutory maternity allowance
generally, I 1.501
 increases for dependants, I 1.504
severe disablement allowance
generally, I 1.503
 increases for dependants, I 1.504
statutory sick pay, I 1.639
successive accidents, benefit for,
 I 1.505

125
Rate of benefit—cont.
unemployability supplement
    generally, I 1.505, I 1.543
    introduction, I 1.557
widowed mother's allowance
    generally, I 1.89–I 1.90
    increases for dependants, I 1.504
widower’s pension, I 1.505
widow’s payment, I 1.502
widow’s pension,
    generally, I 1.89–I 1.90
    industrial injuries benefit, I 1.505
Reaching
    descriptors for incapacity, I 8.18I 9.1
Reasonable regularity
    descriptors for incapacity, I 8.164
Receipts
    basic rules, IV 1.792–IV 1.793
    capital receipts, IV 1.804
    debts incurred and later released, IV 1.805
    professions and vocations, IV 1.803
Reciprocal arrangements with other systems
    exchange of information with overseas authorities, III 1.214
    Northern Ireland, III 1.209–III 1.210
    outside UK, III 1.211–III 1.213
Reconsideration of claims
    vaccine damage payments, and, I 1.11
Record of decisions
    descriptors for incapacity, I 8.170
Record of proceedings
    appeals procedure, III 1.285–III 1.287
    appeals to Commissioner,
        III 1.285–III 1.287
    appeals to tribunal
        generally, III 1.275–III 1.279
    reference of questions,
        III 1.275–III 1.279
    supplementary, III 1.288–III 1.289
    review, III 1.271–III 1.274
    compensation payments
        exempt payments, III 1.275–III 1.279
        generally, III 1.275–III 1.279
        list, III 1.275–III 1.279
        payments, III 1.275–III 1.279
        regulations, III 1.275–III 1.279
    court orders, III 1.275–III 1.279
    disregarded payments,
        III 1.275–III 1.279
    exemptions, III 1.275–III 1.279
    general note, III 1.275–III 1.279
    income support, and
        additional amounts, III 1.275–III 1.279
        diversion of arrested earnings, III 1.275–III 1.279
    recovery from liable person,
        III 1.275–III 1.279
    recovery procedure, III 1.275–III 1.279
    wrongly-made payments,
        III 1.275–III 1.279
Recoupment in tribunal proceedings—cont.
    legislative basis
        further provisions, III 1.275–III 1.279
        general note, III 1.275–III 1.279
        general provisions, III 1.275–III 1.279
    postponement of award, III 1.285–III 1.287
    relevant payments
        generally, III 1.285–III 1.287
Recoupment in tribunal proceedings
    definitions, III 2.743
    determination of amount,
        III 2.752–III 2.753
    duties of employer, III 2.747
    duties of tribunal
        monetary awards, and, III 2.745
        protective awards, and, III 2.746
Recovery from compensation
    appeals to Commissioner,
        III 1.285–III 1.287
    appeals to tribunal
        generally, III 1.275–III 1.279
    reference of questions,
        III 1.275–III 1.279
    supplementary, III 1.288–III 1.289
    review, III 1.271–III 1.274
    compensation payments
        exempt payments, III 1.275–III 1.279
        generally, III 1.275–III 1.279
        list, III 1.275–III 1.279
        payments, III 1.275–III 1.279
        regulations, III 1.275–III 1.279
    court orders, III 1.275–III 1.279
    disregarded payments,
        III 1.275–III 1.279
    exemptions, III 1.275–III 1.279
    general note, III 1.275–III 1.279
    income support, and
        additional amounts, III 1.275–III 1.279
        diversion of arrested earnings, III 1.275–III 1.279
    recovery from liable person,
        III 1.275–III 1.279
    recovery procedure, III 1.275–III 1.279
    wrongly-made payments,
        III 1.275–III 1.279
Recovery from compensation
    appeals to Commissioner,
        III 1.285–III 1.287
    appeals to tribunal
        generally, III 1.275–III 1.279
    reference of questions,
        III 1.275–III 1.279
    supplementary, III 1.288–III 1.289
    review, III 1.271–III 1.274
    compensation payments
        exempt payments, III 1.275–III 1.279
        generally, III 1.275–III 1.279
        list, III 1.275–III 1.279
        payments, III 1.275–III 1.279
        regulations, III 1.275–III 1.279
    court orders, III 1.275–III 1.279
    disregarded payments,
        III 1.275–III 1.279
    exemptions, III 1.275–III 1.279
    general note, III 1.275–III 1.279
    income support, and
        additional amounts, III 1.275–III 1.279
        diversion of arrested earnings, III 1.275–III 1.279
    recovery from liable person,
        III 1.275–III 1.279
    recovery procedure, III 1.275–III 1.279
    wrongly-made payments,
        III 1.275–III 1.279

Index
Recovery from compensation—cont.
  payments into court
generally, III 1.292–III 1.293
regulations, III 2.764
recoverable benefits, III 1.255–III 1.256
recoverable payments
exempt payments, III 1.326
generally, III 1.255–III 1.256
list, III 1.329–III 1.331
small payments, III 1.327–III 1.328
reduction of compensation payment
complex cases, III 1.296–III 1.300
generally, III 1.268–III 1.261
lump sum payments,
III 1.296–III 1.298
more than one person, payments by,
III 1.299–III 1.300
periodical payments,
III 1.296–III 1.298
supplementary, III 1.270
reference of questions, III 1.280–III 1.284
Regulations
adjustments, III 2.769–III 2.770
exemptions, III 2.758
generally, III 1.319
payments into court, III 2.764
provision of information,
III 2.759–III 2.762
structured settlements,
III 2.767–III 2.768
relevant cases, III 1.253–III 1.254
relevant payments
exempt payments, III 1.326, III 2.758
generally, III 1.255–III 1.256
list, III 1.329–III 1.331
small payments, III 1.327–III 1.328
relevant period, III 1.257–III 1.258
review of certificates
generally, III 1.271–III 1.274
supplementary, III 1.288–III 1.289
structured settlements,
III 2.767–III 2.768
Recovery from couples
generally, III 2.717
Recovery from deduction from benefits
generally, III 2.715–III 2.716
Recovery from earnings after trade dispute—cont.
protected earnings, III 2.719
resumption of employment
failure to notify, III 2.729
generally, III 2.728
Recovery of maintenance
jobseeker’s allowance
generally, II 1.281–II 1.282
Regulations, II 3.524–II 3.525
Recovery of overpayments
disregards, III 1.303–III 1.307
earnings after trade dispute, from
cessation of employment,
III 2.728–III 2.729
deduction notices, III 2.720–III 2.726
employer’s duties, III 2.727
generally, III 2.718
increased awards, III 2.723
protected earnings, III 2.719
resumption of employment,
III 2.728–III 2.729
generally, III 1.301–III 1.302
jobseeker’s allowance, II 1.224,
III 1.105–III 1.106
limitation period, III 1.82–III 1.83
Northern Ireland, III 1.126–III 1.127
procedure
couples, from, III 2.717
deduction from benefits, from,
III 2.715–III 2.716
deduction from earnings after trade dispute, by,
III 2.718–III 2.729
recoverable amount
capital resources, diminution of,
III 2.713–III 2.714
deductions, III 2.710–III 2.712
generally, III 2.708–III 2.709
statutory maternity pay
payments to employer by Revenue,
from, IV 4.92
payments to Revenue, from, IV 4.91
tax credits, and
generally, IV 1.355–IV 1.356
method, IV 2.375
Recovery of SMP
additional payment to small employers,
IV 4.88
advance funding, IV 4.90
date of payment of contributions, IV 4.93
definitions
generally, IV 4.85
“small employer”, IV 4.87
general note, IV 4.86
method
deduction from payments to Revenue,
IV 4.91
payments to employer by Revenue,
IV 4.92
overpayments, IV 4.94
prescribed amount, IV 4.89
Recovery of SSP
amount, IV 3.84
Reference of issues to Revenue appeals, III 1.426–III 1.427
generally, III 1.367–III 1.368

Refugees
income support
applicable amount, II 2.187–II 2.189
generally, II 2.541
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.541

Registrar of Births, Deaths and Marriage
generally, III 1.153–III 1.154
notification of death, III 1.155–III 1.156

Regular employment
industrial injuries benefit,
I 10.167–I 10.172

Regular occupation
reduced earnings allowance
deeming regulations, I 1.568
employment of equivalent standard,
I 1.565
generally, I 1.562
incapacity, I 1.566
prospects of advancement, I 1.564
Regulations, I 10.141–I 10.142
result of loss of faculty, I 1.567
subsidiary occupations, I 1.563

Rehabilitation allowances
income support, II 2.313–II 2.335
jobseeker’s allowances, II 3.407–II 3.410

Reimbursement between institutions
agreements relating to, III 3.275
occupational diseases, III 3.217
sickness and maternity, III 3.180

Reinstatement after service with armed services
statutory maternity pay, IV 4.30

Reinstatement of proceedings
child trust fund appeals, IV 6.97
tax credit appeals, IV 2.424

Relative
income support, II 2.20
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32

Relevant education
income support
entitlement conditions,
II 2.94–II 2.101
generally, II 2.91–II 2.93
jobseeker’s allowance
generally, II 1.318, II 1.336
Regulations, II 3.215–II 3.219

Relevant income
generally, IV 2.242–IV 2.243

Religion, freedom of
generally, III 4.70
introduction, III 4.71
miscellaneous provision, III 4.32–III 4.33

Remuneration
meaning, I 1.30–I 1.31

Remunerative work
income support
‘employment’, II 2.85
persons treated as engaged in,
II 2.66–II 2.80

Remunerative work—cont.
income support—cont.
persons treated as not engaged in,
II 2.81–II 2.84
jobseeker’s allowance
generally, II 3.204–II 3.208
meaning, II 1.303, II 1.323
persons treated as engaged in,
II 3.209–II 3.211
persons treated as not engaged in,
II 3.212–II 3.214
meaning
income support, II 2.20
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32
persons treated as engaged in engaged in work, II 2.72
generally, II 2.66–II 2.80
‘remunerative’, II 2.71
self-employment, II 2.77
term-time only workers,
II 2.74–II 2.76
persons treated as not engaged in carers, II 2.81–II 2.84
child minding, II 2.81–II 2.84
councillors, II 2.81–II 2.84
lone parent, II 2.81–II 2.84
sports award, person in receipt of,
II 2.81–II 2.84
training allowance, person in receipt of,
II 2.81–II 2.84
voluntary work, II 2.81–II 2.84
state pension credit, II 4.99

Renal failure, persons suffering from
attendance allowance, I 4.10–I 4.11
disability living allowance, I 4.36–I 4.37
incapacity benefit, I 8.17–I 8.18
incapacity for work, I 8.108–I 8.109

Rent-a-room relief
definitions
rent-a-room amount, IV 1.871
rent-a-room receipts, IV 1.869
residence, IV 1.870
individual’s limit, IV 1.872
introduction, IV 1.775
overview, IV 1.867
qualifying person, IV 1.868
statutory overview, IV 1.777
trading income, IV 1.788

Repair loans
income support, II 2.622,
II 2.682–II 2.685
jobseekers’ allowance, II 3.598
state pension, II 4.109

Representation
child trust fund appeals,
IV 6.138–IV 6.139
Commissioner’s procedure,
III 2.301–III 2.302
tax credit appeals, IV 2.484–IV 2.485

Requests for hearings
child trust fund appeals,
IV 6.148–IV 6.149
tax credit appeals, IV 2.495–IV 2.496
Index

“Requires”
care component, and, I 1.208

Reserve forces
income support, II 2.23

Residence
attendance allowance, 1.4.4–1.4.5
child benefit
child treated as being in GB, I 9.28
child treated as being in NI, I 9.34
overlap of entitlement, I 9.38
parent's absence, I 9.55–I 9.57
person temporarily absent from GB, I 9.32–I 9.33
person temporarily absent from NI, I 9.37
person treated as not being in GB, I 9.30–I 9.31
person treated as not being in NI, I 9.36
transitional provisions, I 9.42
Council Regulation, III 3.106
Crown servants posted overseas
generally, IV 2.574–IV 2.575
partners, IV 2.576
definitions, IV 2.562–IV 2.563
disability living allowance, I 4.28–I 4.29
guardian's allowance, I 9.81
invalid care allowance, I 4.105–I 4.107
ordinary residence, IV 2.567–IV 2.570
person treated as not being in UK,
IV 2.564–IV 2.571
polygamous marriages, and, IV 2.601
statutory provisions
Commonwealth citizens,
IV 1.48–IV 1.49
person temporarily abroad,
IV 1.48–IV 1.49
person temporarily resident in UK,
IV 1.51
person working abroad, IV 1.50
temporary absence from UK,
IV 2.572–IV 2.573
transitional provision, IV 2.577–IV 2.578

Residential accommodation
child benefit, I 9.3
income support, II 2.20,
II 2.142–II 2.148,
II 2.693–II 2.696
jobseeker's allowance, II 3.32
payment of benefit, III 2.162

Residential care home
income support, II 2.30–II 2.31
jobseeker's allowance, II 3.32

Residential care, persons in
income support, II 2.138–II 2.139,
II 2.693–II 2.696
jobseeker's allowance, II 3.325, II 3.606

Residing together, persons treated as
child benefit, I 9.43–I 9.44

Respiratory diseases
industrial injury benefit, I 1.377–I 1.382

Respondent's observations
child trust fund appeals,
IV 6.140–IV 6.141
tax credit appeals, IV 2.486–IV 2.487

Responsibility for child
competing claims, IV 2.215–IV 2.216
excepted cases, IV 2.217–IV 2.222
genernally, IV 2.207–IV 2.213
normally living with test, IV 2.214
special case, IV 2.223

Responsible person
funeral payments, and, II 5.68

Resulting conditions
industrial injuries, and, I 10.18–I 10.19

Retirement allowance
and see Industrial injuries benefits
generally, I 1.554
introduction, I 1.557
qualifying conditions, I 1.577–I 1.582

Retirement annuity contracts
and see Pension payments
meaning, II 2.20

Retirement of carer
child maintenance bonus,
II 2.983–II 2.984

Retirement pension income
state pension credit, II 4.51

Retirement pensions
and see Contributory benefits
and see Graduated retirement benefit
adjustment of
and see Adjustment of benefits
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
persons abroad, I 3.110–I 3.111
category A
additional pension, I 1.122–I 1.127
deemed earnings factor, I 1.121
deferral, I 6.3–I 6.4
generally, I 1.118–I 1.120
incapacity addition, I 1.128–I 1.130
increase where entitlement deferred,
I 1.152–I 1.154
increases for dependants,
I 1.274–I 1.282
spouse’s contributions,
I 1.131–I 1.132
supplemental provisions,
I 1.149–I 1.151
category B
bereavement allowance, I 1.137
deferral, I 6.3–I 6.4
generally, I 1.138
increase where entitlement deferred,
I 1.152–I 1.154
married person, I 1.133–I 1.134,
I 1.144–I 1.145
supplemental provisions,
I 1.149–I 1.151
surviving spouse, I 1.146–I 1.148
widowed parents’ allowance, I 1.137
widowers, I 1.135–I 1.136,
I 1.141–I 1.143
widows, I 1.135–I 1.136
Retirement pensions—cont.
category C
generally, I 1.261–I 1.263
increases for dependants,
I 1.274–I 1.282
category D, I 1.261–I 1.263
child dependant’s addition, I 3.49–I 3.50
Christmas bonus, and, I 1.434–I 1.436
claims for benefit
and see Claims for benefit
advance claim, III 2.105–III 2.106
generally, III 2.40–III 2.41
conditions,
and see Contribution conditions
earnings factors, I 1.35
generally, I 1.34
miscellaneous provisions, I 1.484
credits, I 2.6–I 2.7
deferral
election provisions, I 6.8–I 6.11
generally, I 6.3–I 6.4
gender recognition, and
Category A, III 1.602–III 1.603
Category B, III 1.604–III 1.605
Category C, III 1.609–III 1.610
deferment of, III 1.607–III 1.608
graduated, III 1.611–III 1.612
shared additional, III 1.606
occupational pensions,
III 1.613–III 1.617
widow’s, III 1.596–III 1.597
generally, I 1.115–I 1.117
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
imprisonment, III 2.556–III 2.557
increase where entitlement is deferred,
generally, I 1.152–I 1.154
miscellaneous provisions,
I 1.516–I 1.526
increase where entitlement to shared
additional pension is deferred,
generally, I 1.158
miscellaneous provisions,
I 1.527–I 1.531
increase where pensioner’s deceased
spouse has deferred entitlement,
generally, I 6.37
introduction, I 6.36
increase where pensioner’s entitlement is
defered,
calculation of increment, I 6.33
generally, I 6.32
introduction, I 6.31
increase where treated as receiving
pension at nominal weekly rate,
calculation of increment, I 6.43
generally, I 6.42
introduction, I 6.41
increase where pensioner’s deceased
spouse has deferred entitlement,
calculation of increment, I 6.39
generally, I 6.38
introduction, I 6.36
Retirement pensions—cont.
increases for dependants
adults, I 1.271–I 1.284
child, I 1.266–I 1.270
husband, I 1.278–I 1.280
person with care of children,
I 1.281–I 1.283
reduced contributions, I 1.287–I 1.288
relevant earnings, I 1.291–I 1.293
spouse, I 1.276–I 1.277
wife, I 1.274–I 1.275
lump sum where pensioner’s entitlement
is deferred,
calculation of increment, I 6.35
generally, I 6.34
introduction, I 6.31
lump sum where treated as receiving
pension at nominal weekly rate,
calculation of increment, I 6.45
generally, I 6.44
introduction, I 6.41
pension sharing, I 1.157
persons abroad, I 3.110–I 3.111
persons residing together, I 3.139–I 3.141
polygamous marriages, I 3.146
rate
Category B, I 1.501
Category C, I 1.503
Category D, I 1.503
increases for dependants, I 1.504
shared additional pension
generally, I 1.155–I 1.156
increase where entitlement deferred,
I 1.158
pension sharing, I 1.157
reduction, I 1.157
transitional provisions, I 6.60–I 6.61
Returns of income
amendment by taxpayer
during enquiry, IV 1.17
generally, IV 1.14
appeals, IV 1.28–IV 1.33
assessment
appeals, IV 1.28–IV 1.33
discovery of loss of tax, on, IV 1.21
loss, etc., IV 1.35
relief for excessive assessments,
IV 1.22–IV 1.23
time limits, IV 1.24–IV 1.26
want of form, IV 1.36
closure notice, IV 1.20
correction by Revenue
during enquiry, IV 1.18
generally, IV 1.15
definitions, IV 1.37
destruction, etc., IV 1.31
enquiry
amendment by taxpayer, IV 1.17
completion, IV 1.20
correction by Revenue, IV 1.18
notice, IV 1.16
fraudulent conduct, IV 1.26
generally, IV 1.12
Index

Returns of income—cont.
loss, etc., IV 1.35
negligent conduct, IV 1.26
notice of enquiry, IV 1.16
penalties, IV 1.34
records, and, IV 1.19
relief for excessive assessments
double assessment, IV 1.22
error, IV 1.23
self-assessment, IV 1.13
time limits
fraudulent conduct, IV 1.26
income received after year for which
assessable, IV 1.25
negligent conduct, IV 1.26
ordinary period, IV 1.24
want of form, IV 1.36
Revalorization of benefits
Council Regulation, and
generally, III 3.128–III 3.129
pensions, III 3.202
Review
jobseeker’s agreement, II 1.191–II 1.192
Review of claims
vaccine damage payments, and, I 11.9
Revision of decisions
appeals, III 2.425–II 2.427
child benefit, and
appeal, against which an,
III 2.894–III 2.895
application, on, III 2.888–III 2.893
award of other benefit, after,
III 2.900–III 2.901
Board, by, III 2.888–III 2.893
effective date, III 2.902–III 2.903
error, arising from, III 2.898–III 2.899
interaction with superseding,
III 2.910–III 2.911
no appeal lies, against which,
III 2.896–III 2.897
definitions, III 2.381
effective date, III 2.359–III 2.360
extension of time limits,
III 2.357–III 2.358
generally, III 1.353–III 1.359
guardian’s allowance, and
appeal, against which an,
III 2.894–III 2.895
application, on, III 2.888–III 2.893
award of other benefit, after,
III 2.900–III 2.901
Board, by, III 2.888–III 2.893
effective date, III 2.902–III 2.903
error, arising from, III 2.898–III 2.899
interaction with superseding,
III 2.910–III 2.911
no appeal lies, against which,
III 2.896–III 2.897
procedure, III 2.339–III 2.355
Revision of deductions
community tax, II 2.905
council tax, II 2.949
fines, II 2.924
Right to a fair hearing
appeals from appeal tribunal, III 1.393.2
Rising from upright chair
descriptors for incapacity,
I 8.178–I 8.179
Rounding
calculation of earnings, I 3.13
income support
applicable amount in special cases,
II 2.693
housing costs, II 2.505
premiums, II 2.585–II 2.588
jobseeker’s allowance
generally, II 3.351
housing costs, II 3.601
joint-claim couples, II 3.614
premiums, II 3.574
special cases, II 3.609
reduced benefit directions, II 2.1038
state pension credit, II 4.91
statutory adoption pay, IV 5.6
statutory maternity pay, IV 4.52
statutory paternal pay, IV 5.6
Rubella
and see Vaccine damage payments
conditions of entitlement, I 1.7–I 1.8
determination of claims, I 1.9–I 1.12
error correction, I 1.15
finality of decisions, I 1.16
fraudulent statements, I 1.18
generally, I 1.2–I 1.6
payment, I 1.13–I 1.14
Same sex couples
income support, II 2.25
Savings credit
amount, II 4.24–II 4.25
Amount A, II 1.367
Amount B, II 1.368
generally, II 1.360–II 1.370
qualifying income, II 1.365, II 4.27
savings credit threshold, II 1.366
Savings and investments income
building society dividends, IV 1.830
dividends from non-resident UK
countries
charge to tax, IV 1.835
income charged, IV 1.836
person liable, IV 1.837
dividends from UK resident companies
charge to tax, IV 1.832
income charged, IV 1.833
introduction, IV 1.831
person liable, IV 1.834
general note, IV 1.823
interest
charge to tax, IV 1.827
income charged, IV 1.828
person liable, IV 1.829
territorial scope, IV 1.826
introduction, IV 1.775
overview, IV 1.822
Savings and investments income—cont. priority rules
  generally, IV 1.824–IV 1.825
introduction, IV 1.778
purchased life annuity payments
  charge to tax, IV 1.838
income charged, IV 1.840
  meaning, IV 1.839
person liable, IV 1.841
statutory overview
  introduction, IV 1.777
priority rules, IV 1.778
  territorial scope of charge, IV 1.826

Schedules
  and see Income tax
ITEPA 2003, and, IV 1.520
TTTOIA 2005, and, IV 1.775

Scholarship income
  other income, IV 1.864
tax credits, and, IV 2.173–IV 2.174

Sea, employment at
  and see Mariners
contributory benefits, I 1.406–I 1.407
dependants, increases for, I 1.406–I 1.407
industrial injury benefits, I 1.406–I 1.407
  non-contributory benefits,
    I 1.406–I 1.407

Seasonal workers
  Council Regulation, III 3.106
income support, II 2.336–II 2.33
  working tax credit, IV 2.53–IV 2.54

Second-adult element
  working tax credit, IV 2.73–IV 2.74

Secretary of State, decisions by
  appeals to appeals tribunal—cont.
    re-determination, III 1.383–III 1.387
    revision of decisions,
      III 2.425–III 2.427
    striking out, III 2.463–III 2.464
time limits, III 2.429–III 2.431
unappealable decisions,
  III 1.493–III 1.504,
  III 2.420–III 2.421,
  III 2.503–III 2.524
withdrawal, III 2.453–III 2.454
  witness summons, III 2.459–III 2.460
dependant upon appeal in other cases,
  III 1.428–III 1.432
generally, III 1.347–III 1.352
industrial injuries benefit
generally, III 1.510
regulations, III 2.395–III 2.396
reference of issues to Inland Revenue
  appeals, III 1.426–III 1.427
generally, III 1.367–III 1.368
regulations, III 1.369–III 1.370
revision of decisions
  appeals, III 2.425–III 2.427
definitions, III 2.381
  effective date, III 2.359–III 2.360
  extension of time limits,
    III 2.357–III 2.358
generally, III 1.353–III 1.359
procedure, III 2.339–III 2.355
  superseding earlier decisions
    change of circumstances,
      III 2.385–III 2.386
definitions, III 2.381
  effective date, III 2.374–III 2.380
generally, III 1.360–III 1.366
income support, and,
  III 2.530–III 2.535
jobseekers’ allowance, and,
  III 2.536–III 2.542
procedure, III 2.362–III 2.371
state pension credit, III 2.543–III 2.551

Security, right to
  generally, III 4.51
introduction, III 4.52

Self assessment
  tax returns, and, IV 1.13

Self-certification
  medical evidence, III 2.672

Self-employed earner
  calculation of earnings
    and see below
  generally, I 3.24–I 3.33
  notional earnings, I 3.8–I 3.13
definition
  categories of earners, I 1.24, I 1.410
  computation of earnings, I 3.4
employment income, IV 2.145
income support
  calculation of earnings,
    II 2.224–II 2.227
disregards, II 2.697–II 2.714
Self-employed earner—cont.

income support—cont.
earnings, II 2.265–II 2.268
meaning, II 2.32
national insurance contributions, II 2.283–II 2.286
net profit, II 2.269–II 2.282
tax, II 2.283–II 2.286
income test
employment income, IV 2.145
trading income, IV 2.160
jobseeker’s allowance
 calculation of earnings, II 3.383–II 3.385
disregards, II 3.616–II 3.621
earnings, II 3.366–II 3.368
meaning, II 3.32
national insurance contributions, II 3.389–II 3.390
net profit, II 3.386–II 3.388
tax, II 3.389–II 3.390
meaning
income support, II 2.32
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32
state pension credit, II 4.68–II 4.69
trading income, IV 2.160

Self-employed earner, calculation of earnings of

disregards
care charges, I 3.33
child care charges, I 3.32
generally, I 3.30–I 3.31
generally, I 3.24
national insurance contributions, I 3.28
net profit, I 3.26–I 3.27
notional earnings
determination methods, I 3.12
generally, I 3.8–I 3.9
low earnings, I 3.11
no earnings, I 3.11
unascertainable earnings, I 3.10
relevant earnings, I 3.25
rounding of fractions, I 3.13
tax, I 3.28

Self-Employed Employment option
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.294

Self-employed persons, application of social security schemes to

accidents at work
aggravation, III 3.214
general note, III 3.204–III 3.205
implementing regulations,
III 3.369–III 3.386
miscellaneous, III 3.215–III 3.216
reimbursement between institutions, III 3.217
rights to benefits, III 3.206–III 3.213
students, III 3.218
Administrative Commission
generally, III 3.248
tasks, III 3.249–III 3.250
Advisory Committee
generally, III 3.251

Self-employed persons, application of social security schemes to—cont.

Advisory Committee—cont.
tasks, III 3.252
aggregation of periods
accidents at work, III 3.214
death grants, III 3.219
family benefits, III 3.234
general rules, III 3.32
invalidity, III 3.187
maternity, III 3.152
sickness, III 3.152
unemployment benefits, III 3.223
civil servants special scheme
dependent children of pensioners,
III 3.247
generally, III 3.144–III 3.145
invalidity, III 3.190
orphans, III 3.247
pensions, III 3.203
unemployment benefits, III 3.232
claims submitted to other authority,
III 3.256–III 3.257
competent authorities
co-operation between, III 3.253
definition, III 3.106
competent institution, III 3.106
competent State, III 3.106
conclusion of Conventions,
III 3.120–III 3.121
consular staff, III 3.147
contributions chargeable to employers
collection, III 3.264
generally, III 3.263
co-operation between competent authorities, III 3.253
Council Regulation
Administrative Commission,
III 3.248–III 3.250
Advisory Committee,
III 3.251–III 3.252
annexes, III 3.279–III 3.297
arrangement of regulations, III 3.102
definitions, III 106–III 3.107
determination of applicable legislation,
III 132–III 151
extension of, III 3.382–III 3.389
final provisions, III 3.275–III 3.278
general note, III 3.103–III 3.104
general provisions, III 3.108–III 3.131
implementation of, III 3.298–III 3.123
miscellaneous provisions,
III 3.253–III 3.265
recitals, III 3.105
special provisions, III 3.152–III 3.247
transitional provisions,
III 3.266–III 3.274
death grants
generally, III 3.219–III 3.222
implementing regulation,
III 3.387–III 3.388
declarations on scope, III 3.114–III 3.115
definitions, III 3.106–III 3.107

Index
Self-employed persons, application of social security schemes to—cont.
dependent children of pensioners
civil servants’ special scheme, III 3.247
common provisions, III 3.246
generally, III 3.242–III 3.243
implementing regulation,
III 3.399–III 3.401
determination of applicable legislation
civil servants, III 3.144–III 3.145
consular staff, III 3.147
diplomatic staff, III 3.147
employed in one member state and self-
employed in another, III 3.142
employed persons, III 3.136–III 3.138
exceptions to articles,
III 3.148–III 3.149
general rules, III 3.132–III 3.135
implementing regulation,
III 3.313–III 3.321
mariners, III 3.141
miscellaneous provisions, III 3.143
posted workers, III 3.138
recipients of pensions due in more than
one member state,
III 3.150–III 3.151
self-employed persons,
III 3.139–III 3.140
special rules, III 3.136–III 3.142
students, III 3.135
voluntary insurance, III 3.146
diplomatic staff, III 3.147
employment and self-employment in more
than one state, III 3.142
employed person, III 3.106
equality of treatment, III 3.110–III 3.111
exemption from authentication, III 3.255
exemption from fees, III 3.255
family benefits
generally, III 3.233–III 3.241
implementing regulation,
III 3.394–III 3.397
frontier workers
accidents at work, III 3.207
definition, III 3.106
general note, III 3.103–III 3.104
habitual residence, III 3.106
international provision not affected
generally, III 3.118–III 3.119
implementing regulation, III 3.304
invalidity
aggravation, III 3.187
civil servant’s special scheme, III 3.190
employees, III 3.182–III 3.186
general note, III 3.181
implementing regulations,
III 3.344–III 3.368
resumption after suspension,
III 3.188–III 3.189
self-employed, III 3.182–III 3.186
mariners, III 3.141
maternity
aggregation rules, III 3.152–III 3.153
Self-employed persons, application of social security schemes to—cont.
maternity—cont.
employees, III 3.154–III 3.164
frontier workers, III 3.156
implementing regulations,
III 3.323–III 3.343
miscellaneous provisions, III 3.179
pension claimants, III 3.167
pensioners, III 3.168–III 3.176
reimbursement between institutions,
III 3.180
self-employed, III 3.154–III 3.164
students, III 3.177–III 3.178
unemployed, III 3.165–III 3.166
vocational students, III 3.177–III 3.178
matters covered, III 3.112–III 3.113
medical examinations, III 3.258
member of the family, III 3.106
nationals of third countries
annexes, III 3.389
general note, III 3.382
general provisions, III 3.384–III 3.388
recitals, III 3.383
non-contributory benefits,
occupational diseases
aggravation, III 3.214
general note, III 3.204–III 3.205
implementing regulations,
III 3.369–III 3.386
miscellaneous, III 3.215–III 3.216
reimbursement between institutions,
III 3.217
rights to benefits, III 3.206–III 3.213
students, III 3.218
orphans
civil servants’ special scheme, III 3.247
common provisions, III 3.246
generally, III 3.244–III 3.245
implementing regulation,
III 3.306–III 3.311
periods of employment, III 3.106
periods of residence, III 3.106
persons covered
annex, III 3.279–III 3.280
general, III 3.108–III 3.109
posted workers, III 3.138
prolongation of reference period, III 3.123
recipients of pensions due in more than
one member state,
III 3.150–III 3.151
refugee, III 3.106
Index
135
Self-employed persons, application of social security schemes to—cont.

reimbursement between institutions agreements relating to, III 3.275
occupational diseases, III 3.217
sickness and maternity, III 3.180
residence, III 3.106
revalorization of benefits
generally, III 3.128–III 3.129
pensions, III 3.202
seasonal worker, III 3.106
self-employed person, III 3.106
sickness
aggregation rules, III 3.152–III 3.153
employees, III 3.154–III 3.164
frontier workers, III 3.156
implementing regulations,
III 3.323–III 3.343
miscellaneous provisions, III 3.179
pension claimants, III 3.167
pensioners, III 3.168–III 3.176
reimbursement between institutions,
III 3.180
self-employed, III 3.154–III 3.164
students, III 3.177–III 3.178
unemployed, III 3.165–III 3.166
vocational students, III 3.177–III 3.178
simultaneous employment and self-
employment in more than one state, III 3.142
social security conventions replaced
generally, III 3.116–III 3.117
implementing regulation, III 3.304
special non-contributory benefits,
III 3.126–III 3.127
special rules
civil servants, III 3.144–III 3.145
consular staff, III 3.147
diplomatic staff, III 3.147
employed in one member state and self-
employed in another, III 3.142
employed persons, III 3.136–III 3.138
mariners, III 3.141
miscellaneous provisions, III 3.143
posted workers, III 3.138
recipients of pensions due in more than one member state,
III 3.150–III 3.151
self-employed persons,
III 3.139–III 3.140
special rules, III 3.136–III 3.142
students, III 3.135
voluntary insurance, III 3.146
stateless person, III 3.106
stay, III 3.106
students
accidents at work, III 3.218
generally, III 3.135
sickness and maternity,
III 3.177–III 3.178
transitional provisions, III 3.273
survivor, III 3.106
temporary residence, III 3.106

Self-employed persons, application of social security schemes to—cont.

third country nationals
annexes, III 3.389
general note, III 3.382
general provisions, III 3.384–III 3.388
recitals, III 3.383
transfer of sums payable between member states, III 3.259
unemployment benefits
civil servants’ special scheme, III 3.232
common provisions, III 3.223–III 3.226
implementing regulation,
III 3.389–III 3.393
person going to other member state, III 3.227–III 3.229
person residing in other member state,
III 3.230–III 3.231
voluntary insurance
applicable legislation, III 3.146
generally, III 3.122
implementing regulation, III 3.305
waiver of residence, III 3.124–III 1.125

Self employment route
income support
calculation, II 2.291
definitions, II 2.287–II 2.288
generally, II 2.205–II 2.206
gross receipts, II 2.289–II 2.290
meaning, II 3.2
jobseeker’s allowance
calculation, II 3.394–II 3.396
definitions, II 3.391–II 3.392
generally, II 3.346–II 3.347
gross receipts, II 3.393
meaning, II 3.32
tax, II 3.397–II 3.399
meaning
income support, II 3.32
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32

Sequelae
industrial injuries, and, I 10.18–I 10.19
Service of decisions by electronic mail
appeals to appeals tribunals, III 2.494

Service of notices
child trust fund appeals
electronic mail, by, IV 6.115
generally, IV 6.76–IV 6.77
manner and time, IV 6.124
Commissioners procedure, III 2.281
statutory adoption pay, IV 5.98
statutory paternity pay, IV 5.98
tax credit appeals
electronic mail, by, IV 2.453
generally, IV 2.392–IV 2.393
manner and time, IV 2.464

Setting aside appeal decisions
generally, III 2.491–III 2.492
miscellaneous provisions, III 2.493

Setting aside of decisions
child trust fund appeals
Commissioner, by, IV 6.160–IV 6.162
Setting aside of decisions—cont.
child trust fund appeals—cont.
generally, IV 6.112–IV 6.113
service by electronic mail, IV 6.115
statutory provision, IV 1.208
supplementary provisions, IV 6.114
tax credit appeals
Commissioner, by, IV 2.507–IV 2.509
generally, IV 2.449–IV 2.451
service by electronic mail, IV 2.453
statutory provision, IV 1.208
supplementary provisions, IV 2.452
generally, III 2.325–III 2.328
vaccine damage payments, and, I 1.14

Settlements
charge to tax, IV 1.845–IV 1.845
income charged, IV 1.848
person liable, IV 1.849
“settlement”, IV 1.847

Severe disability element
working tax credit, IV 2.86–IV 2.87

Severe disability premium
income support, and
applicable amounts, II 2.578, II 2.601
saving provisions, II 2.825–II 2.829
jobseeker’s allowances
generally, II 3.556, II 3.582
joint-claim, II 3.568

Severe disablement
state pension credit, II 4.93–II 4.94

Severe disablement allowance
and see Non-contributory benefits
adjustment of
overlapping benefits, I 3.89
persons abroad, I 3.101–I 3.107
claims for benefit
and see Claims for benefit
generally, III 2.90
generally, I 1.185
imprisonment, III 2.556–III 2.557
overlapping benefits, I 3.89
payment of benefit, III 2.139
persons abroad, I 3.101
persons residing together, I 3.139–I 3.141
provision of information,
III 1.164–III 1.165,
III 1.168–III 1.169
Regulations, I 4.117
social security income, IV 2.165
work-focused interviews, III 1.22

Severe disablement payments
investment income, IV 2.177

Severely disabled child
child benefit, I 1.584–I 1.586
child tax credit, IV 2.232–IV 2.233

Severely disabled persons
incapacity for work, I 8.100–I 8.101
invalid care allowance
carers, I 4.94–I 4.97
generally, I 4.93
vaccine damage payments
and see Vaccine damage payments

Severely disabled persons—cont.
vaccine damage payments—cont.
conditions of entitlement, I 1.7–I 1.8
determination of claims, I 1.9–I 1.12
error correction, I 1.15
finality of decisions, I 1.16
fraudulent statements, I 1.18
generally, I 1.2–I 1.6
payment, I 1.13–I 1.14

Severe hardship
income support, and, II 1.24
jobseeker’s allowance
after two weeks, payment,
II 3.486–II 3.488
applicable amount, II 3.491–II 3.492
conditions, II 3.489
definitions, II 3.475–II 3.480
excluded period, II 3.481–II 3.482
generally, II 1.217–II 1.220
immediate payment, II 3.483–II 3.485
information, provision for, II 3.490
introduction, II 3.474
suspended benefit, and,
II 3.493–II 3.494

Share additional pension
gender recognition, and, III 1.606
generally, I 1.155–I 1.156
increase where entitlement deferred
generally, I 1.158
miscellaneous provisions,
I 1.527–I 1.531
pension sharing, I 1.157
reduction, I 1.157

Sharing of functions
claims for benefits, III 1.59

Ships, employment on
jobseeker’s allowance, II 1.320, II 1.312

Ships engine room
occupational deafness, and, I 10.107

Short-term benefit
meaning, I 1.33

Short-term incapacity benefit
conditions
and see Contribution conditions
earnings factors, I 1.35
general note, I 1.493
generally, I 1.34
miscellaneous provisions, I 1.481
satisfaction in early years,
I 1.498–I 1.500
credits, I 2.26
entitlement, I 1.41–I 1.47
introduction, I 1.38
increases for dependants, and,
I 1.271–I 1.273

Short time workers
actively seeking employment,
II 3.141–II 3.142
availability for employment,
II 3.114–II 3.120
young people, II 3.239–II 3.241

Shot-blasters
occupational deafness, and, I 10.110
Index

Sick and disabled persons
availability for employment, II 3.98–II 3.103

Sick pay
and see Statutory sick pay
claims for benefit
and see Claims for benefit
generally, III 1.70–III 1.71
incapacity for work
generally, I 1.465–I 1.467
Regulations, I 8.88–I 8.89
overview, I 1.371
provision of information
employer, by, III 1.164–III 1.165
Secretary of State, by,
III 1.162–III 1.163
rate, I 1.639
relationship with other benefits,
I 1.590–I 1.591

Sickness
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.220–II 3.225

Sickness benefits
Council Regulations, and
aggregation rules, III 3.152–III 3.153
employees, III 3.154–III 3.164
frontier workers, III 3.156
implementing regulations,
III 3.323–III 3.343
miscellaneous provisions, III 3.179
pension claimants, III 3.167
pensioners, III 3.168–III 3.176
reimbursement between institutions,
III 3.180
self-employed, III 3.154–III 3.164
students, III 3.177–III 3.178
unemployed, III 3.165–III 3.166
vocational students, III 3.177–III 3.178
credits, I 2.8
recoupment, I 8.64
reviews, I 8.65
taxable benefits, and, IV 1.550
transition to incapacity benefit
common provisions, I 8.225–I 8.238
general provisions, I 8.239–I 8.248
generally, I 1.626–I 1.634, I 8.62–I 8.63
miscellaneous, I 8.265–I 8.268
tests for incapacity for work,
I 8.269–I 8.275

Sickness claims
occupational deafness, I 10.62–I 10.63
Sickness, periods of
working tax credit, IV 2.51–IV 2.52

Sitting in upright chair
descriptors for incapacity, I 8.175–I 8.176

Skin carcinoma
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21

Skipton fund
income support
generally, II 2.791
meaning, II 2.32

Slavery, prohibition of
generally, III 4.49
introduction, III 4.50

Small amounts
state pension credit, II 4.38

Smallpox
and see Vaccine damage payments
conditions of entitlement, I 1.7–I 1.8
determination of claims, I 1.9–I 1.12
error correction, I 1.15
finality of decisions, I 1.16
fraudulent statements, I 1.18
generally, I 1.2–I 1.6
payment, I 1.13–I 1.14
“So severely disabled mentally or physically”
care component, and, I 1.207

Social fund
adjustment, III 1.201–III 1.202
allocations, III 1.199–III 1.200
budgeting loan, II 1.70–II 1.74
claims for benefit
and see Claims for benefit
generally, III 1.63–III 1.66
cold weather payments
capital limits, II 5.14
definitions, II 5.2–II 5.4
introduction, II 5.1
generally, II 1.72
prescribed amount, II 5.11–II 5.13
prescribed circumstances,
II 5.8–II 5.10
prescribed description of persons,
II 5.5–II 5.7
weather stations, II 5.15–II 5.18
community care grants, II 1.70–II 1.74
crisis loan, II 1.70–II 1.74
decisions
incomplete evidence, III 2.398
generally, III 1.197–III 1.198
funeral payments
amount, II 5.75–II 5.80
deductions, II 5.81–II 5.82
definitions, II 5.47–II 5.51
double payments, II 5.52–II 5.53
to be, II 5.63–II 5.70
general note, II 5.43
supplementary, II 5.71–II 5.74
generally, II 1.70–II 1.74
maternity payments
definitions, II 5.47–II 5.51
double payments, II 5.52–II 5.53
to be, II 5.54–II 5.60
general note, II 5.43
trade dispute rule, II 5.61–II 5.62
overpayment of benefits
generally, III 1.103–III 1.104
procedure, III 1.121–III 1.125
relevant needs, II 1.70–II 1.74
social security income, IV 2.165
Sure Start Maternity Grant
definitions, II 5.47–II 5.51
double payments, II 5.52–II 5.53
to be, II 5.54–II 5.60
general note, II 5.43
trade dispute rule, II 5.61–II 5.62
Index

Social fund—cont.
winter fuel payments
amount, II 5.22
definitions, II 5.20
eligibility, II 5.22–II 5.27
generally, II 1.72
introduction, II 5.19
payment without claim, II 5.28–II 5.29

Social Fund Cold Weather Payments (General) Regulations 1988

citation, II 5.2
commencement, II 5.2
definitions, II 5.2–II 5.4
general note, II 5.1
general provisions, II 5.4–II 5.14
schedules, II 5.15–II 5.18

Social Fund Maternity and Funeral Payments (General) Regulations 2005

arrangement of Regulations, II 5.42
citation, II 5.44
commencement, II 5.44
definitions, II 5.47–II 5.51
general note, II 5.43
general provisions
double payments, II 5.52–II 5.53
funeral payments, II 5.63–II 5.82
maternity payments, II 5.54–II 5.62
revocations, II 5.45–II 5.46

Social fund officers
transfer of functions, III 1.333–III 1.334

general provisions—cont.
Secretary of State appeals,
III 1.428–III 1.440
social security appeals,
III 1.371–III 1.401
social security decisions,
III 1.347–III 1.370
suspension of benefits,
III 1.418–III 1.425
miscellaneous provisions
miscellaneous provisions, I 1.658
Parliamentary control of regulations,
IV 1.212–IV 1.213
pilot schemes, I 1.658, III 1.470
regulations and orders, I 1.660,
III 1.472–III 1.474,
IV 1.210–IV 1.211
reports by SoS, I 1.661, III 1.475
recitals, III 1.332
schedules
appeal tribunals, III 1.483–III 1.492
appealable decisions,
III 1.505–III 1.515
child trust fund appeals,
IV 1.216–IV 1.226
Commissioners, III 1.516–III 1.524
excluded decisions, III 1.493–III 1.504
procedure, III 1.525–III 1.532
supplementary provisions,
IV 1.209–IV 1.215

Social Security Act 1998

arrangements, I 1.66
amendments, IV 1.184
arrangement of sections, I 1.657,
III 1.332, IV 1.185
citation, III 1.481
commencement, III 1.481–III 1.482
definitions, I 1.662, III 1.465–III 1.466,
III 1.478, IV 1.209,
IV 1.214–IV 1.215
general provisions
appeal tribunals, III 1.338–III 1.346
child trust fund appeals,
IV 1.186–IV 1.208
Christmas bonus, III 1.461–III 1.462
decision-making, III 1.333–III 1.337
error correction, III 1.441–III 1.451
incapacity for work, III 1.456–III 1.458
industrial accidents, III 1.452–III 1.455
industrial diseases, III 1.459–III 1.460
Inland Revenue appeals,
III 1.426–III 1.427
medical examinations,
III 1.412–III 1.417
procedure, III 1.402–III 1.411
miscellaneous provisions,
III 1.215–III 1.223
schedules
claims for benefit, III 1.232–III 1.234

Social Security Administration Act 1992

arrangement of sections, I 1.23,
IV 1.168–IV 1.172
citation, I 1.231
commencement, I 1.231
definitions, I 1.229–I 1.231
general provisions
adjudication, III 1.78
adjustment of benefit, III 1.108
advisory bodies and consultation,
III 1.203–III 1.207
claims for benefit, III 1.24–III 1.77,
IV 1.173–IV 1.174
computation of benefit,
III 1.175–III 1.195
enforcement, III 1.119–III 1.151,
IV 1.175–IV 1.177
failure to maintain, III 1.131
information, III 1.152–III 1.174,
IV 1.178–IV 1.183
overpayment of benefit,
III 1.79–III 1.107
payment of benefit, III 1.24–III 1.77,
IV 1.173–IV 1.174
reciprocal arrangements with other systems, III 1.209–III 1.213
recovery of benefit, III 1.130
social fund, III 1.196–III 1.208
miscellaneous provisions,
III 1.215–III 1.223
schedules
claims for benefit, III 1.232–III 1.234

139
Index

schedules—cont.
  supplementary benefit, etc., III 1.235–III 1.236
  subordinate legislation, III 1.224–III 1.228
Social Security Advisory Committee
cases where consultation not required, III 1.207
  functions, III 1.206
  generally, III 1.203–III 1.204
Social Security and Family Allowances
  (Polygamous Marriages)
  Regulations 1975
  arrangement of Regulations, I 3.142
  citation, I 3.143
  commencement, I 3.143
  definitions, I 3.143
  general provisions, I 3.144–I 3.145
Social Security (Attendance Allowance)
  Regulations 1991
  arrangement of Regulations, I 4.1
  citation, I 4.2
  commencement, I 4.2
  definitions, I 4.2
  general provisions, I 4.3–I 4.23
  schedules, I 4.24
Social Security Benefit (Computation of
  Earnings) Regulations 1996
  arrangement of Regulations, I 3.1
  citation, I 3.2–I 3.3
  commencement, I 3.2–I 3.3
  definitions, I 3.4–I 3.5
  general provisions
  employed earners, I 3.14–I 3.23
  self-employed earners, I 3.24–I 3.28
  introductory provisions
  calculation of earnings, I 3.6–I 3.7
  notional earnings, I 3.8–I 3.12
  rounding of fractions, I 3.13
  schedules
  calculation of earnings, I 3.30–I 3.34
  transitional provisions, I 3.29
Social Security (Benefit) (Married
  Women and Widows Special
  Provisions) Regulations 1974
  general provisions, I 2.41–I 2.43
Social Security (Breach of Community
  Order) Regulations 2001
  citation, III 2.2
  commencement, III 2.2
  definitions
  generally, III 2.2–III 2.21
  person in hardship, III 2.7–III 2.1
  prescribed payment, III 2.3–III 2.31
  prescribed period, III 2.4–III 2.41
  general note, III 2.11
  general provisions
  hardship, III 2.17–III 2.19
  information, III 2.20–III 2.23
  reduced amounts, III 2.5–III 2.6
  recitals, III 2.1
Social Security (Claims and
  Information) Regulations 1999
  arrangement of regulations, III 2.254
  citation, III 2.255
  commencement, III 2.255
  definitions, III 2.256
  general provisions, III 2.257–III 2.272
Social Security (Claims and Payments)
  Regulations 1979
  arrangement of regulations, III 2.24
  citation, III 2.25
  commencement, III 2.25
  definitions, III 2.26–III 2.27
  general provisions,
  industrial injuries benefits,
  III 2.29–III 2.32
  schedules,
  accident particulars, III 2.34–III 2.35
Social Security (Claims and Payments)
  Regulations 1987
  arrangement of regulations, III 2.36
  citation, III 2.37
  commencement, III 2.37
  definitions, III 2.38–III 2.39
  general provisions
  claims for benefits, III 2.17–III 2.132
  disability living allowance, ands,
  III 2.169–III 2.174
  extinguishment of benefits,
  III 2.165–III 2.168
  payment of benefit, III 2.133–III 2.153
  third parties, III 2.156–III 2.163
  miscellaneous provisions
  payment of benefit, III 2.175
  revocations, III 2.176
  savings, III 2.177–III 2.178
  schedules
  child benefit, and, III 2.205–III 2.211
  child support maintenance deductions,
  III 2.237–III 2.245
  claims for benefits, III 2.179–III 2.180
  deductions from benefit,
  III 2.212–III 2.236
  electronic communication, use of,
  III 2.246–III 2.253
  jobseeker’s allowance,
  III 2.181–III 2.181
  payment of benefit, III 2.185–III 2.204
  time limits, III 2.183–III 2.184
Social Security Commissioners
  appeals from, III 2.330–III 2.331
  appeals to
  and see below
  application for leave to appeal,
  III 2.284–III 2.296
  decisions, III 2.321–III 2.329
  procedure, III 2.301–III 2.320
  recovery of benefit, III 1.285–III 1.287
  references, III 2.297–III 2.300
  appointment, III 1.516
  child trust fund appeals
  appointment, IV 1.220
  certificates, IV 1.224
Social Security Commissioners—cont.

delegation of functions, IV 1.223
jurisdiction, IV 6.65–IV 6.72
remuneration, IV 1.221
supplemental, IV 1.225
tenure, IV 1.222
delegation of functions
generally, III 2.280
supplementary, III 1.519
powers, III 2.278
recovery of benefit
generally, III 1.275–III 1.279
reference of questions,
III 1.280–III 1.284
supplementary, III 1.288–III 1.289
reference under Forfeiture Act 1982 to
acknowledgment, III 2.299–III 2.300
decisions, III 2.321–III 2.329
directions, III 2.307–III 2.309
generally, III 2.297–III 2.300
medical evidence, III 2.311–III 2.312
reply to response, III 2.305–III 2.306
response, III 2.303
withdrawal, III 2.318–III 2.319
remuneration, III 1.517
tax credits appeals
appointment, IV 1.220
certificates, IV 1.224
delegation of functions, IV 1.223
remuneration, IV 1.221
supplemental, IV 1.225
tenure, IV 1.222
tenure of office, III 1.518
Social Security Commissioners, appeals
to—cont.
appeals from, III 2.330–III 2.331
appeals to
application for leave to appeal,
III 2.284–IIII 2.296
decisions, III 2.321–III 2.329
procedure, III 2.301–III 2.320
recovery of benefit, III 1.285–III 1.287
references, III 2.297–III 2.300
application for leave to appeal
decisions, III 2.321–III 2.329
determination, III 2.292
directions, III 2.307–III 2.309
generally, III 2.284–III 2.288
medical evidence, III 2.311–III 2.312
notice, III 2.289–III 2.291
withdrawal, III 2.318–III 2.319
application for leave to appeal to courts,
III 2.330–III 2.331
appointment, III 1.516
child trust fund, and
appointment, IV 1.220
certificates, IV 1.224
delegation of functions, IV 1.223
jurisdiction, IV 6.65–IV 6.72
remuneration, IV 1.221
supplemental, IV 1.225
tenure, IV 1.222
Social Security Commissioners, appeals
to—cont.
correction of errors, III 2.324
decisions
correction of errors, III 2.324
forfeiture rule questions, III 2.323
generally, III 1.535–III 1.536,
III 2.321–III 2.322
setting aside, III 2.325–III 2.328
supplementary, III 2.329
delegation of functions
generally, III 2.280
supplementary, III 1.519
directions, III 2.307–III 2.309
forfeiture rule questions
meaning, III 2.277
post-decision procedure, III 2.323
funding of legal services,
III 2.282–III 2.283
hearings
generally, III 2.315
request for, III 2.313–IIII 2.314
irregularities, effect of, III 2.320
linked case notice, III 2.310
medical evidence, non-disclosure of,
III 2.311–III 2.312
notice of appeal
acknowledgment, III 2.299–III 2.300
decisions, III 2.321–III 2.329
directions, III 2.307–III 2.309
funding of legal services,
III 2.282–III 2.283
generally, III 2.293–III 2.294
medical evidence, III 2.311–III 2.312
reply to response, III 2.305–III 2.306
response, III 2.303
service, III 2.281
time limits, III 2.295–III 2.296
withdrawal, III 2.318–III 2.319
powers, III 2.278
recovery of benefit
generally, III 1.275–III 1.279
reference of questions,
III 1.280–III 1.284
supplementary, III 1.288–III 1.289
reference under Forfeiture Act 1982 to
acknowledgment, III 2.299–III 2.300
decisions, III 2.321–III 2.329
directions, III 2.307–III 2.309
funding of legal services,
III 2.282–III 2.283
generally, III 2.293–III 2.294
medical evidence, III 2.311–III 2.312
reply to response, III 2.305–III 2.306
response, III 2.303
service, III 2.281
time limits, III 2.295–III 2.296
withdrawal, III 2.318–III 2.319
powers, III 2.278
remuneration, III 1.517
representation, III 2.301–III 2.302
request for hearings, III 2.313–III 2.314
response to notice or reference
generally, III 2.303–III 2.304
reply, III 2.305–III 2.306
service of notices, III 2.281
setting aside decisions, III 2.325–III 2.328

Index

141
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Social Security Commissioners, appeals to—cont.</td>
<td>tax credits, and</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>appointment, IV 1.220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>certificates, IV 1.224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>delegation of functions, IV 1.223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>remuneration, IV 1.221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>supplemental, IV 1.225</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>tenure, IV 1.222</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>tenure of office, III 1.518</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>transfer of proceedings, III 2.279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>witness summons, III 2.316–III 2.317</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Social Security Commissioners (Procedure) (Child Trust Funds) Regulations 2005</td>
<td>arrangement of Regulations, IV 6.118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>citation, IV 6.119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>commencement, IV 6.119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>definitions, IV 6.120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>duration, IV 6.119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>general provisions</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>appeal procedure, IV 6.138–IV 6.155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>applications for leave to appeal, IV 6.127–IV 6.137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>applications for leave to appeal to appellate court, IV 6.164–IV 6.164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Commissioner's powers, IV 6.121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>decisions, IV 6.156–IV 6.162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>delegation of functions, IV 6.123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>funding of legal services, IV 6.125–IV 6.126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>service of notices, IV 6.124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>transfer of proceedings, IV 6.122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Social Security Commissioners (Procedure) Regulations 1999</td>
<td>arrangement of regulations, III 2.273</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>citation, III 2.274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>commencement, III 2.274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>definitions, III 2.277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>general provisions</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>appeals, III 2.293–III 2.296</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>applications for leave to appeal, III 2.284–III 2.292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>decisions, III 2.321–III 2.329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>further appeal, III 2.330–III 2.331</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>generally, III 2.278–III 2.281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>procedure, III 2.301–III 2.320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>references, III 2.297–III 2.299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>revocation, III 2.275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>transitional provisions, III 2.276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Social Security Commissioners (Procedure) (Tax Credits Appeals) Regulations 2002</td>
<td>arrangement of, IV 2.458</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>citation, IV 2.459</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>commencement, IV 2.459</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>definitions, IV 2.460</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>duration, IV 2.459</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>general provisions</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>appeal procedure, IV 2.484–IV 2.502</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>applications for leave to appeal, IV 2.467–IV 2.483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Social Security Commissioners (Procedure) (Tax Credits Appeals) Regulations 2002—cont.</td>
<td>general provisions—cont.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>applications for leave to appeal to appellate court, IV 2.510–IV 2.511</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Commissioner's powers, IV 2.461</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>decisions, IV 2.503–IV 2.509</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>delegation of functions, IV 2.463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>funding of legal services, IV 2.465–IV 2.466</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>service of notices, IV 2.464</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>transfer of proceedings, IV 2.462</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>citation, I 1.607</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>commencement, I 1.607</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>definitions, I 1.596</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>extent, I 1.607</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>general provisions</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>consequential amendments, I 1.601–I 1.602</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>continuity of law, I 1.597–I 1.598</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>repeals, I 1.599–I 1.600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>savings, I 1.603–I 1.604</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>transitional provisions, I 1.603–I 1.604</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>transitory modifications, I 1.605–I 1.606</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>schedule, I 1.608–I 1.612</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Social security contributions</td>
<td>trading income, IV 1.802</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>SS(IW)A 1994, by, I 1.639</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>application, I 1.469–I 1.470</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>II 1.75–II 1.76, IV 1.151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>arrangement of sections, I 1.22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>II 1.1–II 1.9, IV 1.56–IV 1.65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>citation, I 1.479, II 1.86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>commencement, I 1.479, II 1.86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>definitions</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>age, I 1.470–I 1.471</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>income-related benefits, II 1.54–II 1.57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Parts I–VI, I 1.410–I 1.411</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Part IX, I 1.431–I 1.433</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Part X, I 1.436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>references to Acts, I 1.472</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>statutory adoption, etc pay, IV 1.152–IV 1.153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>territorial waters, I 1.468–I 1.469</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>general note, IV 1.66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>general provisions</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>and see under individual headings</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Christmas bonus, I 1.434–I 1.436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>child benefit, I 1.412–I 1.433</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>contributions, I 1.23–I 1.32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>contributory benefits, I 1.33–I 1.164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>dependants, increases for, I 1.266–I 1.306</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Index

general provisions—cont.
incapacity for work, I 1.438–I 1.467
income-related benefits, II 1.10–II 1.57
industrial injuries benefits,
I 1.307–I 1.382
miscellaneous, I 1.383–I 1.409
non-contributory benefits,
I 1.165–I 1.266
social fund, II 1.70–II 1.74
general provisions
statutory adoption pay,
IV 1.133–IV 1.150
statutory maternity pay,
IV 1.93–IV 1.105
statutory paternity pay,
IV 1.106–IV 1.132
statutory sick pay, I 1.437,
IV 1.67–IV 1.92
miscellaneous provisions
age, II 1.77–II 1.78
interpretation, I 1.468–I 1.472
Parliamentary control, II 1.83–II 1.85
short title, etc., I 1.479
subordinate legislation, I 1.473–I 1.478,
II 1.80–II 1.82
modifications to
adoptions from overseas,
IV 5.99–IV 5.105
dismissal for reasons of pregnancy,
IV 4.98–IV 4.99
references to Acts, II 1.79
schedules
additional pension, I 1.506–I 1.515
child benefit, I 1.584–I 1.589
contribution conditions,
I 1.480–I 1.500
disablement assessment,
I 1.532–I 1.542
increase of pension on deferred
entitlement, I 1.516–I 1.531
industrial injuries benefits,
I 1.543–I 1.582
rates of benefits, I 1.501–I 1.505
statutory maternity pay, I 1.594,
IV 1.166–IV 1.167
statutory paternity pay, IV 1.154–IV 1.167
statutory sick pay, I 1.590–I 1.593,
IV 1.159–IV 1.161
subordinate legislation
Parliamentary control, I 1.476–I 1.478
Regulations, orders and schemes,
I 1.473–I 1.475
Social Security Contributions
(Transfer of Functions, etc.) Act
1999
arrangement of sections, IV 1.228
definitions, IV 1.254
general provisions, IV 1.229–IV 1.252
long title, IV 1.227
miscellaneous provisions,
IV 1.253–IV 1.255
Social Security (Credit and
Treatment of Contributions, etc.)
Regulations 2001
arrangement of Regulations, I 2.44
citation, I 2.45
commencement, I 2.45
definitions, I 2.45
general provisions, I 2.46–I 2.52
Social Security (Credits) Regulations
1975
arrangement of Regulations, I 2.1
citation, I 2.2
commencement, I 2.2
definitions, I 2.3
general provisions, I 2.4–I 2.38
transitional provisions, I 2.39
Social Security, etc. (Decisions and
Appeals) Regulations 1999
arrangement of regulations, III 2.332
citation, III 2.333
commencement, III 2.333
definitions, III 2.333–III 2.336
general provisions
appeals, III 2.412–III 2.500
miscellaneous issues,
III 2.387–III 2.402
revision of decisions,
III 2.339–III 2.361
supersession of decisions,
III 2.362–III 2.386
suspension of payment,
III 2.404–III 2.411
termination of payment,
III 2.404–III 2.411
revocations, III 2.501
schedules
change of circumstances,
III 2.530–III 2.551
provisions conferring powers,
III 2.502
qualification of Tribunal members,
III 2.525–III 2.529
revocations, III 2.552
unappealable decisions,
III 2.503–III 2.524
service of notices, III 2.337–III 2.338
Social Security Fraud Act 2001
arrangement of regulations, III 1.556
general provisions, III 1.557–III 1.562
Social Security (Deferral of Retirement
Pensions) Regulations 2005
arrangement of Regulations, I 6.1
citation, I 6.2
commencement, I 6.2
definitions, I 6.2
general provisions, I 6.3–I 6.5
miscellaneous provisions, I 6.6–I 6.12
Social Security (Dependency)
Regulations 1977
arrangement of Regulations, I 3.35
citation, I 3.36
commencement, I 3.36
definitions, I 3.36–I 3.37

143
Index

Social Security (Dependency) Regulations 1977—cont.
general provisions
  adult dependants, I 3.51–I 3.57
  child dependants, I 3.49–I 3.50
dependency, I 3.38–I 3.48
increase of benefits, I 3.58–I 3.60
schedules
  increase of benefits, I 3.64–I 3.65
  transitional provisions, I 3.61–I 3.63
Social Security (Disability Living Allowance) Regulations 1991
arrangement of Regulations, I 4.25
citation, I 4.26
commencement, I 4.26
definitions, I 4.26–I 4.27
general provisions
  care component, I 4.34–I 4.48
generally, I 4.28–I 4.33
invalid vehicle scheme, I 4.67
mobility component, I 4.49–I 4.66
schedules
  invalid vehicle scheme, I 4.82–I 4.87
  persons aged 65 or over, I 4.68–I 4.81
  relevant persons, I 4.88
Social Security (General Benefit) Regulations 1982
arrangement of regulations, I 10.1,
  III 2.553–III 2.554
citation, III 2.555
commencement, III 2.555
definitions, III 2.555
general provisions
  disqualification for benefits,
    III 2.581–III 2.583
generally, I 10.2–I 10.10
industrial injuries benefit,
  III 2.564–III 2.580
non-industrial injuries benefits
  III 2.562–III 2.563
prisoners, benefits for,
  III 2.556–III 2.561
miscellaneous provisions,
  III 2.584–III 2.585
schedules
  generally, I 10.11–I 10.12
  industrial injuries benefit,
    III 2.587–III 2.589
  non-industrial injuries benefits
    III 2.586
Social Security (Graduated Retirement Benefit) Regulations 2005
arrangement of Regulations, I 6.24
citation, I 6.25
commencement, I 6.25
definitions, I 6.25
general provisions,
  I 6.26–I 6.29
schedules, I 6.30–I 6.57
Social Security (Graduated Retirement Benefit) (No.2) Regulations 1978
arrangement of Regulations, I 6.13
citation, I 6.14
commencement, I 6.14
Social Security (Graduated Retirement Benefit) (No.2) Regulations 1978—cont.
definitions, I 6.14
general provisions, I 6.15–I 6.17
revocations, I 6.18
schedules, I 6.19–I 6.23
Social Security (Habitual Residence) Amendment Regulations 2004
citation, II 2.885
commencement, II 2.885
definitions, II 2.885
general note, II 2.884
transitional arrangements, II 2.886
Social Security (Hospital In-Patients) Regulations 2005
arrangement of Regulations, I 3.66
citation, I 3.68
commencement, I 3.68
definitions, I 3.69–I 3.70
introduction, I 3.67
revocations, I 3.71
Social Security (Incapacity Benefit) Regulations 1994
arrangement of Regulations, I 8.1
citation, I 8.2
commencement, I 8.2
definitions, I 8.3
general provisions
  additional conditions, I 8.34–I 8.44
  contribution conditions, I 8.5–I 8.6
  entitlement, I 8.7–I 8.32
  national insurance number, I 8.4
  pension payments, I 8.47–I 8.60
  rate of benefit, I 8.29–I 8.33
  transitional provisions, I 8.61–I 8.65
Social Security (Incapacity Benefit–Increases for Dependants) Regulations 1994
arrangement of Regulations, I 8.66
citation, I 8.67
commencement, I 8.67
consequential provisions, I 8.82
definitions, I 8.67
general provisions,
  adult dependants, I 8.75–I 8.81
  child dependants, I 8.74
  generally, I 8.68–I 8.73
  transitional provisions, I 8.83
Social Security (Incapacity Benefit Work-focused Interviews) Regulations 2003
arrangement of regulations, III 2.590
citation, III 2.593
commencement, III 2.593
definitions, III 2.594
general note, III 2.591–III 2.592
general provisions, III 2.595–III 2.604
schedule, III 2.605
Social Security (Incapacity for Work) Act 1994
arrangement of sections, I 1.621
general provisions
Index

general provisions—cont.
incapacity benefit, I 1.622–I 1.638
incapacity for work, I 1.635–I 1.638
statutory sick pay, I 1.639–I 1.640
miscellaneous provisions
consequential provision, I 1.641–I 1.643
savings, I 1.644–I 1.646
schedule, I 1.647
Social Security (Incapacity for Work) (General) Regulations 1995
application, I 8.88–I 8.89
arrangement of Regulations, I 8.84
citation, I 8.85
commencement, I 8.85
definitions, I 8.86–I 8.87
general provisions
adjudication of benefit, I 8.137
capable persons, I 8.116–I 8.136
incapable persons, I 8.100–I 8.115
information and evidence, I 8.92–I 8.99
own occupation test, I 8.90–I 8.91
personal capability assessment, I 8.138–I 8.159
schedule
activity list, I 8.160
general note, I 8.161–I 8.170
mental disabilities, I 8.204–I 8.217
physical disabilities, I 8.171–I 8.203
Social Security (Incapacity for Work) (Transitional) Regulations 1995
arrangement of Regulations, I 8.223
citation, I 8.224
commencement, I 8.224
common provisions, I 8.225–I 8.238
definitions, I 8.224
general provisions
invalidity benefit, transition from, I 8.249–I 8.264
miscellaneous, I 8.265–I 8.268
sickness benefit, transition from, I 8.239–I 8.248
tests for incapacity for work, I 8.269–I 8.275
Social security income—cont.
exemptions—cont.
increases in respect of children, IV 1.607
jobseeker’s allowance, IV 1.607–IV 1.612
foreign benefits, IV 1.618–IV 1.621
general note
regulations, IV 2.166
statutory provisions, IV 1.600.1
generally, IV 2.164
identity of taxpayer, IV 2.169
incapacity benefit
long-term, IV 1.600.15
short-term, IV 1.600.16
income support
amount in excess of taxable maximum, IV 1.603
child maintenance bonus, IV 1.602
definitions, IV 1.605–IV 1.606
general rule, IV 1.601
taxable maximum, IV 1.604
trade disputes, and, IV 1.601
jobseeker’s allowance
amount in excess of taxable maximum, IV 1.608
child maintenance bonus, IV 1.607
definitions, IV 1.612
taxable maximum, IV 1.609–IV 1.611
relevant income, IV 2.167
statutory provisions
charge to tax, IV 1.600.2–IV 1.600.7
exempt benefits, IV 1.600.15–IV 1.614
foreign benefits, IV 1.618–IV 1.621
general note, IV 1.600.1
introductory provision, IV 1.600
taxable benefits, IV 1.600–IV 1.600.14
wholly exempt benefits,
IV 1.615–IV 1.617
Table A benefits, IV 1.600.8–IV 1.600.10
Table B benefits, IV 1.615–IV 1.617
taxable benefits
exemptions, IV 1.600.15–IV 1.614
person liable to tax,
IV 1.600.13–IV 1.600.14
Table A, IV 1.600.8–IV 1.600.10
taxable income,
IV 1.600.11–IV 1.600.12
wholly exempt benefits,
IV 1.600.15–IV 1.600.14
Social Security (Industrial Injuries) (Prescribed Diseases) Regulations 1985
amendments to
1986, I 10.140–I 10.149
1987, I 10.150–I 10.166
Social Security (Industrial Injuries) (Prescribed Diseases) Regulations 1985—cont.

amendments to—cont.
1990, I 10.167–I 10.172
1996, I 10.177–I 10.180
2000, I 10.181–I 10.188
2003 (No 2), I 10.196–I 10.201
arrangement of Regulations, I 10.14
citation, I 10.15
commencement, I 10.15
definitions, I 10.15
general provisions
date of onset, I 10.23–I 10.31
miscellaneous, I 10.32–I 10.49
prescribed diseases, I 10.173–I 10.176
prescription of disease, I 10.16–I 10.22
recrudescence, I 10.29
reduced earnings allowance, I 10.150–I 10.166
regular employment, I 10.167–I 10.172
special conditions, I 10.87–I 10.129
miscellaneous provisions, I 10.140–I 10.149
schedules
dates of development and onset, I 10.138
modification of Acts, I 10.130
occupational deafness, I 10.131–I 10.133
prescribed diseases and occupations, I 10.87–I 10.129
relevant dates, I 10.134–I 10.137
transitional provisions, I 10.84–I 10.85
Social Security (Invalid Care Allowance) Regulations 1976
arrangement of Regulations, I 4.89
citation, I 4.90
commencement, I 4.90
definitions, I 4.91
general provisions, I 4.92–I 4.115
schedules, I 4.116
Social Security (Jobcentre Plus Interviews) Regulations 2002
amendments, III 2.623
arrangement of regulations, III 2.606
citation, III 2.607
commencement, III 2.607
definitions, III 2.608
general provisions, III 2.609–III 2.621
revocations, III 2.622
schedules, III 2.624
transitional provision, III 2.622
Social Security (Jobcentre Plus Interviews for Partners) Regulations 2003
amendments, III 2.641
arrangement of regulations, III 2.625
citation, III 2.627
commencement, III 2.627
Social Security (Jobcentre Plus Interviews for Partners) Regulations 2003—cont.
definitions, III 2.628
general note, III 2.626
general provisions, III 2.629–III 2.640
Social Security (Loss of Benefit) Regulations 2001
amendments, III 2.664–III 2.665
citation, III 2.643
commencement, III 2.643
definitions, III 2.643–III 2.644
general provisions
council tax benefit, III 2.661
deductions from benefits, III 2.663
disqualifying benefits, III 2.662
hardship, III 2.648–III 2.659
housing benefit, III 2.660
reductions, III 2.645–III 2.647
recitals, III 2.642
Social Security (Maternity Allowance) Regulations 1987
arrangement of Regulations, I 5.1
citation, I 5.2
commencement, I 5.2
definitions, I 5.2
general provisions, I 5.3–I 5.5
Social Security (Maternity Allowance) (Earnings) Regulations 2000
arrangement of Regulations, I 5.9
citation, I 5.10
commencement, I 5.10
definitions, I 5.10
general provisions, I 5.11–I 5.15
Social Security (Maternity Allowance) (Work Abroad) Regulations 1987
arrangement of Regulations, I 5.1
citation, I 5.2
commencement, I 5.2
definitions, I 5.2
general provisions, I 5.6–I 5.8
Social Security (Medical Evidence) Regulations 1976
arrangement of regulations, III 2.666
citation, III 2.667
commencement, III 2.667
definitions, III 2.667
general provisions, III 2.668–III 2.672
schedules, III 2.673–III 2.683
Social Security (Notification of Change of Circumstances) Regulations 2001
arrangement of regulations, III 2.684
citation, III 2.686
commencement, III 2.686
general note, III 2.685
general provisions, III 2.687–III 2.690
Social Security (Overlapping Benefits) Regulations 1979
arrangement of Regulations, I 3.72
citation, I 3.73
commencement, I 3.73
definitions, I 3.74–I 3.75
**Index**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>general provisions</td>
<td>general provisions, III 2.733–III 2.740</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>adjustment of dependency benefits, I 3.83–I 3.95</td>
<td>schedule, III 2.740</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>adjustment of personal benefits, I 3.76–I 3.82</td>
<td><strong>Social Security (Recovery of Benefits) Act 1997</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>schedules</td>
<td>arrangement, III 1.316–III 1.317</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>adjustment of personal benefits, I 3.96–I 3.97</td>
<td>commencement, III 1.324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Social Security (Payments on Account, Overpayments and Recovery) Regulations 1988</strong></td>
<td>citation, III 1.324–III 1.325</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arrangement of regulations, III 2.691</td>
<td>definitions, III 1.318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>citation, III 2.692</td>
<td>extent, III 1.324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>commencement, III 2.692</td>
<td>general note, III 1.252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>definitions, III 2.692</td>
<td>general provisions</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Social Security pensions</strong></td>
<td>appeals, III 1.275–III 1.289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>calculation of recoverable amount, III 2.708–III 2.714</td>
<td>certificates of recoverable benefits, III 1.259–III 1.263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>duplication of payments, III 2.700–III 2.706</td>
<td>complex cases, III 1.296–III 1.300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>interim payments, III 2.693–III 2.696</td>
<td>courts, III 1.290–III 1.295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>offsetting, III 2.697–III 2.699</td>
<td>liability of payer, III 1.264–III 1.267</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>overpayments, III 2.707</td>
<td>reduction of payment, III 1.268–III 1.270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>recovery procedure, III 2.715–III 2.729</td>
<td>references, III 1.280–III 1.289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Social Security Pensions (Home Responsibilities) Regulations 1994</strong></td>
<td>reviews, III 1.271–III 1.289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arrangement of Regulations, I 2.36</td>
<td>introductory provisions, III 1.253–III 1.258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>citation, I 2.37</td>
<td>miscellaneous provisions</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>commencement, I 2.37</td>
<td>amendment of Schedule 2, III 1.314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>definitions, I 2.37</td>
<td>Crown, III 1.316–III 1.317</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>general provisions, I 2.38–I 2.39</td>
<td>disregard of compensation payments, III 1.303–III 1.307</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>revocations, I 2.40</td>
<td>Northern Ireland, III 1.315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Social Security (Persons Abroad) Regulations 1975</strong></td>
<td>overpaid amounts, III 1.301–III 1.302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arrangement of Regulations, I 3.98</td>
<td>provision of information, III 1.309–III 1.313</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>citation, I 3.99</td>
<td>Regulations and orders, III 1.319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>commencement, I 3.99</td>
<td>schedules</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>definitions, I 3.99–I 3.100</td>
<td>compensation payments, III 1.326–III 1.331</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Social Security (Persons Residing Together) Regulations 1977</strong></td>
<td>arrangement of regulations, III 2.756</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arrangement of Regulations, I 3.136</td>
<td>citation, III 2.757</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>citation, I 3.137</td>
<td>commencement, III 2.757</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>commencement, I 3.137</td>
<td>definitions, III 2.757</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>definitions, I 3.137–I 3.138</td>
<td>general provisions</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>general provisions, I 3.139–I 3.141</td>
<td>adjustments, III 2.769–III 2.770</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Social Security (Quarterly Work-focused Interviews for Certain Lone Parents) Regulations 2004</strong></td>
<td>application for certificate, III 2.763</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arrangement of regulations, III 2.730</td>
<td>complex cases, III 2.765–III 2.766</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>citation, III 2.732</td>
<td>exemptions, III 2.758</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>commencement, III 2.732</td>
<td>information, provision of, III 2.759–III 2.762</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>definitions, III 2.732</td>
<td>payments into court, III 2.764</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>general note, III 2.731</td>
<td>structured settlements, III 2.767–III 2.768</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Social Security (Recovery of Benefits) Regulations 1997</strong></td>
<td>transitional provisions, III 2.771–III 2.772</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>arrangement of regulations, III 2.756</td>
<td><strong>Social Security (Retirement Pensions etc.) (Transitional Provisions) Regulations 2005</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>citation, III 2.757</td>
<td>arrangement of Regulations, I 6.58</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Index

  citation, I 6.59
  commencement, I 6.59
  definitions, I 6.59
  general provisions, I 6.60–I 6.61
Social Security (Severe Disablement Allowance) Regulations 1984
generally, I 4.117
Social Security, etc., (Transfer of Functions, etc.) Act 1999
  arrangement of sections, III 1.533
  citation, III 1.543
  commencement, III 1.543
  definitions, III 1.541–III 1.542
general provisions
  decisions and appeals,
    III 1.534–III 1.539
  miscellaneous provisions, III 1.540
  recitals, III 1.533
Social Security (Widow's Benefit and Retirement Pensions) Regulations 1979
  amendments to, I 6.5
  arrangement of Regulations, I 6.62
  citation, I 6.63
  commencement, I 6.63
  definitions, I 6.63
general provisions,
  retirement pensions, I 6.64–I 6.65
  widow's benefit, I 6.86–I 6.81
  schedule, I 6.96
Social Security (Work-focused Interviews for Lone Parents) and Miscellaneous Amendments Regulations 2000
  arrangement of regulations, III 2.773
  citation, III 2.774
  commencement, III 2.774
definitions, III 2.774
general provisions, III 2.775–III 2.783
  schedule, III 2.784
Social Security (Working Neighbourhoods) Regulations 2004
  arrangement of regulations, III 2.785
  citation, III 2.787
  commencement, III 2.787
definitions, III 2.788
general note, III 2.786
general provisions, III 2.789–III 2.809
  schedule, III 2.810
Special Commissioners
  child trust fund appeals, IV 6.69–IV 6.72
Special hardship
  reduced earnings allowance, I 10.163
Specific employment income
  employment income, IV 1.531
Speech
  descriptors for incapacity, I 8.190
Sporadic conditions
  descriptors for incapacity, I 8.168
Sports award
  income support, II 2.20
  jobseeker's allowance, II 3.32
  remunerative work, IV 2.45
Sports award, person in receipt of
  income support, II 2.81–II 2.84
Spouses' income
general rules, IV 1.45–IV 1.47
Standing
  proceedings against public authorities,
    III 4.19
Standing without support
descriptors for incapacity, I 8.177
State maternity allowance, and (SMA) claims for benefit
  and see Claims for benefit
  advance claim, III 2.104
  generally, III 2.86–III 2.87
  payment of benefit, 493
State pension credit (SPC)
  administration, II 1.387
  aggregation of means, II 1.373–II 1.374
  alteration of rates of benefit, III 1.190
  amount
    guarantee credit, II 4.18–II 4.23
    savings credit, II 4.24–II 4.25
  assessed income period
    circumstances in which SoS prevented from specifying, II 4.28–II 4.35
doctorate, II 1.383–II 1.384
  end of period, II 1.375–II 1.377
  meaning, II 1.398
  retirement provision, and, II 4.36
background, II 1.348
capital
  aggregation, II 1.373–II 1.374
  disregarded sums, II 4.119–II 4.124
  calculation, II 4.43
  jointly held, II 4.87–II 4.88
  meaning, II 1.393–II 1.395
  notional sums, II 4.77–II 4.83
  rounding, II 4.91
  UK, in the, II 4.73–II 4.74
  UK, outside, II 4.75–II 4.76
carers, II 4.95
  claims for benefit
    and see Claims for benefit
    advance claim, III 2.103
    after attaining qualifying age, III 2.60
    before attaining qualifying age, III 2.59
    date of claim, III 2.60
cache, III 2.61
  generally, III 2.58
date of entitlement, III 2.113
decisions, III 1.512
definitions
  capital, II 1.393–II 1.395
  income, II 1.393–II 1.395
  qualifying age, II 1.356
Index

State pension credit (SPC)—cont.
definitions—cont.
qualifying income, II 1.365
Regulations, II 4.06–II 4.09
retirement pension income,
II 1.396–II 1.397
diminishing notional capital rule,
II 4.84–II 4.86
disregarded amounts
capital, from, II 4.119–II 4.124
earnings, from, II 4.125–II 4.127
other than earnings, from,
II 4.116–II 4.118
employed earner’s earnings,
II 4.66–II 4.67
entitlement
common rules, II 1.353–II 1.356
exclusions, II 1.371–II 1.372
guarantee credit, II 1.357–II 1.359
members of same household,
II 4.16–II 4.17
persons not in Great Britain,
II 4.10–II 4.11
receiving treatment outside Great Britain, II 4.14–II 4.15
savings credit, II 1.360–II 1.370
temporary absence, II 4.12–II 4.13
exclusions, II 1.371–II 1.372
final payments of income, II 4.63–II 4.65
general note, II 1.348–II 1.352
generally, IV 2.241
guarantee credit
amount, II 4.18–II 4.23
carers, II 4.95
generally, II 1.357–II 1.359
housing costs, II 4.98–II 4.112
pensioners with entitlement to transitional additions,
II 4.96–II 4.97
severe disablement, II 4.93–II 4.94
habitual residence
generally, II 2.158–II 2.179,
II 2.693–II 2.696
Regulations, II 2.884–II 2.886
housing costs
and see Housing costs (SPC)
amendments, II 4.112
general note, II 4.112
schedule, II 4.98–II 4.112
income
aggregation, II 1.373–II 1.374
calculation, II 4.43
disregarded amounts, II 4.116–II 4.127
employed earner’s earnings,
II 4.66–II 4.67
final payments, II 4.63–II 4.65
meaning, II 1.393–II 1.395
notional sums, II 4.70–II 4.72
relevant sums, II 4.44–II 4.50
retirement pension income, II 4.51
rounding, II 4.91
self-employed earner’s earnings,
II 4.68–II 4.69
State pension credit (SPC)—cont.
income—cont.
third parties, to, II 4.89–II 4.90
weekly income, II 4.52–II 4.62
income test, and, IV 2.127
interpretation, II 1.398–II 1.399
loss of benefit, II 4.92, III 2.646
notional capital
diminishing rule, II 4.84–II 4.86
generally, II 4.77–II 4.83
notional income, II 4.70–II 4.72
overview, II 1.349–II 1.350
part-weeks, II 4.39–II 4.40
patients
generally, II 4.26
miscellaneous provisions, II 4.111
payment date, II 4.41–II 4.42
payment of benefit, III 2.143
pensioners with entitlement to transitional additions, II 4.96–II 4.97
polygamous marriages
generally, II 1.388–II 1.389, II 4.26
miscellaneous provisions, II 4.113
qualifying age, II 1.356
qualifying income
generally, II 4.27
meaning, II 1.365
retirement pension income, II 4.51
retirement provision
assessed income period,
II 1.375–II 1.374
rounding, II 4.91
savings credit
amount, II 4.24–II 4.25
Amount A, II 1.367
Amount B, II 1.368
generally, II 1.360–II 1.370
qualifying income, II 1.365, II 4.27
savings credit threshold, II 1.366
self-employed earner’s earnings,
II 4.68–II 4.69
severe disablement, II 4.93–II 4.94
small amounts, II 4.38
weekly income, II 4.52–II 4.62
State Pension Credit Act 2002
arrangement of sections, II 1.339–II 1.346
citation, II 1.404
commencement
generally, II 1.404
introduction, II 1.352
consequential amendments, II 1.392
financial provisions, II 1.402
general note, II 1.347–II 1.352
general provisions
aggregation, II 1.373–II 1.374
entitlement and amount,
II 1.353–II 1.372
retirement provision, II 1.375–II 1.386
interpretation
general provision, II 1.398–II 1.399
income and capital, II 1.393–II 1.395
retirement pension income,
II 1.396–II 1.397
State Pension Credit Act 2002—cont.
miscellaneous provisions
administration, II 1.387
polygamous marriages, II 1.388–II 1.389
regulations and orders, II 1.400–II 1.401
overview, II 1.348–II 1.350
repeals, II 1.403
schedules, II 1.405
transitional provisions
generally, II 1.390–II 1.391
2002 Regulations, II 4.128–II 4.132
Statutory adoption pay (SAP)—cont.
adoptions from overseas, and
administration, IV 5.106–IV 5.110
application of General Regs 2002, IV 5.120
application of SSCBA 1992, IV 5.99–IV 5.105
avoidance of liability, IV 5.135
continental shelf employees, IV 5.111–IV 5.115
definitions, IV 5.119
evidence of entitlement, IV 5.132
general note, IV 5.118
mariners, IV 5.111–IV 5.115
notice requirements, IV 5.131
pay period, IV 5.129–IV 5.130
persons abroad, IV 5.111–IV 5.115
termination of employment, IV 5.134
treatment of more than one employer, IV 5.133
adoption without placement, and, IV 1.149–IV 1.150
avoidance of liability, IV 5.81
benefits, and, IV 1.142–IV 1.143
continental shelf employees
definitions, IV 5.33
general note, IV 5.34
generally, IV 5.42
statutory provision, IV 1.146–IV 1.147
continuous employment
change of employer, and, IV 5.87
generally, IV 5.84
reinstatement after service with armed forces, IV 5.88
stoppages of work, and, IV 5.86
unfair dismissal, and, IV 5.85
contracting out restrictions
IV 1.140–IV 1.141
contractual remuneration, and generally, IV 5.79
statutory provision, IV 1.146–IV 1.147
Crown employment, IV 1.144–IV 1.145
definitions, IV 1.148
determination of entitlement issues
application, IV 5.29
form of application, IV 5.30
divided contracts
general note, IV 5.9
lapse of election, IV 5.14
notification of election, IV 5.11
provision of information, IV 5.12
relevant employer, IV 5.13
earnings, IV 5.90
employed earners, and, IV 5.83
employer's liability
funding, IV 1.452–IV 1.453
generally, IV 1.136–IV 1.137
employers' records
generally, IV 5.25
inspection, IV 5.26
entitlement
determination of issues, IV 5.29–IV 5.30

Index

State Pension Credit Act 2002—cont.
miscellaneous provisions
administration, II 1.387
polygamous marriages, II 1.388–II 1.389
regulations and orders, II 1.400–II 1.401
overview, II 1.348–II 1.350
repeals, II 1.403
schedules, II 1.405
transitional provisions
generally, II 1.390–II 1.391
2002 Regulations, II 4.128–II 4.132
State Pension Credit Regulations 2002
arrangement of regulations, II 4.01–II 4.05
citation, II 4.06
commencement, II 4.06
definitions, II 4.06–II 4.09
general provisions
entitlement and amount, II 4.10–II 4.42
income, II 4.43–II 4.91
loss of benefit, II 4.92
schedule
disregarded sums, II 4.125–II 4.127
guarantee credit, II 4.93–II 4.97
housing costs, II 4.98–II 4.112
income from capital, II 4.119–II 4.124
special groups, II 4.113–II 4.115
weekly income, II 4.116–II 4.118
State scheme pension rights
activation of benefits, I 1.664
definitions, I 1.668
effect, I 1.666
generally, I 1.665
shareable rights, I 1.664
Statement of reasons
appeals procedure
generally, III 2.481–III 2.485
late application, III 2.486
child trust fund appeals
generally, IV 6.104–IV 6.105
late applications, IV 6.106–IV 6.107
service by electronic mail, IV 6.115
tax credit appeals
generally, IV 2.438
late applications, IV 2.441–IV 2.442
service by electronic mail, IV 2.453
Statements of compatibility
human rights, III 4.39–III 4.40
Statistical studies
generally, IV 2.616
Northern Ireland, IV 2.618
Statutory adoption pay (SAP)
adadministration
determination of entitlement issues, IV 5.27–IV 5.30
employers' records, IV 5.25–IV 5.26
funding of liabilities, IV 5.19–IV 5.24
provision of information, IV 5.31
statutory provision, IV 1.451–IV 1.458
Index

Statutory adoption pay (SAP)—cont.
entitlement—cont.
provision of information,
IV 5.27–IV 5.28
statutory provisions, IV 1.134–IV 1.135
evidence of entitlement, IV 5.75
excepted cases, IV 5.78
failure to comply, IV 1.459–IV 1.460
fraud
generally, IV 1.461–IV 1.462
procedure and appeals,
IV 1.468–IV 1.476
funding of liabilities
application to Revenue, IV 5.20
date of payment of contributions,
IV 5.23
generally, IV 5.19
method, IV 5.21–IV 5.22
overpayments, IV 5.24
general note, IV 1.133
incorrect statements,
IV 1.461–IV 1.462
information
power to require, IV 1.457–IV 1.458
supply, IV 1.463–IV 1.464
use by Board, IV 1.465
liability of Revenue, IV 5.94
mariners
definitions, IV 5.33
general note, IV 5.34
generally, IV 5.41
statutory provision, IV 1.146–IV 1.147
NHS employees
general note, IV 5.9
lapse of election, IV 5.14
notification of election, IV 5.11
provision of information, IV 5.12
relevant employer, IV 5.13
normal weekly earnings
earnings, IV 5.90
generally, IV 5.91
notice requirements, IV 5.74
pay period
disrupted adoption, and, IV 5.73
generally, IV 5.72
statutory provision, IV 1.138–IV 1.139
treatment of more than once contract,
IV 5.74
payment
generally, IV 5.92
liability of Revenue, IV 5.94
persons acting on behalf of another, to,
IV 5.97
Revenue, by, IV 5.96
statutory provisions, IV 1.454–IV 1.455
timing, IV 5.93
penalties
appeals, IV 1.470
definitions, IV 1.476
determination, IV 1.468–IV 1.469
failure to comply, IV 1.459–IV 1.460
fraud, IV 1.461–IV 1.462
incorrect statements,
IV 1.461–IV 1.462
Statutory adoption pay (SAP)—cont.
penalties—cont.
interest, IV 1.475
mitigation, IV 1.473
proceedings before Commissioners,
IV 1.471
proceedings before court, IV 1.472
time limits, IV 1.474
persons abroad
absent from Great Britain, IV 5.37
definitions, IV 5.33
general note, IV 5.34
has worked in other EEA States,
IV 5.39
in other EEA States, IV 5.36
time for compliance, IV 5.40
provision of information
entitlement, as to, IV 5.27–IV 5.28
generally, IV 5.31
rate, IV 1.138–IV 1.139
relationship with benefits,
IV 1.142–IV 1.143
rounding of fractional amounts, IV 5.6
service of notices, IV 5.98
special classes of person,
IV 1.146–IV 1.147
statutory provisions
administration, IV 1.451–IV 1.458
adoption without placement, and,
IV 1.149–IV 1.150
contracting out restrictions,
IV 1.140–IV 1.141
Crown employment, IV 1.144–IV 1.145
definitions, IV 1.148
employer’s liability, IV 1.136–IV 1.137
entitlement, IV 1.134–IV 1.135
general note, IV 1.133
information, IV 1.463–IV 1.465
pay period, IV 1.138–IV 1.139
penalties, IV 1.459–IV 1.462
rate, IV 1.138–IV 1.139
relationship with benefits,
IV 1.142–IV 1.143
relationship with remuneration,
IV 1.142–IV 1.143
special classes of person,
IV 1.146–IV 1.147
supplementary, IV 1.148
supply of information
Board, by, IV 1.463
Secretary of State, by, IV 1.464
termination of employment before start of
period, IV 5.80
treatment of more than once contract
general note, IV 5.9
generally, IV 5.76
lapse of election, IV 5.14
notification of election, IV 5.11
provision of information, IV 5.12
relevant employer, IV 5.13, IV 5.89
weekly rates
general note, IV 5.3
generally, IV 5.5
Index

Statutory adoption pay (SAP)—cont.
weekly rates—cont.
rounding, IV 5.6
work during pay period, IV 5.77
working tax credits, and
social security income, IV 2.165

Statutory Adoption Pay (Administration) Regulations 2002
application
Adoption from Overseas Regs, to, IV 5.106–IV 5.110
arrangement of Regulations, IV 5.15
citation, IV 5.16
commencement, IV 5.16
definitions, IV 5.18
general note, IV 5.17
general provisions, IV 5.19–IV 5.31

Statutory Adoption Pay (Adoption from Overseas) (No.2) Regulations 2003
application, IV 5.121
arrangement of Regulations, IV 5.116
citation, IV 5.117
commencement, IV 5.117
definitions, IV 5.119
general note, IV 5.118
general provisions, IV 5.129–IV 5.135
revocation provision, IV 5.136

Statutory Adoption Pay (General) Regulations 2002
application
Adoption from Overseas (No.2) Regs, to, IV 5.120
generally, IV 5.51
arrangement of Regulations,
IV 5.43–IV 5.48
citation, IV 5.49
commencement, IV 5.49
definitions, IV 5.50
general provisions, IV 5.72–IV 5.98

Statutory Adoption Pay (NHS Employees) Regulations 2002
arrangement of Regulations, IV 5.7
citation, IV 5.8
commencement, IV 5.8
definitions, IV 5.8
general note, IV 5.9
general provisions, IV 5.10–IV 5.14

Statutory Adoption Pay (Persons Abroad and Mariners) Regulations 2002
application
Adoption from Overseas (No. 2) Regs, to, IV 5.111–IV 5.115
arrangement of Regulations, IV 5.32
citation, IV 5.33
commencement, IV 5.33
definitions, IV 5.33
general note, IV 5.34
general provisions, IV 5.35–IV 5.42

Statutory Adoption Pay (Weekly Rates) Regulations 2002
arrangement of Regulations, IV 5.1

citation, IV 5.2
commencement, IV 5.2
general note, IV 5.3
general provisions, IV 5.4–IV 5.6

Statutory maternity allowance (SMA) and see Contributory benefits
adjustment of persons abroad, I 3.101–I 3.107
appropriate weekly rate, I 1.81–I 1.82
average weekly amount, I 5.15
contribution conditions
general note, I 1.513
generally, I 1.482
earnings
average weekly amount, I 5.15
specified payments, I 5.11–I 5.13
specified period, I 5.14
entitlement
appropriate weekly rate, I 1.81–I 1.82
disqualification, I 5.4
generally, I 1.76–I 1.80
modified period, I 5.5
workers abroad, I 5.8
increases for dependants
generally, I 1.271–I 1.273
reduced contributions, I 1.287–I 1.288
relevant earnings, I 1.291–I 1.293
national insurance number, I 5.3
persons abroad
employed overseas, I 5.8
generally, I 3.101–I 3.102
grounds, I 3.103–I 3.107
rate
appropriate weekly rate, I 1.81–I 1.82
generally, I 1.501
increases for dependants, I 1.504
specified payments
aggregation, I 5.13
average weekly amount, I 5.15
employed earners, for, I 5.11
self-employed earners, for, I 5.12
specified period, I 5.14
work abroad
employed overseas, I 5.8
generally, I 3.101–I 3.102
grounds, I 3.103–I 3.107

Statutory maternity pay (SMP) administration
employer's records, IV 4.49–IV 4.50
expected week of confinement, IV 4.43
notice of absence from work, IV 4.44
notification of employment after confinement, IV 4.45
provision of information,
IV 4.46–IV 4.48
avoidance of liability, and,
IV 4.12–IV 4.13
benefits, and
generally, I 1.101–I 1.102
cumulative provision,
IV 1.165–IV 2.205
Statutory maternity pay (SMP)—cont.
breach of regulations, IV 1.175–IV 1.176
change of employer, IV 4.29
civil penalties
breach of regulations,
IV 1.175–IV 1.176
fraud, IV 1.177
negligence, IV 1.177
claims for benefit
and see Claims for benefit
generally, III 1.72–III 1.73
compensation of employers
additional payment to small employers,
IV 4.88
advance funding, IV 4.90
date of payment of contributions,
IV 4.93
deduction from payments to Revenue,
IV 4.91
definitions, IV 4.85
general note, IV 4.86
overpayments, IV 4.94
payments to employer by Revenue,
IV 4.92
prescribed amount, IV 4.89
“small employer”, IV 4.87
continental shelf employees
definitions, IV 4.66
general note, IV 4.67
generally, IV 4.75
statutory provisions, IV 1.104
continuous employment
change of employer, IV 4.29
generally, IV 4.25
stoppages of work, IV 4.27–IV 4.28
unfair dismissal, IV 4.26
contractual remuneration, as
generally, IV 4.37
statutory provision, IV 1.167
Crown employment, IV 1.103
death of woman, IV 4.24
definitions
“earnings”, IV 4.38
“employee”, IV 4.34
generally, IV 4.8–IV 4.9
statutory provisions, IV 1.105
“week”, IV 4.33
detention in custody, IV 4.22–IV 4.23
determination of entitlement
application, IV 3.91
definitions, IV 3.90
procedure, IV 3.92
divided contracts (general Regulations)
treatment of more than one contract as
one, IV 4.16
treatment of two or more employers as
one, IV 4.35–IV 4.36
divided contracts (NHS Regulations)
lapse of election, IV 4.83
notification of election, IV 4.80
provision of information, IV 4.81
treatment of more than one contract as
one, IV 4.79
Statutory maternity pay (SMP)—cont.
divided contracts (NHS
Regulations)—cont.
treatment of two or more employers as
one, IV 4.82
employee, IV 4.34
employee’s duties, IV 1.174
employer’s records
maintenance, IV 4.49
production, IV 4.50
employment contract terminated to avoid
liability, IV 4.12–IV 4.13
enforcement
breach of regulations,
IV 1.175–IV 1.176
fraud, IV 1.177
negligence, IV 1.177
entitlement, IV 1.93–IV 1.94
expected week of confinement, IV 4.43
fraud, IV 1.177
funding of employers’ liabilities,
IV 1.99–IV 1.100
imprisonment, IV 4.22–IV 4.23
incapacity benefit, and
generally, IV 4.41
statutory provision, IV 1.166
information
disclosure by Secretary of State,
IV 1.182
employers, by, IV 1.183
liability of SoS to pay
generally, IV 4.18–IV 4.19
statutory provision, IV 1.93–IV 1.94
mariners
definitions, IV 4.66
general note, IV 4.67
generally, IV 4.74
statutory provisions, IV 1.104
maternity allowance, and, IV 4.42
medical evidence
definitions, IV 4.61
evidence of pregnancy and
confinement, IV 4.62
form, III 2.683, IV 4.63–IV 4.64
rules, III 2.661–III 2.682
modification of provisions,
IV 4.14–IV 4.15
national health service employees
lapse of election, IV 4.83
notification of election, IV 4.80
provision of information, IV 4.81
treatment of more than one contract as
one, IV 4.79
treatment of two or more employers as
one, IV 4.82
negligence, IV 1.177
normal working earnings
“earnings”, IV 4.38
generally, IV 4.39–IV 4.40
normal working weeks
generally, IV 4.31–IV 4.32
“week”, IV 4.33
notice of absence from work, IV 4.44

Index

153
Statutory maternity pay (SMP)—cont.
notification of employment after confinement, IV 4.45
offences, IV 4.58–IV 4.59
pay period generally, IV 4.10–IV 4.11
statutory provision, IV 1.95–IV 1.96
payment generally, IV 4.51
persons acting on behalf of another, to, IV 4.56–IV 4.57
rounding, IV 4.52
Secretary of State, by, IV 4.54–IV 4.55
timing, IV 4.53
persons abroad absent from Great Britain, IV 4.69
definitions, IV 4.66
“employee”, IV 4.70
general note, IV 4.67
in other Member States, IV 4.68
time for compliance, IV 4.73
women who worked in the EC, IV 4.72
persons acting on behalf of another, to, IV 4.56–IV 4.57
provision of information claims for other benefits, IV 4.48
determination of questions, IV 4.46–IV 4.47
employer, by, III 1.168–III 1.169
Secretary of State, by, III 1.166–III 1.167
rate generally, IV 4.17
statutory provision, IV 1.97–IV 1.98
recovery of payments, IV 1.99–IV 1.100
reinstatement after service with armed services, IV 4.30
relationship with other benefits generally, IV 1.101–IV 1.102, I 1.594
miscellaneous provision, IV 1.165–IV 2.205
rounding fractional amounts, IV 4.52
special classes of persons, IV 1.104
statutory provisions Crown employment, IV 1.103
definitions, IV 1.105
entitlement, IV 1.93–IV 1.94
pay period, IV 1.95–IV 1.96
rate, IV 1.97–IV 1.98
recovery of payments, IV 1.99–IV 1.100
relationship with benefits, IV 1.101–IV 1.102
special classes of persons, IV 1.104
stoppages of work, IV 4.27–IV 4.28
treatment of more than one contract of service generally, IV 4.16
NHS employees, IV 4.79
relevant employer, IV 4.35–IV 4.36
unfair dismissal, IV 4.26
work after confinement, IV 4.20–IV 4.21
working tax credits, and social security income, IV 2.165

Statutory Maternity Pay (Compensation of Employers) and Miscellaneous Amendment Regulations 1994
arrangement of Regulations, IV 4.84
citation, IV 4.85
commencement, IV 4.85
definitions, IV 4.85
general note, IV 4.86
general provisions, IV 4.87–IV 4.94
revocations, IV 4.95

Statutory Maternity Pay (Decisions) Regulations 1999
arrangement of Regulations, IV 3.89
citation, IV 3.90
commencement, IV 3.90
definitions, IV 3.90
general provisions, IV 3.91–IV 3.92
revocation, IV 3.93

Statutory Maternity Pay (General) Regulations 1986
amendments to 2000 Regulations, IV 4.96–IV 4.102
arrangement of Regulations, IV 4.1–IV 4.7
citation, IV 4.8
commencement, IV 4.8
definitions, IV 4.8–IV 4.9
general provisions administration, IV 4.43–IV 4.50
employee, IV 4.34
entitlement, IV 4.10–IV 4.24
miscellaneous, IV 4.34–IV 4.42
normal working weeks, IV 4.31–IV 4.33
offences, IV 4.58–IV 4.59
payment, IV 4.51–IV 4.57

Statutory Maternity Pay (Medical Evidence) Regulations 1987
arrangement of Regulations, IV 4.60
citation, IV 4.61
commencement, IV 4.61
definitions, IV 4.61
general provisions, IV 4.62
schedule, IV 4.63–IV 4.64

Statutory Maternity Pay (National Health Service Employees) Regulations 1991
arrangement of Regulations, IV 4.77
citation, IV 4.78
commencement, IV 4.78
definitions, IV 4.78
general provisions, IV 4.79–IV 4.83

Statutory Maternity Pay (Persons Abroad and Mariners) Regulations 1987
arrangement of Regulations, IV 4.65
citation, IV 4.66
commencement, IV 4.66
definitions, IV 4.66
general note, IV 4.67
general provisions, IV 4.68–IV 4.76
Statutory paternity pay (SPP)
administration
determination of entitlement issues,
IV 5.27–IV 5.30
employers' records, IV 5.25–IV 5.26
funding of liabilities, IV 5.19–IV 5.24
provision of information, IV 5.31
statutory provision, IV 1.451–IV 1.458
adoptions from overseas, and
administration, IV 5.106–IV 5.110
application of General Regs 2002, IV 5.120
application of SSCBA 1992, IV 5.99–IV 5.105
avoidance of liability, IV 5.128
conditions of entitlement, IV 5.122
continental shelf employees,
IV 5.111–IV 5.115
definitions, IV 5.119
evidence of entitlement, IV 5.126
general note, IV 5.118
mariners, IV 5.111–IV 5.115
notice requirements, IV 5.124
pay period, IV 5.123
persons abroad, IV 5.111–IV 5.115
qualifying period, IV 5.125
treatment of more than one employer,
IV 5.127
adoption of child, on
conditions of entitlement,
IV 5.61–IV 5.62
evidence of entitlement, IV 5.66
notice requirements, IV 5.64
payment period, IV 5.63
qualifying period, IV 5.65
statutory provisions, IV 1.113–IV 1.114
treatment of more than one employer,
IV 5.67
adoption without placement, and,
IV 1.131–IV 1.132
avoidance of liability, and, IV 5.71
birth of child, on
conditions of entitlement,
IV 5.52–IV 5.54
evidence of entitlement,
IV 5.58–IV 5.59
notice requirements, IV 5.56
payment period, IV 5.55
qualifying period, IV 5.57
statutory provisions,
IV 1.107–IV 1.112
treatment of more than one employer,
IV 5.60
conditions of entitlement
adoption of child, on, IV 5.61–IV 5.62
birth of child, on, IV 5.52–IV 5.54
continental shelf employees
definitions, IV 5.33
general note, IV 5.34
generally, IV 5.42
continuous employment
change of employer, and, IV 5.87
generally, IV 5.84
Statutory paternity pay (SPP)—cont.
continuous employment—cont.
reinstatement after service with armed
forces, IV 5.88
stoppages of work, and, IV 5.86
unfair dismissal, and, IV 5.85
contractual remuneration, and
generally, IV 5.70
statutory provision, IV 1.123–IV 1.124
definitions, IV 1.129–IV 1.130
detention in custody, and, IV 5.95
determination of entitlement issues
application, IV 5.29
form of application, IV 5.30
divided contracts
general note, IV 5.9
lapse of election, IV 5.14
notification of election, IV 5.11
provision of information, IV 5.12
relevant employer, IV 5.13
earnings, IV 5.90
employed earners, and, IV 5.83
employer's liability, IV 1.117–IV 1.118
employers' records
generally, IV 5.25
inspection, IV 5.26
entitlement
adoption of child, on, IV 5.61–IV 5.67
birth of child, on, IV 5.52–IV 5.60
determination of issues,
IV 5.29–IV 5.30
provision of information,
IV 5.27–IV 5.28
statutory provisions, IV 1.107–IV 1.116
evidence of entitlement
adoption of child, on, IV 5.61–IV 5.62
birth of child, on, IV 5.52–IV 5.54
excepted cases, IV 5.69
failure to comply, IV 1.459–IV 1.460
fraud
generally, IV 1.461–IV 1.462
procedure and appeals,
IV 1.468–IV 1.476
funding of liabilities
application to Revenue, IV 5.20
date of payment of contributions, IV 5.23
generally, IV 5.19
method, IV 5.21–IV 5.22
overpayments, IV 5.24
imprisonment, and, IV 5.95
incorrect statements, IV 1.461–IV 1.462
information
power to require, IV 1.457–IV 1.458
supply, IV 1.463–IV 1.464
use by Board, IV 1.465
liability of Revenue to pay
detention in custody, and, IV 5.95
generally, IV 5.94
imprisonment, and, IV 5.95
mariners
definitions, IV 5.33
general note, IV 5.34
generally, IV 5.41
Statutory Paternity Pay (General) Regulations 2002—cont.
arrangement of Regulations, IV 5.43–IV 5.48
citation, IV 5.49
commencement, IV 5.49
definitions, IV 5.50
general provisions
 adoption, IV 5.61–IV 5.67
birth, IV 5.52–IV 5.60
common provisions, IV 5.68–IV 5.71
miscellaneous, IV 5.82–IV 5.98
Statutory Paternity Pay (NHS Employees) Regulations 2002
arrangement of Regulations, IV 5.7
citation, IV 5.8
commencement, IV 5.8
definitions, IV 5.8
general note, IV 5.9
general provisions, IV 5.10–IV 5.14
Statutory Paternity Pay (Persons Abroad and Mariners) Regulations 2002
application
 Adoption from Overseas (No.2) Regs, to, IV 5.111–IV 5.115
arrangement of Regulations, IV 5.32
citation, IV 5.33
commencement, IV 5.33
definitions, IV 5.33
general note, IV 5.34
general provisions, IV 5.35–IV 5.42
Statutory Paternity Pay (Weekly Rates) Regulations 2002
arrangement of Regulations, IV 5.1
citation, IV 5.2
commencement, IV 5.2
general note, IV 5.3
general provisions, IV 5.4–IV 5.6
Statutory sick pay (SSP) airmen
 definitions, IV 3.47, IV 3.53–IV 3.54, IV 3.60
general note, IV 3.44
statutory provision, IV 1.91
time for compliance, IV 3.62
avoidance of liability, and, IV 3.10
benefits, and
generally, IV 1.89
miscellaneous provisions, IV 1.158–IV 1.164
breach of regulations, IV 1.175–IV 1.176
calculation of limit, IV 3.13
civil penalties
 breach of regulations, IV 1.175–IV 1.176
fraud, IV 1.177
negligence, IV 1.177
claims for benefit
and, claims for benefit
generally, III 1.70–III 1.71
compensation of employer
 amount, IV 3.84
Statutory sick pay (SSP)—cont.
compensation of employer—cont.
definitions, IV 3.81
general note, IV 3.82
generally, IV 3.83
method, IV 3.84–IV 3.86
continental shelf employees
definitions, IV 3.48, IV 3.55, IV 3.61
general note, IV 3.44
statutory provision, IV 1.91
time for compliance, IV 3.62
contractual remuneration, and, IV 1.159
contributions and benefits, I 1.437
Crown employment, IV 1.90
definitions
 earnings, IV 3.32
employee, IV 3.31
generally, IV 3.2–IV 3.3
statutory provisions, IV 1.92
detention in custody, IV 3.8
determination of entitlement
 application, IV 3.91
definitions, IV 3.90
procedure, IV 3.92
divided contracts (general Regulations)
generally, IV 3.38
relevant employer, IV 3.36–IV 3.37
divided contracts (NHS Regulations)
lapse of election, IV 3.79
notification of election, IV 3.76
provision of information, IV 3.77
treatment of more than one contract as one, IV 3.75
treatment of two or more employers as one, IV 3.78
earnings
 excepted payments, IV 3.33
generally, IV 3.32
normal weekly earnings, IV 3.34–IV 3.35
employee’s duties, IV 1.173
employer’s liability, IV 1.67–IV 1.71
employment contract terminated to avoid liability, IV 3.10
enforcement
 breach of regulations, IV 1.175–IV 1.176
fraud, IV 1.177
negligence, IV 1.177
entitlement
employer’s liability, IV 1.67–IV 1.71
general note, IV 1.66
limitations, IV 1.83–IV 1.84
qualifying conditions, IV 1.72–IV 1.82
fraud, IV 1.177
general note, IV 1.66
imprisonment, IV 3.8
incapacity benefit, and, IV 1.160–IV 1.161
incapacity for work
 generally, I 1.465–I 1.467
Regulations, I 8.88–I 8.89
Index

Statutory sick pay (SSP)—cont.
information
disclosure by Secretary of State,
IV 1.180
employers, by, IV 1.181
insolvency of employer, IV 3.19
interruption of employment
excepted days, IV 3.24
limitations on entitlement,
IV 1.83–IV 1.84
linking periods of incapacity.
IV 3.6–IV 3.7
mariners
definitions, IV 3.45–IV 3.46, IV 3.52,
IV 3.59
general note, IV 3.44
statutory provision, IV 1.91
time for compliance, IV 3.62
maximum entitlement, IV 3.9
medical evidence
definitions, IV 3.64
form of doctor’s statement,
IV 3.67–IV 3.70
form of special statement,
IV 3.71–IV 3.72
general note, IV 3.65
information required, IV 3.66
method of payment, IV 3.15
national health employees
lapse of election, IV 3.79
notification of election, IV 3.76
provision of information, IV 3.77
treatment of more than one contract as
one, IV 3.75
treatment of two or more employers as
one, IV 3.78
negligence, IV 1.177
notification of incapacity for work
generally, IV 3.14
statutory provisions, IV 1.84
offences, IV 3.40–IV 3.41
overview, I 1.371
payment
liability of SoS, IV 3.17–IV 3.18
method, IV 3.15
Secretary of State, by, IV 3.20
statements relating to, IV 3.30
time limits, IV 3.16
percentage threshold
definitions, IV 3.81
general note, IV 3.82
generally, IV 3.83–IV 3.86
persons abroad
absent from Great Britain,
IV 3.50–IV 3.51
definitions, IV 3.45–IV 3.56
employees, IV 3.57
general note, IV 3.44
persons abroad, IV 3.57–IV 3.58
in other Member States, IV 3.49
time for compliance, IV 3.62
persons deemed incapable of work,
IV 3.4–IV 3.5
Statutory sick pay (SSP)—cont.
persons unable to act, IV 3.21–IV 3.22
provision of information
employee to SoS, by, IV 3.26–IV 3.27
employer to employee, by,
IV 3.28–IV 3.29
employer, by, III 1.164–III 1.165
Secretary of State, by,
III 1.162–III 1.163
qualifying conditions
period of entitlement, IV 1.74–IV 1.80
period of incapacity for work,
IV 1.72–IV 1.73
qualifying days, IV 1.81–IV 1.82
qualifying days
generally, IV 3.11–IV 3.1IV 2.1
statutory provisions, IV 1.81–IV 1.82
rate, I 1.639, IV 1.85
records
maintenance, IV 3.25
production, IV 3.2IV 5.1
recovery of SSP
amount, IV 3.84
definitions, IV 3.81
general note, IV 3.82
generally, IV 3.83
method, IV 3.84–IV 3.86
statutory provisions, IV 1.86–IV 1.88
relationship with other benefits
generally, I 1.590–I 1.591, IV 1.89
miscellaneous provisions,
IV 1.158–IV 1.164
rounding fractional amounts, IV 3.23
special classes of person, IV 1.91
statutory provisions
Crown employment, IV 1.90
definitions, IV 1.92
employer’s liability, IV 1.67–IV 1.71
general note, IV 1.66
limitations on entitlement,
IV 1.83–IV 1.84
qualifying conditions, IV 1.68–IV 1.82
rates of payment, IV 1.85
recovery of payments,
IV 1.86–IV 1.88
relationship with benefits, IV 1.89
special classes of person, IV 1.91
time limits for payment, IV 3.16
treatment of two or more contracts as
one
generally, IV 3.38
NHS employees, IV 3.75
relevant employer, IV 3.36–IV 3.37
unemployability supplement, and,
IV 1.162
Statutory Sick Pay (Decisions)
Regulations 1999
arrangement of Regulations, IV 3.89
citation, IV 3.90
commencement, IV 3.90
definitions, IV 3.90
general provisions, IV 3.91–IV 3.92
revocation, IV 3.93
Index

Statutory Sick Pay (General) Regulations 1982
arrangement of Regulations, IV 3.1
citation, IV 3.2
commencement, IV 3.2
definitions, IV 3.2–IV 3.3
general provisions, IV 3.4–IV 3.41

Statutory Sick Pay (Mariners, Airmen and Person Abroad) Regulations 1982
arrangement of Regulations, IV 3.42
citation, IV 3.43
commencement, IV 3.43
definitions, IV 3.43
general note, IV 3.44
general provisions, IV 3.45–IV 3.62

Statutory Sick Pay (Medical Evidence) Regulations 1985
arrangement of Regulations, IV 3.63
citation, IV 3.64
commencement, IV 3.64
definitions, IV 3.64
general note, IV 3.65
general provisions, IV 3.66
schedules, IV 3.67–IV 3.72

Statutory Sick Pay (NHS Employees) Regulations 1985
arrangement of Regulations, IV 3.73
citation, IV 3.74
commencement, IV 3.74
definitions, IV 3.74
general provisions, IV 3.75–IV 3.79

Statutory Sick Pay Percentage Threshold Order 19995
arrangement of Regulations, IV 3.80
citation, IV 3.81
commencement, IV 3.81
consequential amendments, IV 3.88
definitions, IV 3.81
general note, IV 3.82
general provisions, IV 3.83–IV 3.86
repeals, IV 3.87
revocations, IV 3.87

Stepchildren
civil partnerships, and, III 1.620

Still-born child
maternity payments, and, II 5.57

Stoppages of work
statutory maternity pay, IV 4.27–IV 4.28

Streptococcus suis infection
industrial diseases, I 10.88

Strike periods
working tax credit, IV 2.55–IV 2.56

Striking out appeals
child trust fund, and
grounds, IV 6.96
reinstatement, IV 6.97
generally, III 2.463–III 2.464
misconceived applications, III 2.464
reinstatement, III 2.465
tax credit, and
grounds, IV 2.422–IV 2.423
reinstatement, IV 2.424

Structured settlements
recovery of benefits, III 2.767–III 2.768

Student
definition, II 2.450

Student hardship loans
income support, II 2.476–II 2.478
jobseekers’ allowance, II 3.465–II 3.467

Student income
disregarded payments, IV 2.173–IV 2.174
generally, IV 2.171–IV 2.172

Student loans
definition, II 2.459
other income, IV 1.863
tax credits, and, IV 2.173–IV 2.174

Students
Council Regulation, and
accidents at work, III 3.218
generally, III 3.135
sickness and maternity,
III 3.177–III 3.178
transitional provisions, III 3.273
income support
and see Students (IS)
generally, II 2.211
invalid care allowance, I 4.98
jobseekers’ allowance
and see Students (JSA)
generally, II 3.452

Students (IS)
access fund payments
definition, II 2.445
generally, II 2.479–II 2.481
changes over summer vacation,
II 2.486–II 2.487
covenant income
contribution assessed, II 2.465–II 2.467
disregards, and, II 2.472
no contribution assessed,
II 2.468–II 2.471
definitions
academic year, II 2.447
attending or undertaking a course,
II 2.457
course of study, II 2.452
differences from JSA definition,
II 2.458
full-time course, II 2.453–II 2.455
full-time student, II 2.450–II 2.451
generally, II 2.445–II 2.446
grant, II 2.448
grant income, II 2.449
modular course, II 2.456–II 2.459
student, II 2.450
student loan, II 2.459
disregards
access fund payments,
II 2.479–II 2.481
changes over summer vacation,
II 2.486–II 2.487
contribution, II 2.482
generally, II 2.472
hardship loans, II 2.476–II 2.478
other amounts, II 2.473–II 2.475

159
### Students (IS)—cont.

**disregards—cont.**

- previously assessed income, II 2.483
- tax refunds, II 2.484–II 2.485
- employed earners
  - disregards, II 2.697–II 2.714
  - earnings, II 2.243–II 2.257
  - net earnings, II 2.258–II 2.264
  - generally, II 2.211
- hardship loans, II 2.476–II 2.478

**income**

- covenant income, II 2.465–II 2.472
- disregards, II 2.472–II 2.475
- grant income, II 2.460–II 2.464
- student loans, II 2.476–II 2.478

**lump sum access fund payments**

- definition, II 2.445
- generally, II 2.479–II 2.481

**normal weekly income**

- compensation, II 2.215–II 2.223
- date on which income treated as paid, II 2.228–II 2.232
- generally, II 2.213–II 2.223
- grants, II 2.215–II 2.223
- holiday pay, II 2.215–II 2.223
- loans, II 2.215–II 2.223
- paid other than weekly, where, II 2.233–II 2.240
- **self-employed earners,** II 2.224–II 2.227

**other sources of income**

- capital instalments, II 2.304–II 2.312
- children, II 2.338–II 2.339.1
- disregards, II 2.715–II 2.768
- generally, II 2.294–II 2.303
- notional income, II 2.313–II 2.335
- pension payments, II 2.313–II 2.335
- rehabilitation allowances, II 2.313–II 2.335
- trusts, payments from, II 2.313–II 2.335

**prescribed persons,** II 2.538, II 2.564

**previously assessed income,** II 2.483

**relevant persons**

- exceptions to rule, II 2.94–II 2.101
- general rule, II 2.91–II 2.93

**self-employed earners**

- calculation of earnings, II 2.224–II 2.227
- disregards, II 2.697–II 2.714
- earnings, II 2.265–II 2.268
- national insurance contributions, II 2.283–II 2.286
- net profit, II 2.269–II 2.282
- tax, II 2.283–II 2.286
- student loans, II 2.476–II 2.478
- tax refunds, II 2.484–II 2.485

### Students (JSA)—cont.

**availability for employment—cont.**

- part-time students, II 3.91–II 3.94
- capital, and, II 3.350
- changes over summer vacation, II 3.473
- covenant income
  - contribution assessed, II 3.461
  - disregards, and, II 3.463
  - no contribution assessed, II 3.462
- definitions, II 3.455–II 3.457

**disregards**

- access fund payments, II 3.468–II 3.469
- changes over summer vacation, II 3.473
- contribution, II 3.470
- generally, II 3.463
- other amounts, II 3.464
- previously assessed income, II 3.471
- tax refunds, II 3.472

**employed earners**

- disregards, II 3.616–II 3.621
- earnings, II 3.374–II 3.379
- net earnings, II 3.380–II 3.382

**income**

- covenant income, II 3.461–II 3.385
- disregards, II 3.463–II 3.389
- grant income, II 3.458–II 3.460
- student loans, II 3.465–II 3.467
- lump sum access fund payments, II 3.468–II 3.469

**normal weekly income**

- compensation, II 3.354–II 3.365
- date on which income treated as paid, II 3.369–II 3.370
- generally, II 3.352–II 3.353
- grants, II 3.354–II 3.365
- holiday pay, II 3.354–II 3.365
- loans, II 3.354–II 3.365
- paid other than weekly, where, II 3.371–II 3.373
- **self-employed earners,** II 3.366–II 3.368

**other sources**

- capital instalments, II 3.404–II 3.406
- children, II 3.411–II 3.412
- disregards, II 3.624–II 3.628
- generally, II 3.400–II 3.403
- notional income, II 3.407–II 3.410
- pension payments, II 3.407–II 3.410
- rehabilitation allowances, II 3.407–II 3.410
- trusts, payments from, II 3.407–II 3.410
- previously assessed income, II 3.471
- **self-employed earners**
  - disregards, II 3.616–II 3.621
  - earnings, II 3.374–II 3.379
  - net earnings, II 3.380–II 3.382

160
Index

Subsistence allowance
income support, II 2.20
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32

Successive accidents
disablement gratuity, III 2.579
disablement pension, III 2.580
generally, I 1.365–I 1.367
rate, I 1.505

Supersession of decisions
child benefit, and
effective date, III 2.912–III 2.915
interaction with revision,
III 2.910–III 2.911
procedure, III 2.907–III 2.909
relevant cases and circumstances,
III 2.904–III 2.906
decisions of Board, and,
IV 1.233–IV 1.234
definitions, III 2.381
effective date
change of circumstances,
III 2.385–III 2.386
generally, III 2.374–III 2.380
income support, and,
III 2.530–III 2.535
jobseekers’ allowance, and,
III 2.536–III 2.542
state pension credit, III 2.543–III 2.551
generally, III 1.360–III 1.366
guardian’s allowance, and
effective date, III 2.912–III 2.915
interaction with revision,
III 2.910–III 2.911
procedure, III 2.907–III 2.909
relevant cases and circumstances,
III 2.904–III 2.906
occupational deafness, I 10.69
procedure, III 2.362–III 2.371

Supplementary benefit
claims for benefit, III 1.235
generally, III 1.219
meaning, II 2.20
miscellaneous, III 1.235
overpayment of benefit, III 1.235
payment of benefit, III 1.235

Supply of information
joint claim jobseeker’s allowance,
II 3.60–II 3.61
statutory adoption pay
Board, by, IV 1.463
Secretary of State, by, IV 1.464
statutory paternity pay
Board, by, IV 1.463
Secretary of State, by, IV 1.464
tax credits, and
contributions purposes, for, IV 1.179
fraud prevention, for, IV 1.178

Sure Start Maternity Grant
—cont.
conditions—cont.
birth, II 5.57
claim within time limits, II 5.59
introduction, II 5.55
parental orders, II 5.57
qualifying benefits, II 5.56
receipt of health or welfare advice,
II 5.58
still-birth, II 5.57
definitions, II 5.47–II 5.51
double payments, II 5.52–II 5.53
entitlement, II 5.54–II 5.60
general note, II 5.43
health or welfare advice, II 5.58
parental orders, II 5.57
qualifying benefits, II 5.56
still-birth, II 5.57
time limits, II 5.59
trade dispute rule, II 5.61–II 5.62

Survival benefit
child benefit, and
generally, III 2.916
provision of information, III 2.917
subsequent payment, III 2.919
child care providers approval scheme,
and, IV 2.536–IV 2.539
failure to furnish information
generally, III 1.420–III 1.421
regulations, III 2.407–III 2.408
failure to submit to medical
generally, III 1.424–III 1.425
regulations, III 2.409–III 2.410
generally, III 2.581
guardian’s allowance, and
generally, III 2.916
provision of information, III 2.917
subsequent payment, III 2.919
hospital in-patients, I 1.391
imprisonment, III 2.557
industrial injuries benefits
certificate, I 10.80
conditions, I 10.81
generally, I 1.385–I 1.391
information, provision of,
III 2.405–III 2.406
pending appeals, III 2.562
prescribed circumstances
generally, III 1.418–III 1.419
regulations, III 2.404
recommencement of payments, III 2.411
reduced benefit directions
income support, II 2.1030–II 2.1031
jobseeker’s allowance,
II 2.1032–II 2.1033
relevant benefit ceases to be payable,
II 2.1029

Suspension from work
working tax credit, IV 2.57–IV 2.58

Surplus earning factor
additional pension, and, I 1.507–I 1.509

Sure Start Maternity Grant
amount, II 5.60
birth, II 5.57
conditions
adoption orders, II 5.57

Surviving spouse
retirement pension, I 1.146–I 1.148

Suspension of benefit
child benefit, and
generally, III 2.916
provision of information, III 2.917
subsequent payment, III 2.919
child care providers approval scheme,
and, IV 2.536–IV 2.539
failure to furnish information
generally, III 1.420–III 1.421
regulations, III 2.407–III 2.408
failure to submit to medical
generally, III 1.424–III 1.425
regulations, III 2.409–III 2.410
generally, III 2.581
guardian’s allowance, and
generally, III 2.916
provision of information, III 2.917
subsequent payment, III 2.919
hospital in-patients, I 1.391
imprisonment, III 2.557
industrial injuries benefits
certificate, I 10.80
conditions, I 10.81
generally, I 1.385–I 1.391
information, provision of,
III 2.405–III 2.406
pending appeals, III 2.562
prescribed circumstances
generally, III 1.418–III 1.419
regulations, III 2.404
recommencement of payments, III 2.411
reduced benefit directions
income support, II 2.1030–II 2.1031
jobseeker’s allowance,
II 2.1032–II 2.1033
relevant benefit ceases to be payable,
II 2.1029

Index

Table A benefits
social security income,
IV 1.600.8–IV 1.600.10

Table B benefits
social security income, IV 1.615–IV 1.617

Tax assessment
income test, and, IV 2.124

Taking part in work-focused interviews
incapacity benefit interviews, and
effect of failure, III 2.602–III 2.603
genearly, III 2.601
jobcentre plus interviews, and
effect of failure, III 2.618–III 2.620
genally, III 2.621
jobcentre plus interviews for partners, and
effect of failure, III 2.637–III 2.638
genally, III 2.640
lone parents, and
effect of failure, III 2.781–III 2.782
genally, III 2.777

Tariff income
income support, II 2.406–II 2.410

Tax
age-related payments, and, II 1.431

Tax credit appeals—cont.
correction of errors—cont.
service by electronic mail, IV 2.453
statutory provision, IV 1.208
supplementary provisions, IV 2.452
Court of Appeal, to
applications for leave to appeal,
IV 2.510–IV 2.511
genearly, IV 1.204–IV 1.205
death of party, IV 2.408
decisions of appeal tribunals,
IV 2.435–IV 2.440
decisions of Commissioner
correction of errors, IV 2.505–IV 2.506
genally, IV 2.503–IV 2.504
setting aside, IV 2.507–IV 2.508
supplementary provisions, IV 2.509
definitions
general regulations,
IV 2.391–IV 2.394
procedure regulations, IV 2.460
statutory provision, IV 1.209
degression of functions, IV 2.463
determination, IV 2.412–IV 2.413
directions
applications, IV 2.406–IV 2.407
death of party, IV 2.408
determination of applications,
IV 2.412–IV 2.413
withdrawal of applications,
IV 2.416–IV 2.417
error correction
genally, IV 2.447–IV 2.448
service by electronic mail, IV 2.453
statutory provision, IV 1.208
supplementary provisions, IV 2.452
exercise of right
decisions of Board, and,
IV 1.237–IV 1.242
genally, IV 1.376–IV 1.380
other persons, IV 2.394–IV 2.395
expert assistance, IV 2.431–IV 2.432
extension of time limits
applications, IV 2.404–IV 2.405
genally, IV 2.398–IV 2.403
funding legal services, IV 2.465–IV 2.466
further directions, IV 2.490–IV 2.492
general regulations
appeal tribunals, IV 2.409–IV 2.411
decisions, IV 2.435–IV 2.454
general matters, IV 2.394–IV 2.408
procedure, IV 2.412–IV 2.434
service of notices, IV 2.392–IV 2.393
hearings
choice, IV 2.414–IV 2.415
genally, IV 2.497
oral, IV 2.425–IV 2.434
requests, IV 2.495–IV 2.496
irregularities, IV 2.501–IV 2.502
late appeals, IV 2.501–IV 2.502
medical evidence, non-disclosure of
general regulations, under,
IV 2.418–IV 2.419

162
Tax credit appeals—cont.
medical evidence, non-disclosure
of—cont.
generally, IV 2.493–IV 2.494
notice of appeal
acknowledgment, IV 2.482–IV 2.483
generally, IV 2.477–IV 2.478
notification, IV 2.482–IV 2.483
prescribed form, IV 2.388–IV 2.389
time limits, IV 2.479–IV 2.481
oaths, IV 2.420–IV 2.421
observations
directions, IV 2.490–IV 2.492
reply, in, IV 2.488–IV 2.489
respondent, by, IV 2.486–IV 2.487
oral hearings
adjournment, IV 2.433–IV 2.434
expert assistance, IV 2.431–IV 2.432
generally, IV 2.425–IV 2.430
postponement, IV 2.433–IV 2.434
penalty proceedings
determination, IV 2.412–IV 2.413
withdrawal, IV 2.416–IV 2.417
point of law, on, IV 1.204–IV 1.205
postponement, IV 2.433–IV 2.434
procedure
generally, IV 1.206
regulations, IV 1.226
procedure regulations
appeal procedure, IV 2.484–IV 2.502
applications for leave to appeal,
IV 2.467–IV 2.483
applications for leave to appeal to
appellate court,
IV 2.510–IV 2.511
Commissioner’s powers, IV 2.461
decisions, IV 2.503–IV 2.509
delegation of functions, IV 2.463
funding of legal services,
IV 2.465–IV 2.466
service of notices, IV 2.464
transfer of proceedings, IV 2.462
record of proceedings
generally, IV 2.443–IV 2.446
service by electronic mail, IV 2.453
Regulations
general, IV 2.390–IV 2.457
notice of appeal, IV 2.387–IV 2.389
procedure, IV 2.458–IV 2.511
reinstatement, IV 2.424
representation, IV 2.484–IV 2.485
requests for hearings, IV 2.495–IV 2.496
respondent’s written observations,
IV 2.486–IV 2.487
right of appeal
decisions of Board, and,
IV 1.237–IV 1.242
generally, IV 1.376–IV 1.380
other persons, IV 2.394–IV 2.395
service of notices,
electronic mail, by, IV 2.453
generally, IV 2.392–IV 2.393
manner and time, IV 2.464

Tax credit appeals—cont.
setting aside of decisions
Commissioner, by, IV 2.507–IV 2.509
generally, IV 2.449–IV 2.451
service by electronic mail, IV 2.453
statutory provision, IV 1.208
supplementary provisions, IV 2.452
Social Security Commissioners
appointment, IV 1.220
certificates, IV 1.224
delegation of functions, IV 1.223
remuneration, IV 1.221
supplemental, IV 1.225
tenure, IV 1.222
statement of reasons
generally, IV 2.438
late applications, IV 2.441–IV 2.442
service by electronic mail, IV 2.453
striking out
grounds, IV 2.422–IV 2.423
reinstatement, IV 2.424
temporary modifications,
IV 1.425–IV 1.429
time limits
extension, IV 2.398–IV 2.405
generally, IV 2.396–IV 2.397
transfer of proceedings, IV 2.462
withdrawal, IV 2.500–IV 2.501
witness summonses
general regulations, under,
IV 2.420–IV 2.421
generally, IV 2.498–IV 2.499
written observations
directions, IV 2.490–IV 2.492
reply, in, IV 2.488–IV 2.489
respondent, by, IV 2.486–IV 2.487
Tax credits
and see Child tax credit
and see Working tax credits
administrative arrangements,
IV 1.415–IV 1.416
age-related payments, and, II 1.431
annual reports, IV 1.381–IV 1.382
annual review, IV 1.383–IV 1.384
appeals
and see Appeals (tax credits)
appealable decisions, IV 1.374–IV 1.375
exercise of right, IV 1.376–IV 1.380
general regulations, IV 2.390–IV 2.457
notice of appeal, IV 2.387–IV 2.389
procedure regulations,
IV 2.458–IV 2.511
temporary modifications,
IV 1.425–IV 1.429
assignment, and, IV 1.391–IV 1.392
bankruptcy, and, IV 1.391–IV 1.392
changes of circumstances
automatic notification, IV 1.302
discretionary notification, IV 1.301
failure to report, IV 1.303
generally, IV 1.296–IV 1.297
mandatory notification, IV 1.299
relevant changes, IV 1.298
Index

163
Tax Credits Act 2002—cont.
modifications to
persons subject to immigration control, IV 2.556–IV 2.557
polygamous marriages, IV 2.595
Northern Ireland, IV 1.430–IV 1.431
Parliamentary control, IV 1.433
regulations, orders and schemes, IV 1.432
repeals
generally, IV 1.419–IV 1.420
Order No. 3, IV 2.7
savings
generally, IV 1.423–IV 1.424
Order No. 3, IV 2.4
schedules, III 1.585, IV 1.436–IV 1.440
supplementary provisions
administrative arrangements, III 1.579
generally, IV 1.415–IV 1.418
Parliamentary control of instruments,
III 1.581
regulations and orders, III 1.580
tax credit provisions
appeals, IV 1.374–IV 1.380
child tax credit, IV 1.311–IV 1.316
decisions, IV 1.329–IV 1.350
fraud, IV 1.368–IV 1.371
generally, IV 1.280–IV 1.310
interest, IV 1.372–IV 1.373
payment, IV 1.351–IV 1.358
penalties, IV 1.359–IV 1.367
rate, IV 1.327–IV 1.328
supplementary, IV 1.381–IV 1.398
working tax credit, IV 1.317–IV 1.326
temporary modifications,
IV 1.425–IV 1.429
transitional provisions
child tax credit, IV 2.611–IV 2.614
generally, III 1.575–III 1.577,
IV 1.423–IV 1.424
Order No. 3, IV 2.5–IV 2.6
Order 2005, IV 2.12–IV 2.18
Order 2005 (No.2), IV 2.636–IV 2.637
tax year 2003/04, IV 2.4–IV 2.5

Tax Credits (Administrative Arrangements) Regulations 2002
arrangement of Regulations, IV 2.380
citation, IV 2.382
commencement, IV 2.382
definitions, IV 2.383
general note, IV 2.381
general provisions, IV 2.384–IV 2.386

Tax Credits (Appeals) (No. 2) Regulations 2002
arrangement of Regulations, IV 2.390
citation, IV 2.391
commencement, IV 2.391
definitions, IV 2.391–IV 2.391IV 1.1
duration, IV 2.391
general provisions
appeal tribunals, IV 2.409–IV 2.411
decisions, IV 2.435–IV 2.454
general matters, IV 2.394–IV 2.408

Tax Credits (Appeals) (No. 2) Regulations 2002—cont.
general provisions—cont.
procedure, IV 2.412–IV 2.434
service of notices, IV 2.392–IV 2.393

Tax Credits (Approval of Child Care Providers) Scheme 2005
application, IV 2.623
citation, IV 2.623
commencement, IV 2.623
definitions, IV 2.624
general provisions, IV 2.625–IV 2.634
revocation and saving, IV 2.635

Tax Credits (Approval of Home Child Care Providers) Scheme 2003
application, IV 2.519
arrangement of Articles, IV 2.518
citation, IV 2.519
commencement, IV 2.519
definitions, IV 2.521
general note, IV 2.520
general provisions, IV 2.522–IV 2.541
schedule, IV 2.542

Tax Credits (Claims and Notifications) Regulations 2002
arrangement of Regulations,
IV 2.289–IV 2.291
citation, IV 2.292
commencement, IV 2.292
definitions, IV 2.293
effect, IV 2.292
general provisions
claims, IV 2.296–IV 2.324
electronic communications,
IV 2.294–IV 2.295
final decisions, IV 2.348–IV 2.351
notice to provide information,
IV 2.345–IV 2.347
notifications, IV 2.325–IV 2.344
modifications to, IV 2.599

Tax Credits (Definition and Calculation of Income) Regulations 2002
arrangement of Regulations,
IV 2.108–IV 2.120
citation, IV 2.132
commencement, IV 2.132
definitions, IV 2.133–IV 2.134
effect, IV 2.132
general note
change in approach, IV 2.123
cross-references, IV 2.131
differences between calculations and tax assessments, IV 2.124
introduction, IV 2.121
questions to be decided,
IV 2.125–IV 2.130
Tax Law Rewrite Project, IV 2.122
general provisions
disregarded sums, IV 2.195–IV 2.202
income, IV 2.135–IV 2.194
modifications to, IV 2.598

Index

165
Index

Tax Credits (Immigration) Regulations 2003
arrangement of Regulations, IV 2.543
citation, IV 2.544
commencement, IV 2.544
definitions, IV 2.545
general provisions, IV 2.546–IV 2.559
modifications to, IV 2.602

Tax Credits (Income Thresholds and Determination of Rates) Regulations 2002
arrangement of Regulations, IV 2.234
citation, IV 2.235
commencement, IV 2.235
definitions, IV 2.236
effect, IV 2.235
general provisions, IV 2.237–IV 2.288

Tax Credits (Interest Rate) Regulations 2003
arrangement of Regulations, IV 2.512
citation, IV 2.513
commencement, IV 2.513
definitions, IV 2.515
general note, IV 2.514
general provisions, IV 2.516–IV 2.517

Tax Credits (Notice of Appeal) Regulations 2002
citation, IV 2.387
commencement, IV 2.387
general provisions, IV 2.388–IV 2.389

Tax Credits (Official Error) Regulations 2003
arrangement of Regulations, IV 2.579
citation, IV 2.580
commencement, IV 2.580
definitions, IV 2.581–IV 2.582
general note, IV 2.584
general provision, IV 2.583

Tax Credits (Payments by the Commissioners) Regulations 2002
arrangement of Regulations, IV 2.352
citation, IV 2.354
commencement, IV 2.354
definitions, IV 2.355
effect, IV 2.354
general note, IV 2.353
general provisions, IV 2.356–IV 2.379
modifications to, IV 2.600

Tax Credits (Polygamous Marriages) Regulations 2003
arrangement of Regulations, IV 2.590
citation, IV 2.592
commencement, IV 2.592
definitions, IV 2.593–IV 2.594
effect, IV 2.592
general note, IV 2.591
general provision, IV 2.595–IV 2.602

Tax Credits (Provision of Information) (Evaluation and Statistical Studies) Regulations 2003
citation, IV 2.615
commencement, IV 2.615
general provision, IV 2.616

Tax Credits (Provision of Information) (Evaluation and Statistical Studies) (Northern Ireland) Regulations 2004
citation, IV 2.617
commencement, IV 2.617
general provision, IV 2.618

Tax Credits (Provision of Information) (Functions Relating to Employment and Training) Regulations 2003
arrangement of Regulations, IV 2.607
citation, IV 2.609
commencement, IV 2.609
general note, IV 2.608
general provision, IV 2.610

Tax Credits (Provision of Information) (Functions Relating to Employment and Training) Regulations 2005
citation, IV 2.621
commencement, IV 2.621
general provision, IV 2.622

Tax Credits (Provision of Information) (Functions Relating to Health) Regulations 2003
arrangement of Regulations, IV 2.585
citation, IV 2.586
commencement, IV 2.586
definitions, IV 2.588
general note, IV 2.587
general provision, IV 2.589

Tax Credits (Provision of Information) (Functions Relating to Health) (Scotland) Regulations 2004
citation, IV 2.619
commencement, IV 2.619
general provision, IV 2.620

Tax Credits (Provision of Information) (Functions Relating to Health) (No.2) Regulations 2003
arrangement of Regulations, IV 2.603
citation, IV 2.605
commencement, IV 2.605
general note, IV 2.604
general provision, IV 2.606

Tax Credits (Residence) Regulations 2003
arrangement of Regulations, IV 2.560
citation, IV 2.561
commencement, IV 2.561
definitions, IV 2.562–IV 2.563
general provisions, IV 2.564–IV 2.576
modifications to, IV 2.601
transitional provision, IV 2.577–IV 2.578

Tax exempt persons
child benefit, I 1.584–I 1.586

Tax-exempt savings
income test, and, IV 2.123
voluntary work, and, IV 2.190–IV 2.191

Tax Law Rewrite Project
calculation of income, IV 2.122

166
Index

Tax refund
income support
 generally, II 2.195
 students, II 2.484–II 2.485
 jobseeker's allowances
 generally, II 3.420–II 3.422
 students, II 3.472

Tax returns
 amendment by taxpayer
during enquiry, IV 1.17
generally, IV 1.14
 appeals, IV 1.28–IV 1.33
 assessment
 appeals, IV 1.28–IV 1.33
 discovery of loss of tax, on, IV 1.21
 loss, etc., IV 1.35
 relief for excessive assessments,
 IV 1.22–IV 1.23
 time limits, IV 1.24–IV 1.26
 want of form, IV 1.36
 closure notice, IV 1.20
 correction by Revenue
during enquiry, IV 1.18
generally, IV 1.15
 definitions, IV 1.37
 destruction, etc., IV 1.31
 enquiry
 amendment by taxpayer, IV 1.17
 completion, IV 1.20
 correction by Revenue, IV 1.18
 notice, IV 1.16
 fraudulent conduct, IV 1.26
 generally, IV 1.12
 loss, etc., IV 1.35
 negligent conduct, IV 1.26
 notice of enquiry, IV 1.16
 penalties, IV 1.34
 records, and, IV 1.19
 relief for excessive assessments
 double assessment, IV 1.22
 error, IV 1.23
 self-assessment, IV 1.13
 time limits
 fraudulent conduct, IV 1.26
 income received after year for which
 assessable, IV 1.25
 negligent conduct, IV 1.26
 ordinary period, IV 1.24
 want of form, IV 1.36

Taxable benefits
 benefits code
 definitions, IV 1.543
 dispensations, IV 1.542
 meaning, IV 1.540
 relationship with earnings, IV 1.541
 car fuel
 benefit treated as earnings, IV 1.574
 calculation of cash equivalent, IV 1.575
 nil cash equivalent, IV 1.576
 cash vouchers
 application of provisions,
 IV 1.547–IV 1.548
 benefit treated as earnings, IV 1.551

cash vouchers—cont.
disregard for money, goods or services
 obtained, IV 1.558
 meaning, IV 1.549
 sickness-benefits related, IV 1.550
 credit-tokens
 application of provisions, IV 1.555
 benefit treated as earnings, IV 1.557
 disregard for money, goods or services
 obtained, IV 1.558
 meaning, IV 1.556
 employment-related benefits
 cash equivalent treated as earnings,
 III 1.561
 cost of benefit, IV 1.562
 excluded benefits, IV 1.560
 meaning, IV 1.559
 expenses payments
 definitions, IV 1.545
 relevant sums, IV 1.544
 sums treated as earnings, IV 1.546
 general note
 regulations, IV 2.143
 statutory provisions, IV 1.520
 lower-paid employment
 calculation of earnings rate, IV 1.567
 excluded provisions of benefits code,
 IV 1.565
 extra amounts relating to car, IV 1.568
 meaning, IV 1.566
 minor benefits, IV 1.563–IV 1.564
 non-cash vouchers
 application of provisions, IV 1.552
 benefit treated as earnings, IV 1.554
 disregard for money, goods or services
 obtained, IV 1.558
 meaning, IV 1.553
 sickness-benefits related vouchers,
 IV 1.550
 social security income
 exemptions, IV 1.600.15–IV 1.614
 person liable to tax,
 IV 1.600.13–IV 1.600.14
 Table A, IV 1.600.8–IV 1.600.10
 taxable income,
 IV 1.600.11–IV 1.600.12
 vouchers
 cash vouchers, IV 1.547–IV 1.551
 non-cash vouchers, IV 1.552–IV 1.554

Taxable earnings
 employment income, IV 1.534

Taxable foreign benefits
 application of provisions,
 IV 1.618–IV 1.619
 person liable to tax, IV 1.621
 taxable income, IV 1.620

Taxable maximum
 income support
 amount in excess of, IV 1.603
 general, IV 1.604
 jobseeker's allowance, and
 amount in excess of, IV 1.608
Taxable maximum—cont.
jobseeker’s allowance, and—cont.
contribution-based JSA, IV 1.611
definitions, IV 1.612
general, IV 1.609
income-based JSA, IV 1.610
Taxable specific income
employment income, IV 1.534
Taxes Management Act 1970
arrangement of sections, IV 1.01–IV 1.09
definitions, IV 1.37
general note, IV 1.10
general provisions
administration, IV 1.11
appeals, IV 1.28–IV 1.33
assessment and claims, IV 1.20–IV 1.26
penalties, IV 1.34
records, IV 1.19
returns of income and gains,
IV 1.12–IV 1.18
miscellaneous provisions
documents, IV 1.35–IV 1.36
Temporary absence
child benefit
from GB, I 9.32–I 9.33
from NI, I 9.37
generally, I 9.55–I 9.57
generally, I 3.103
income support, II 2.59–II 2.65
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.196–II 3.203
residence requirement, and,
IV 2.572–IV 2.573
SoS’s certificate, I 3.104–I 3.107
Temporary protection
displaced persons, II 2.896–II 2.898
Term-time work
working tax credit, IV 2.53–IV 2.54
Terminal illness
attendance allowance, I 1.178–I 1.180
care component, I 1.220
Termination
deductions from income support
community charge, II 2.904
council tax, II 2.947
fines, II 2.921–II 2.922
jobseeker’s allowance, II 1.288–II 1.289
reduced benefit directions,
II 2.1034–II 2.1037
Termination of benefit
child benefit, and, III 2.918
failure to furnish information, for
child benefit, and, III 2.918
generally, III 1.420–III 1.421
guardian’s allowance, and, III 2.918
regulations, III 2.407–III 2.408
failure to submit to medical, for
generally, III 1.424–III 1.425
regulations, III 2.409–III 2.410
guardian’s allowance, and, III 2.918
Term-time only workers
income support, II 2.74–II 2.76
Territorial waters
statutory pay, IV 1.151
TESSAs
investment income, IV 2.176
Tests for incapacity
generally, I 1.438–I 1.442
own occupation
application, I 1.446
day of incapacity, I 1.449
definition, I 1.447
duration of application, I 1.448
generally, I 1.443–I 1.451
more than one occupation, I 8.91
remunerative work, I 8.90
required information, I 8.92–I 8.99
personal capability assessments
activity list, I 8.160
assessment process, I 8.143
calculation of scores, I 8.151–I 8.152
computation of scores, I 8.142
definitions, I 8.138
descriptors, I 8.141
exceptional circumstances,
I 8.153–I 8.157
general note, I 8.161–I 8.170
generally, I 1.452–I 1.456
meaning, I 8.139–I 8.145
medical advice, I 8.145
mental disabilities, I 8.204–I 8.217
payment pending assessment,
I 8.158–I 8.159
physical disabilities, I 8.171–I 8.203
required information, I 8.92–I 8.99
threshold scores, I 8.146–I 8.150
supplementary provisions,
I 1.465–I 1.467, I 1.636
transitional provisions, I 1.637–I 1.638,
I 1.625–I 1.627
Tetanus
and see Vaccine damage payments
conditions of entitlement, I 1.7–I 1.8
determination of claims, I 1.9–I 1.12
error correction, I 1.15
finality of decisions, I 1.16
fraudulent statements, I 1.18
generally, I 1.2–I 1.6
payment, I 1.13–I 1.14
Textile manufacturing
occupational deafness, and, I 10.104
Third parties, claims by
child benefit, and
generally, III 2.843
persons who may act, III 2.841
guardian’s allowance, and
generally, III 2.843
persons who may act, III 2.841
Third parties, payments to
accommodation costs, III 2.215
another person on beneficiary’s behalf, to
child benefit, and, III 2.847
generally, III 2.158
guardian’s allowance, and, III 2.847
appointee, to, III 2.156–III 2.157
child benefit, and
appointment, III 2.842
Third parties, payments to—cont.
child benefit, and—cont.
persons who may act, III 2.841
receipt by partner, III 2.848
receipt on behalf of another, III 2.847
receipt on behalf of deceased, III 2.844–III 2.846
decisions, III 1.507
funeral providers, to, III 2.160
guardian’s allowance, and
appointment, III 2.842
persons who may act, III 2.841
receipt by partner, III 2.848
receipt on behalf of another, III 2.847
receipt on behalf of deceased, III 2.844–III 2.846
hostels, to
generally, III 2.162
miscellaneous, III 2.216
hooting costs, III 2.214
maternity expenses, III 2.160
maximum amounts, III 2.222
mortgage lenders, to
generally, III 2.159
miscellaneous, III 2.225–III 2.236
partner, to
child benefit, and, III 2.848
generally, III 2.163–III 2.163
guardian’s allowance, and, III 2.848
priority, III 2.223–III 2.224
utility companies, to
generally, III 2.160
miscellaneous, III 2.218
service charges, III 2.217
water charges, III 2.219
30-hour element
working tax credit, IV 2.71–IV 2.72
Thought, freedom of
generally, III 4.70
introduction, III 4.71
miscellaneous provision, III 4.32–III 4.33
Time limits
appeals procedure
extension, III 2.432–III 2.436
generally, III 2.429–III 2.431
child trust fund appeals
extension, IV 6.80–IV 6.81
generally, IV 6.135–IV 6.136
claims for benefit
generally, III 2.117–III 2.132,
IV 2.303–IV 2.304
prescribed period, III 2.183–III 2.184
payment of benefit
generally, III 2.133
long term benefits, III 2.185–III 2.190
miscellaneous, III 2.175–III 2.178
statutory sick pay, IV 3.16
tax credit appeals
extension, IV 2.398–IV 2.405
generally, IV 2.396–IV 2.397
tax credits, and, IV 2.303–IV 2.304
Time of calculation of income
employment income, IV 2.150
Time of calculation of income—cont.
pension income, IV 2.157
social security income, IV 2.170
trading income, IV 2.163
Top-up payments
disregarded income, IV 2.196
Torture, prohibition of
generally, III 4.47
introduction, III 4.48
Trade dispute, person affected by
income support
generally, II 2.543
remunerative work, II 2.28
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.545
Trade disputes
income support
effect of return to work, II 1.31–II 1.33
generally, II 1.25–II 1.30
increases for dependants, and,
I 1.297–I 1.300
jobseeker’s allowance
effect on other claimants,
II 1.211–II 1.213
exclusions, II 1.207–II 1.210, II 3.528
generally, II 1.198–II 1.201
trade dispute rule, II 1.214–II 1.216
meaning, II 1.202
place of work, II 1.203–II 1.204
prescribed sum, II 3.529
stoppage of work, II 1.205–II 1.206
maternity payments, II 5.61–II 5.62
Trading income
accounting date, IV 1.807
bad debts, IV 1.799
basic rules
calculation of losses, IV 1.791
deductions, IV 1.795
GAAP, IV 1.790
interest, IV 1.794
professions and vocations, IV 1.789
receipts and expenses,
IV 1.792–IV 1.793
basis periods
accounting date, IV 1.807
normal rules, IV 1.808
professions and vocations, IV 1.806
business entertainment and gifts, IV 1.801
calculation of losses, IV 1.791
capital expenditure, IV 1.797
capital receipts, IV 1.804
charge to tax
generally, IV 1.782
income charged, IV 1.784
person liable, IV 1.785
territorial scope, IV 1.783
debts incurred and later released,
IV 1.805
deductions
relationship between rules, IV 1.795
rules restricting, IV 1.796–IV 1.802
doubtful debts, IV 1.799
farming, IV 1.786
foster-care relief, IV 1.788
Trading income—cont.
generally accepted accounting practice, IV 1.790
income treated as trade profits charge to tax, IV 1.782–IV 1.785
starting and cessation, IV 1.787
interest, IV 1.794
introduction, IV 1.775
market gardening, IV 1.786
overview, IV 1.779–IV 1.780
priority rules
  generally, IV 1.781
  introduction, IV 1.778
professions and vocations
  basic rules, IV 1.789
  basis periods, IV 1.806
  receipts, IV 1.796
  rules restricting deductions, IV 1.796
receipts
  basic rules, IV 1.792–IV 1.793
  capital receipts, IV 1.804
debts incurred and later released, IV 1.805
professions and vocations, IV 1.803
rent-a-room relief, IV 1.788
rules restricting deductions
  bad debts, IV 1.799
  business entertainment and gifts, IV 1.801
capital expenditure, IV 1.797
doubtful debts, IV 1.799
professions and vocations, IV 1.796
social security contributions, IV 1.802
unconnected losses, IV 1.798
unpaid remuneration, IV 1.800
wholly and exclusively rules, IV 1.798
social security contributions, IV 1.802
statutory overview
  introduction, IV 1.777
  priority rules, IV 1.778
tax credits, and
deductions, IV 2.161
exemptions, IV 2.161
general note, IV 2.159
generally, IV 2.158
identity of taxpayer, IV 2.162
relevant income, IV 2.161
self-employment, IV 2.160
time of calculation, IV 2.163
trade profits
  basic rules, IV 1.789–IV 1.795
  basis periods, IV 1.806–IV 1.808
income treated as, IV 1.782–IV 1.787
receipts, IV 1.803–IV 1.805
rules restricting deductions, IV 1.796–IV 1.802
unconnected losses, IV 1.798
unpaid remuneration, IV 1.800
wholly and exclusively rules, IV 1.798
Training allowance
  adjustment of benefits
    overlapping benefits, I 3.88
    income support, II 2.32
  jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32
Training allowance—cont.
  person in receipt of
    income support, II 2.81–II 2.84
    jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.289–II 3.291,
    II 3.526–II 3.527
remunerative work, and, IV 2.45
Training for work
  disability element (WTC), and,
  IV 2.69–IV 2.70
  incapacity benefit, I 8.7–I 8.8
Training, functions relating to
  provision of information, and
general note, IV 2.608
generally, IV 2.610, IV 2.622
Training grant
  disregarded income, IV 2.197
Training scheme, child in
  child benefit, I 9.4–I 9.5
Training, termination of
  credits, I 2.18–I 2.19
Transfer of functions
  decisions, III 1.333–III 1.334
Transfer of proceedings
  child trust fund appeals, IV 6.122
  Commissioner’s procedure, III 2.279
tax credit appeals, IV 2.462
Transfer of property
  Her Majesty’s Revenue and Customs,
  and, IV 1.901
Transport costs
  funeral payments, and, II 5.79
Transport vouchers
  meaning, IV 1.553
Travel expenses
  disregarded income, IV 2.196–IV 2.197
  necessary attendance, for, IV 1.584
  performance of duties, in, IV 1.583
  “workplace”, IV 1.585
Treatment of more than one contract
  (SAP)
    general note, IV 5.9
    generally, IV 5.76
    lapse of election, IV 5.14
    notification of election, IV 5.11
    provision of information, IV 5.12
    relevant employer, IV 5.13, IV 5.89
Treatment of more than one contract
  (SMP)
    generally, IV 4.16
    relevant employer, IV 4.35–IV 4.36
Treatment of more than one contract
  (SPP)
    adoption of child, on, IV 5.67
    birth of child, on, IV 5.60
    general note, IV 5.9
    lapse of election, IV 5.14
    notification of election, IV 5.11
    provision of information, IV 5.12
    relevant employer, IV 5.13, IV 5.89
Treatment of more than one contract
  (SSP)
    generally, IV 3.38
    relevant employer, IV 3.36–IV 3.37
Index

Treaty of Amsterdam
generally, III 3.5
Treaty on European Union (TEU)
citation, III 3.5
generally, III 3.4
implementation, III 3.6–III 3.14
proof, III 3.15–III 3.16
renumbering, III 3.5
Tremor
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
Trial for work, person undertaking incapacity for work, I 8.102–I 8.103
Trusts, payments from income support capital, II 3.420–II 3.422
income, II 3.407–II 3.410
Tuberculosis
and see Vaccine damage payments conditions of entitlement, I 1.7–I 1.8
determination of claims, I 1.9–I 1.12
error correction, I 1.15
finality of decisions, I 1.16
fraudulent statements, I 1.18
generally, I 1.2–I 1.6
industrial diseases, and, I 10.88
industrial injury benefit, I 1.377–I 1.382
payment, I 1.13–I 1.14
pneumoconiosis, and, I 10.56
prescribed occupations, I 10.121
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
Ulceration of nose
generally, I 10.127
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21
Unable to walk
disability working allowance, I 4.53–I 4.54
Unconnected losses
trading income, IV 1.798
Underpayment
tax credits, and, IV 1.357–IV 1.358
Undetermined claims
jobseeker’s allowance, II 1.314, II 1.332
Unemployability supplement
adjustment of
and see Adjustment of benefits hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
persons abroad, I 3.101–I 3.107
availability, I 1.543
Christmas bonus, and, I 1.434–I 1.436
duration, I 1.543
fluctuating earnings, I 1.549
generally, I 1.543–I 1.549
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
increase
adult dependents, I 1.547
dependent children, I 1.545–I 1.546
Unemployability supplement—cont.
increase—cont.
generally, I 1.544
industrial diseases benefit earnings level, III 2.568
introduction, I 1.557
persons abroad
generally, I 3.101–I 3.102
grounds, I 3.103–I 3.107
persons residing together,
I 3.139–I 3.141
rate, I 1.505, I 1.543
reduced earnings allowance, I 10.145
relevant earnings, I 1.548
statutory sick pay, I 1.590–I 1.591,
IV 1.162
time qualifications, I 1.364
Unemployment
credits, I 2.20–I 2.21
Unemployment benefits
civil servants’ special scheme, III 3.232
common provisions, III 3.223–III 3.226
contribution conditions, I 1.480
credits, I 2.8
generally, I 1.37
implementing regulation,
III 3.389–III 3.393
incapacity for work, I 8.130–I 8.131
person going to other member state,
III 3.227–III 3.229
person residing in other member state,
III 3.230–III 3.231
Unfair dismissal
statutory maternity pay, IV 4.26
Unmarried couples
child benefit, I 9.43–I 9.44
income support, II 2.25
Unpaid remuneration
trading income, IV 1.800
Untraceable persons
payment of benefits, III 2.150
Up-rating of benefits
incapacity benefit, I 1.623–I 1.624
persons abroad
generally, I 3.112–I 3.113
Urgent cases
income support
applicable amount, II 2.501–II 2.505
asylum seekers, II 2.488–II 2.500
generally, II 2.488–II 2.500
means-testing, II 2.506–II 2.510
jobseeker’s allowance
applicable amount, II 3.499–II 3.510
generally, II 3.507–II 3.508
means-testing, II 3.513–II 3.514
Use of information
tax credits, and, IV 1.417–IV 1.418
Utility companies, payment to
generally, III 2.160
miscellaneous, III 2.218
service charges, III 2.217
water charges, III 2.219
Index

Vaccine Damage Appeals Tribunal
decisions
  correction of errors, III 2.489–III 2.490
  definitions, III 2.495
  generally, III 2.481–III 2.485
  late application for statement of reasons, III 2.486
  record of proceedings, III 2.487–III 2.488
  setting aside, III 2.491–III 2.492
issues determinable by Revenue
generally, III 1.426–III 1.427
regulations, III 2.449–III 2.450
medical examination
generally, III 1.415–III 1.417
regulations, III 2.455–III 2.456
oral hearings
  adjournment, III 2.477–III 2.478
  directions, III 2.451–III 2.452
  expert assistance, III 2.475–III 2.476
physical examinations,
  III 2.479–III 2.480
  postponement, III 2.477–III 2.478
  procedure, III 2.467–III 2.474
  record of proceedings, III 2.487–III 2.488
procedure
  applications, III 2.437–III 2.438
  determination, III 2.447–III 2.448
  generally, III 1.402–III 1.411
  medical examination,
  III 2.455–III 2.458
  oral hearings, III 2.451–III 2.452
  withdrawal, III 2.453–III 2.454
  witness summons, III 2.459–III 2.460
striking out
generally, III 2.463–III 2.464
misconceived applications, III 2.464
reinstatement, III 2.465
withdrawal, III 2.453–III 2.454
witness summons, III 2.459–III 2.460

Vaccine damage payments
amount
  generally, I 1.2–I 1.6
  up-dating Order, I 11.22–I 11.26
armed forces, members of, I 11.6
claims
  armed forces, members of, I 11.6
  disabled person's obligations,
  I 11.6–I 1.7
  generally, I 11.3
  pre-scheme, I 11.8
  required information, I 11.4
conditions of entitlement, I 1.7–I 1.8
decisions reversing earlier decisions
  generally, I 1.10
  Regulations, I 11.10–I 11.11
determination of claims
  appeals, I 1.11
  generally, I 1.9
  reconsideration, I 1.12
  reversal, I 1.10
  error correction, I 1.15

Vaccine damage payments—cont.
  finality of decisions, I 1.16
  fraudulent statements, I 1.18
  generally, I 1.2–I 1.6
  prescribed circumstances, I 11.7
  payment
    generally, I 1.13
    pre-scheme, I 1.14
    pre-scheme claims
    generally, I 1.14
    procedure, I 11.8
  reconsideration, I 1.12
  reviews, I 11.9
setting aside decisions, I 1.15
specified diseases
  generally, I 1.2–I 1.6
  haemophilus influenza,
  I 11.15–I 11.17
  meningococcal group C,
  I 11.18–I 11.21
  mumps, I 11.13–I 11.14
statutory sum
  generally, I 1.2–I 1.6
  up-dating Order, I 11.22–I 11.26
  transitional claims, I 1.5–I 1.6

Vaccine Damage Payments Act 1979
  arrangement of sections, I 1.1
citation, I 1.21
extent, I 1.21
financial provisions, I 1.20
general provisions, I 1.2–I 1.16
miscellaneous provisions
  fraudulent statements, I 1.18
  Regulations, I 1.17

Vaccine Damage Payments Regulations 1979
  arrangement of Regulations, I 11.1
citation, I 11.2
commencement, I 11.2
general provisions
  claims, I 11.3–I 11.8
decisions reversing earlier decisions,
  I 11.10–I 11.11
  reviews, I 11.9
interpretation, I 11.2

Variable conditions
descriptors for incapacity, I 8.168

Variation of benefit
jobseeker's agreement
  Regulations, 879
  statutory basis, II 1.188–II 1.192
overpayment of benefits, III 1.84

Variation of earlier decisions
decisions of Board, and,
  IV 1.233–IV 1.234

Vehicle maintenance grant
other income, IV 1.865

Verification of claims
administrative arrangements, and,
  IV 2.386

Vibrating tools
carpal tunnel syndrome, and,
  I 10.114–I 10.115
Index

Vibration white finger
forestry, I 10.112
generally, I 10.111
metal grinding, I 10.113
percussive metal tools, I 10.113

Victimisation
racial discrimination, and, III 1.3
‘Victims’
proceedings against public authorities, III 4.19

Viral hepatitis
industrial diseases, I 10.88
prescribed occupations, I 10.123

Virtually unable to walk
disability working allowance, I 4.54

Vision
descriptors for incapacity
aid normally worn, I 8.191
16 point print at 20 cms, I 8.193

Vitiligo
generally, I 10.89
presumption that due to nature of employment, and, I 10.21

Vocational students
Council Regulation, and
accidents at work, III 3.218
generally, III 3.135
sickness and maternity,
III 3.177–III 3.178
transitional provisions, III 3.273

Voidable marriages
generally, I 1.408–I 1.409

Voluntarily left employment without just cause
jobseeker's agreement
domestic circumstances, II 1.258
generally, II 1.250
grievances about work, II 1.257
onus of proof, II 1.251
personal circumstances, II 1.258
Regulations, II 3.272–II 3.274
voluntarily, II 1.252–II 1.253
without just cause, II 1.254–II 1.256

Voluntary insurance
Council Regulation, and
applicable legislation, III 3.146
generally, III 3.122
implementing regulation, III 3.305

Voluntary organisations
child benefit, I 9.47–I 9.48
income support, II 2.20
jobseeker's allowance, II 3.32

Voluntary payments
income support, II 2.207, II 2.356
jobseeker's allowances, II 3.420–II 3.422

Voluntary Sector option
jobseeker's allowance, II 3.294

Voluntary work
income test, and, IV 2.190–IV 2.191
jobseeker's allowance, II 3.62
remunerative work, and, IV 2.45

Voluntary workers—cont.
jobseeker's allowances
actively seeking employment,
II 3.146–II 3.147
availability for employment, II 3.70,
II 3.95–II 3.97

Vouchers
cash
application of provisions,
IV 1.547–IV 1.548
benefit treated as earnings, IV 1.551
disregard for money, goods or services obtained, IV 1.558
meaning, IV 1.549
sickness-benefits related, IV 1.550
child trust funds, and
generally, IV 6.9
statutory provision, IV 1.662–IV 1.663
non-cash
application of provisions, IV 1.552
benefit treated as earnings, IV 1.554
disregard for money, goods or services obtained, IV 1.558
meaning, IV 1.553

Waiting days
jobseeker's allowance
generally, II 1.306, II 1.326
Regulations, II 3.182–II 3.183

Waiver
incapacity benefit interviews, and,
III 2.598
jobcentre plus interviews, and
generally, III 2.612
partners, for, III 2.631
residence, and, III 3.124–III 3.125
work-focused interviews for lone parents,
and, III 2.780

Walking on level ground
descriptors for incapacity
double counting, I 8.173
generally, I 8.172

Walking up and down stairs
descriptors for incapacity
double counting, I 8.173
generally, I 8.174

War disablement pension
Christmas bonus, and, I 1.434–I 1.436
jobseeker's allowance, II 3.32

War pensions
claims for benefit, III 2.260

War widow's pension
Christmas bonus, and, I 1.434–I 1.436

Water charges
income support, II 2.20
jobseeker's allowance, II 3.32
payment of benefit, III 2.219

Water jets
occupational deafness, and, I 10.106

Weather-related payments
cold weather payments
capital limits, II 5.14–II 5.14
Weather-related payments—cont.
cold weather payments—cont.
definitions, II 5.2–II 5.4
introduction, II 5.1
prescribed amount, II 5.11–II 5.13
prescribed circumstances,
II 5.8–II 5.10
prescribed description of persons,
II 5.8–II 5.7
weather stations, II 5.15–II 5.18
generally, II 1.72
winter fuel payments
amount, II 5.22
definitions, II 5.20
eligibility, II 5.22–II 5.27
generally, II 1.72
introduction, II 5.19
payment without claim, II 5.28–II 5.29

Weather stations
generally, II 5.15–II 5.16
specified alternatives, II 5.17–II 5.18

Weaving
occupational deafness, and, I 10.104

Weekly income
income support
compensation, II 2.215–II 2.223
date on which income treated as paid,
II 2.228–II 2.232
generally, II 2.213–II 2.223
grants, II 2.215–II 2.223
holiday pay, II 2.215–II 2.223
loans, II 2.215–II 2.223
paid other than weekly, where,
II 2.233–II 2.240
self-employed earners,
II 2.224–II 2.227
jobseeker’s allowance
compensation, II 3.354–II 3.365
date on which income treated as paid,
II 3.369–II 3.370
generally, II 3.352–II 3.353
grants, II 3.354–II 3.365
holiday pay, II 3.354–II 3.365
loans, II 3.354–II 3.365
paid other than weekly, where,
II 3.371–II 3.373
self-employed earners,
II 3.366–II 3.368
state pension credit, II 4.52–II 4.62

Weekly rates
statutory adoption pay
general note, IV 5.3
generally, IV 5.4
rounding, IV 5.6
statutory paternity pay
general note, IV 5.3
generally, IV 5.4
rounding, IV 5.6

Welfare Reform and Pensions Act 1999
arrangement of sections, I 1.663
definitions, I 1.668
general provisions, I 1.664–I 1.667,
III 1.544–III 1.547

Welfare to work beneficiaries
incapacity benefit, I 8.15–I 8.16
incapacity for work, I 8.110–I 8.111
income support, II 2.33
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32

Welsh language
duty to prepare schemes,
III 1.238–III 1.239
legal proceedings, in, III 1.240
oaths and affirmations,
III 1.241–III 1.236
prescribed forms, III 1.243–III 1.244

Welsh Language Act 1993
arrangement of sections, III 1.237
general provisions, III 1.238–III 1.244

Wholly and exclusively rules
trading income, IV 1.798

Wholly exempt benefits
social security income,
IV 1.615–IV 1.617

Whooping cough
and see Vaccine damage payments
conditions of entitlement, I 1.7–I 1.8
determination of claims, I 1.9–I 1.12
error correction, I 1.15
finality of decisions, I 1.16
fraudulent statements, I 1.18
generally, I 1.2–I 1.6
payment, I 1.13–I 1.14

Widowed mother’s allowance
adjustment of
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
overlapping benefits, I 3.76–I 3.77
child benefit, I 6.90–I 6.91
Christmas bonus, and, I 1.434–I 1.436
claims for benefit
and see Claims for benefit
generally, III 1.41–III 1.42
conditions
and see Contribution conditions
earnings factors, I 1.35
general note, I 1.515
generally, I 1.34
miscellaneous provisions, I 1.484
credits, I 2.6–I 2.7
gender recognition, and,
III 1.594–III 1.595
generally, I 1.87–I 1.89
home responsibilities protection,
I 2.38–I 2.39
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
increases for dependants
generally, I 1.271–I 1.284
rate, I 1.504
relevant earnings, I 1.291–I 1.293
national insurance number, I 6.93
rate
generally, I 1.93–I 1.94
increases for dependants, I 1.504
social security income, IV 2.167

Widowed parent’s allowance
child benefit, I 6.92
Christmas bonus, and, I 1.434–I 1.436
Index

Widowed parent's allowance—cont.
conditions
and see Contribution conditions
earnings factors, I 1.35
general note, I 1.515
generally, I 1.34
miscellaneous provisions, I 1.484
credits, I 2.6–I 2.7
gender recognition, and,
III 1.598–III 1.599
generally, I 1.95–I 1.96
home responsibilities protection,
I 2.38–I 2.39
qualification criteria
children, I 1.105
financial support, I 1.103
introduction, I 1.100
membership of same household,
I 1.101
public acknowledgment, I 1.106
sexual relationship, I 1.104
stability, I 1.102
rate, I 1.99–I 1.100
retirement pension, I 1.137
social security income, IV 2.167

Widower's benefits
adjustment of
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
bereavement allowance
generally, I 1.97–I 1.98
qualification criteria, I 1.100–I 1.106
rate, I 1.99–I 1.100
bereavement payment, I 1.83–I 1.84
discrimination, and, III 4.78
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
long-term incapacity benefit
generally, I 1.110–I 1.112
post-employment or training,
I 1.113–I 1.114
rate, I 1.505
retirement pensions, I 1.135–I 1.136,
I 1.141–I 1.143
widowed parent's allowance
generally, I 1.95–I 1.96
qualification criteria, I 1.100–I 1.106
rate, I 1.99–I 1.100

Widow's benefits
and see Contributory benefits
adjustment of
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
overlapping benefits, I 3.76–I 3.77
persons abroad, I 3.110–I 3.111
age addition, I 6.94
bereavement allowance
generally, I 1.97–I 1.98
qualification criteria, I 1.100–I 1.106
rate, I 1.99–I 1.100
bereavement payment
generally, I 1.83–I 1.84
rate, I 1.502
claims for benefit
and see Claims for benefit
generally, III 1.41–III 1.42

Widow's benefits—cont.
conditions
and see Contribution conditions
earnings factors, I 1.35
general note, I 1.488–I 1.500
generally, I 1.34
miscellaneous provisions,
I 1.480–I 1.487
credits
widowed parent's allowance, I 2.6–I 2.7
widow's pension, I 2.6–I 2.7
gender recognition, and,
III 1.596–III 1.597
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
imprisonment, III 2.556–III 2.557
long-term incapacity benefit
generally, I 1.107–I 1.109
post-employment or training,
I 1.113–I 1.114
persons abroad, and, I 3.110–I 3.111
types, I 1.135–I 1.136
widow of man over 65 in 1948, for
corresponding to widowed mother's
allowance, I 6.88
corresponding to pension,
I 6.86–I 6.87
restrictions, I 6.89
widowed mother's allowance
and see Widowed mother's allowance
adjustment of, I 3.76–I 3.77
child benefit, I 6.90–I 6.91
generally, I 1.87–I 1.89
increases for dependants,
I 1.271–I 1.284
national insurance number, I 6.93
rate, I 1.93–I 1.94
widowed parent's allowance
and see Widowed parent's allowance
child benefit, I 6.92
generally, I 1.95–I 1.96
qualification criteria, I 1.100–I 1.106
rate, I 1.99–I 1.100
widow's payment, I 1.84
widow's pension
and see Widow's pension
days of increment, I 6.69–I 6.72
election not to receive, I 6.65–I 6.67
entitlement conditions, I 6.74–I 6.81
generally, I 1.90–I 1.92
incapacity for work, I 6.68
national insurance number, I 6.64
rate, I 1.93–I 1.94
reduced rates, I 6.73
work-focused interviews, III 1.22

Widow's payment
and see Bereavement payment
generally, I 1.84
rate, I 1.502

Widow's pension
adjustment of
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
Category A, under, I 6.76–I 6.77
Category B, under, I 6.74–I 6.75
Widow's pension—cont.
Category C, under
  divorced woman of man over 65 in 1948, for, I 6.84–I 6.85
  entitlement conditions, I 6.78–I 6.79
  widow of man over 65 in 1948, for,
  I 6.82–I 6.83
Category D, under, I 6.80–I 6.81
Christmas bonus, and, I 1.434–I 1.436
conditions
  and see Contribution conditions
  earnings factors, I 1.35
  general note, I 1.515
  generally, I 1.34
  miscellaneous provisions, I 1.484
  credits, I 2.6–I 2.7
  days of increment
  enhancement period, I 6.72
  generally, I 6.69–I 6.71
  election not to receive
  generally, I 6.65–I 6.66
  post-election provisions, I 6.67
entitlement conditions
Category A, I 6.76–I 6.77
Category B, I 6.74–I 6.75
Category C, I 6.78–I 6.79
Category D, I 6.80–I 6.81
gender recognition, and, III 1.596–III 1.597
  generally, I 1.90–I 1.92
home responsibilities protection,
  I 2.38–I 2.39
hospital in-patients, I 3.69–I 3.70
incapacity for work, I 6.68
national insurance number, I 6.64
rate
  generally, I 1.93–I 1.94
  industrial injuries benefit, I 1.505
  reduced rates, I 6.73
Winter fuel payments
amount, II 5.22
definitions, II 5.20
eligibility
  excluded persons, II 5.25–II 5.27
  generally, II 5.22–II 5.24
  generally, II 1.72
introduction, II 5.19
payment without claim, II 5.28–II 5.29
Withdrawal
appeals procedure, III 2.453–III 2.454
child trust fund appeals
  generally, IV 6.151–IV 6.152
Commissioners procedure,
  III 2.316–III 2.317
tax credit appeals
  general regulations, under,
  IV 2.420–IV 2.421
  generally, IV 2.498–IV 2.499
Wood working
  occupational deafness, and, I 10.105
Work after confinement
  statutory maternity pay, IV 4.20–IV 4.21
Work camp
  jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.62
Work during pay period
  statutory adoption pay, IV 5.77
  statutory paternity pay, IV 5.68
Work-focused interviews
  definition, III 2.333
  Jobcentre Plus, and
  and see Jobcentre Plus
  appeals, III 2.621
  deferment, III 2.613
  definitions, III 2.608
  exempt persons, III 2.614
  failure to take part, III 2.618–III 2.620
  general requirement, III 2.609
  multiple benefit claims, III 2.615
  place and time, III 2.616
  purpose, III 2.610
  relevant areas, III 2.687
  taking part, III 2.617
  timing, III 2.611
  waiver, III 2.612
  Jobcentre Plus for partners, and
  and see below
  appeals, III 2.640
  deferment, III 2.632
  definitions, III 2.628
  exemption, III 2.633
  failure to take part, III 2.637–III 2.639
  general note, III 2.626
  general requirement, III 2.629
  multiple benefit claims, III 2.634
  place and time, III 2.635
  taking part, III 2.636
  time, III 2.630
  waiver, III 2.631
  incapacity benefit, and
  and see Incapacity benefit interviews
  appeals, III 2.604
  deferment, III 2.599
  definitions, III 2.594
  exemptions, III 2.600
  failure to take part, III 2.602–III 2.603
  general note, III 2.591
  general requirement, III 2.595–III 2.596
  place and time, III 2.597
  relevant areas, III 2.605
  taking part, III 2.601
  waiver, III 2.598
  lone parents, for
  and see below
Work-focused interviews—cont.
lone parents, for—cont.
generally, III 2.775–III 2.819
quarterly interviews, III 2.785–III 2.797
working neighbourhoods, and
*and see Working neighbourhoods*
generally, III 2.785–III 2.810

Work-focused interviews (lone parents)
appeals, III 2.783
claims for benefit, and
conditional entitlement,

III 1.34–III 1.35
generally, III 2.74
local authorities, by, III 2.258
nature, III 2.257
optional, III 1.37
supplementary provisions, III 1.36
consequence of failure to take part
generally, III 2.781
reduction of income support, III 2.782
deferment, III 2.779
definitions, III 2.774
effect of failure to take part
generally, III 2.781
reduction of income support, III 2.782
exempt persons, III 2.778
failure to take part
generally, III 2.781
reduction of income support, III 2.782
general requirement, III 2.775
quarterly interviews
appeals, III 2.740
conduct of interview, III 2.736
deferment of requirement, III 2.735
definitions, III 2.732
failure to take part in interview,
III 2.738–III 2.739
general note, III 2.731
good cause, III 2.739
place and time of interview, III 2.736
relevant education authorities, III 2.740
requirement to take part, III 2.733
taking part in interview, III 2.737
waiver of requirement, III 2.734
relevant persons, III 2.784
specified lone parents, III 2.776
taking part, III 2.777
waiver, III 2.780

Working families tax credit (WFTC)
claims for benefit
*and see* Claims for benefit
exempt claims, III 2.40–III 2.41
generally, III 2.42–III 2.56
method, III 2.47
date of claim, III 2.60
generally, II 1.38
overpayment of benefit, III 1.84
payment of benefit, III 2.144

Working neighbourhoods
appeals, III 2.803
claims for two or more specified benefits,
III 2.796
conduct of interview, III 2.797

Working neighbourhoods—cont.
continuing entitlement to specified
benefit, III 2.791
definitions, III 2.788
employment zone
definition, III 2.786
designated areas, III 2.804, III 2.810
employment zone programme
cessation of residence, III 2.809
early entry, III 2.806
referral, III 2.805
stages, III 2.807
suspension of JSA 1995 requirements,
III 2.808
failure to take part in interview
generally, III 2.799–III 2.800
good cause, III 2.801–III 2.802
general note, III 2.786
good cause, III 2.801–III 2.802
incapacity to work, III 2.795
place and time of interview, III 2.797
relevant education authorities, III 2.797
relevant person, III 2.788
requirement to take part in interview
deferment, III 2.794
exemptions, III 2.795
general, III 2.789–III 2.790
waiver, III 2.793
specified benefit, III 2.788
taking part in interview
failure to take part, III 2.799–III 2.802
generally, III 2.798
time of interview, III 2.792

Working situation, relevance to
descriptors for incapacity, I 8.165

Working tax credit (WTC)
adминистative arrangements
definitions, IV 2.383
general note, IV 2.381
provision of information,
IV 2.384–IV 2.385
recording, etc. of claims, IV 2.386
statutory provision, IV 1.415–IV 1.416
adoption, and, IV 2.47–IV 2.50
annual reports, IV 1.381–IV 1.382
annual review, IV 1.383–IV 1.384
appeals
*and see* Appeals (tax credits)
appealable decisions,
IV 1.374–IV 1.375
exercise of right, IV 1.376–IV 1.380
general regulations, IV 2.390–IV 2.457
notice of appeal, IV 2.387–IV 2.389
procedure regulations,
IV 2.458–IV 2.511
temporary modifications,
IV 1.425–IV 1.429
assignment, and, IV 1.391–IV 1.392
background, II 1.38
bankruptcy, and, IV 1.391–IV 1.392
basic element
adoption, IV 2.47–IV 2.50
childbirth, IV 2.47–IV 2.50

Index
## Working tax credit (WTC)—cont.

### basic element—cont.
- gaps between jobs, IV 2.61–IV 2.62
- illness, IV 2.51–IV 2.52
- pay in lieu of notice, IV 2.59–IV 2.60
- qualifying remunerative work, IV 2.35–IV 2.46
- seasonal work, IV 2.53–IV 2.54
- strike periods, IV 2.55–IV 2.56
- suspension from work, IV 2.57–IV 2.58
- term-time work, IV 2.53–IV 2.54

### capital rule, and, IV 2.123
- carers, and, IV 2.45
- change of circumstances, notification of advance, in, IV 2.339
- amendment, IV 1.302
- date of, IV 2.333–IV 2.338
- decrease of rate, and, IV 2.328–IV 2.329
- definitions, IV 2.226
- discretionary, IV 1.301
- evidence of birth or adoption, IV 2.344
- failure to report, IV 1.303
- generally, IV 1.296–IV 1.297
- increase of maximum rate, and, IV 2.326–IV 2.327
- mandatory, IV 1.299
- method, IV 2.330
- person acting on behalf of another, by, IV 2.340–IV 2.343
- relevant changes, IV 1.298
- relevant person, IV 2.331
- charitable work, and, IV 2.45
- child care providers, approval of appeals, IV 2.533–IV 2.535
- approved person, IV 2.524
- conditions, IV 2.529
- criteria, IV 2.527–IV 2.528, IV 2.542
- definitions, IV 2.521
- emergency steps, IV 2.540
- fees, IV 2.541
- general note, IV 2.520
- list of providers, IV 2.532
- notice of intention to take steps, IV 2.530–IV 2.531
- requirements, IV 2.523
- specified person, IV 2.522
- suspension, IV 2.536–IV 2.539
- system, IV 2.525–IV 2.526
- childbirth, IV 2.47–IV 2.50
- childcare element
  - calculation of childcare charges, IV 2.82–IV 2.83
  - change of circumstances, IV 2.84–IV 2.85
  - “child”, IV 2.80–IV 2.81
  - “childcare”, IV 2.80–IV 2.81
  - generally, IV 2.77–IV 2.79
  - incapacitation, IV 2.79
  - qualifying young persons, IV 2.81
  - “relevant childcare charges”, IV 2.80–IV 2.81

### childcare element—cont.
- statutory provisions, IV 1.325–IV 1.326
- claims
  - and see Claims
    - definitions, IV 2.296–IV 2.297
    - generally, IV 2.298–IV 2.324
- statutory provision, IV 1.284–IV 1.293
- Codes of Practice
- overpayments, IV 7.19–IV 7.37

### conditions of entitlement
- basic element, IV 2.35–IV 2.62
- childcare element, IV 2.77–IV 2.85
- death of child, after, IV 2.90–IV 2.91
- disability element, IV 2.63–IV 2.70
- 50-plus element, IV 2.88–IV 2.89
- lone-parent element, IV 2.75–IV 2.76
- second-adult element, IV 2.73–IV 2.74
- severe disablement, IV 2.86–IV 2.87
- 30-hour element, IV 2.71–IV 2.72
- credits, I 2.16–I 2.172
- Crown employment, IV 1.389–IV 1.390
- death of child, after, IV 2.90–IV 2.91
- decisions
  - discovery, on, IV 1.342–IV 1.344
  - final decision, IV 1.338–IV 1.339
  - final notice, IV 1.331
  - information requirements, IV 1.347–IV 1.348
  - initial decision, IV 1.329–IV 1.332
  - notice of, IV 1.349–IV 1.350
  - official error, subject to, IV 1.345–IV 1.346
  - other revised decisions, IV 1.335–IV 1.336
  - power to enquire, IV 1.340–IV 1.341
  - revision after notifications, IV 1.333–IV 1.334

### definitions
- regulations, in, IV 2.32
- statute, in, IV 1.397–IV 1.398
- determination of rate
- cut-off provisions, IV 2.287–IV 2.288
- full year periods, IV 2.262–IV 2.268
- generally, IV 2.246–IV 2.261
- introduction, IV 2.244–IV 2.245
- short periods, IV 2.269
- development of system, IV 1.276

### disability element
- Cases A to G, IV 2.66
- generally, I 2.14–I 2.15,
  - IV 2.63–IV 2.65
- initial claims, IV 2.67–IV 2.68
- relevant disabilities, IV 2.94–IV 2.106
  - “training for work”, IV 2.69–IV 2.70
- disability periods, and, IV 2.51–IV 2.52
- disability work allowance, and, IV 2.64
- disclosure of information, IV 1.417–IV 1.418
- duration, IV 1.394–IV 1.395
- elements of credit
  - basic element, IV 2.35–IV 2.62
  - childcare element, IV 2.77–IV 2.85
Index

Working tax credit (WTC)—cont.
elements of credit—cont.
dead of child, after, IV 2.90–IV 2.91
disability element, IV 2.63–IV 2.70
50-plus element, IV 2.88–IV 2.89
generally, IV 2.33–IV 2.34
lone-parent element, IV 2.75–IV 2.76
second-adult element, IV 2.73–IV 2.74
severe disability element,
IV 2.86–IV 2.87
30-hour element, IV 2.71–IV 2.72
employment zone programme, and,
IV 2.45
entitlement, IV 1.317–IV 1.322
failure to comply with requirements,
IV 1.362–IV 1.363
failure to make correct payments,
IV 1.364–IV 1.365
50-plus element, IV 2.88–IV 2.89
fraud, and
generally, IV 1.368–IV 1.369
powers relating to documents,
IV 1.370–IV 1.371
forwarding of claims, IV 2.386
functions of Board, IV 1.282–IV 1.283
gaps between jobs, and, IV 2.61–IV 2.62
general note, IV 1.275
holding of claims, IV 2.386
illness, and, IV 2.51–IV 2.52
inalienability, and, IV 1.391–IV 1.392
incapacity for work, and, IV 2.51–IV 2.52
income support, II 2.20
income test
and see Income test
calculation, IV 2.135–IV 2.140
definitions, IV 2.133–IV 2.134
disregarded sums, IV 2.195–IV 2.202
employment income,
IV 2.141–IV 2.150
foreign income, IV 2.181–IV 2.182
genral note, IV 2.121–IV 2.131
investment income, IV 2.175–IV 2.178
miscellaneous income,
IV 2.193–IV 2.194
notional income, IV 2.183–IV 2.192
pension income, IV 2.151–IV 2.157
property income, IV 2.179–IV 2.180
social security income,
IV 2.164–IV 2.170
statutory provision, IV 1.304–IV 1.310
student income, IV 2.171–IV 2.174
trading income, IV 2.158–IV 2.163
income thresholds, and,
IV 2.237–IV 2.239
incorrect statements, etc.,
IV 1.359–IV 1.361
Intensive Activity Period, and, IV 2.45
interest
definitions, IV 2.515
general note, IV 2.514
overpayments, on, IV 2.516
prescribed rate, IV 2.517
statutory provision, IV 1.372–IV 1.373
Working tax credit (WTC)—cont.
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.3
lone-parent element, IV 2.75–IV 2.76
maximum rate
amount, IV 2.107
generally, IV 2.92–IV 2.93
statutory provision, IV 1.323–IV 1.324
means-testing, and, IV 2.121
Northern Ireland, IV 1.430–IV 1.431
notices by Board, IV 1.393–IV 1.394
notices to provide information, and
childcare provider, to, IV 2.346
dates to be specified, IV 2.347
definitions, IV 2.293
electronic communications,
IV 2.294–IV 2.295
employers, to, IV 2.345
s.17 TCA 2002, under,
IV 2.348–IV 2.351
notification of change of circumstances,
and
advance, in, IV 2.339
amendment, IV 2.332
automatic, IV 1.302
date of, IV 2.333–IV 2.338
decrease of rate, and,
IV 2.328–IV 2.329
definitions, IV 2.226
discretionary, IV 1.301
evidence of birth or adoption, IV 2.344
failure to report, IV 1.303
generally, IV 1.296–IV 1.297
increase of maximum rate, and,
IV 2.326–IV 2.327
mandatory, IV 1.299
method, IV 2.330
person acting on behalf of another, by,
IV 2.340–IV 2.343
relevant changes, IV 1.298
relevant person, IV 2.331
official errors
definitions, IV 2.581–IV 2.582
genral note, IV 2.584
generally, IV 2.583
overpayment
Code of Practice, IV 7.19–IV 7.37
generally, IV 1.354.1–IV 1.354.2
recovery, IV 1.355–IV 1.356
pay in lieu of notice, and, IV 2.59–IV 2.60
payment
employees’ rights, IV 1.353–IV 1.354
generally, IV 1.351–IV 1.352
payment by HMRC
child care element, IV 2.356–IV 2.357
generally, IV 2.358–IV 2.359
introduction, IV 2.353
penalties
determination, IV 1.436
failure to comply with requirements,
IV 1.362–IV 1.363
failure to make correct payments,
IV 1.364–IV 1.365
Guidance, IV 7.1–IV 7.18
179
Index

**Year of assessment**
meaning, II 2.34, II 2.206

**Young person**
meaning
income support, II 2.20
jobseeker’s allowance, II 3.32
jobseeker’s allowance actively seeking employment,
II 3.252–II 3.254
agreement, II 3.257–II 3.259
application of provisions,
II 3.232–II 3.234
attendance, II 3.255–II 3.256
availability for employment,
II 3.249–II 3.251
child benefit extension period, at end of,
II 3.237–II 3.238
child benefit extension period, in,
II 3.235–II 3.236

**Young person—cont.**
jobseeker’s allowance—cont.
definitions, II 3.228–II 3.231
information and evidence,
II 3.255–II 3.256
laid-off workers, II 3.239–II 3.241
reduced payments, II 1.221–II 1.223,
II 3.245–II 3.248,
II 3.263–II 3.265
registration, II 3.242–II 3.244
sanctions, II 3.260–II 3.262
severe hardship, II 1.217–II 1.220,
II 3.239–II 3.241
short-time workers, II 3.239–II 3.241

**Youth training scheme**
child benefit, I 9.20–I 9.21
meaning, II 2.20